

Dedicated to Marleen, Joachim and Kevin.

Knights of today
About occult societies and knighthoods
in the 20th century

André Van Bosbeke

publisher EPO

With sincere thanks to all 'knights' and 'ex-knights' who helped me.
Also the 'occultists' who have shown me their way
I can not forget to thank the world. Finally, there are also the
many 'citizens' who supported me and whom I have a warm heart. I
would like to mention: Nigel Barclay, Louis Behiels, Gaëtan
Dejonghe, Jean-Pierre De Staercke, Serge Dumond, Julia Nyssens,
Erwin
Pairon, Patriek Remacle, Joël Schoups, Marleen Sleutel, Marc
Vandeweerd and Jan Willems.

Cover design: Gal
Editors: Guido Muelenaer
Printing: Printing-setting EPO
Lange Pastoorstraat 25-27
2600 Berchem
Tel .: 03 / 239.61.29

© Uitgeverij EPO vzw, 1987
Lange Pastoorstraat 25-27
2600 Berchem
Tel .: 03 / 239.68.74
ISBN: 90 664754 9
D: 2204198721
SISO number: 310
NUGI code: 661 & 654

u7 3318
cg21b26z

Preface

Knights ... I had already come into direct contact with it through
previous studies. They still exist. They still draw them
swords. When I close my eyes, I see myself free and carefree by the
forests run, wooden sword in hand, shield for the chest. I was
then knight. That experience revives. More and more. That will have
to do with events of the last years. There was a hurry
not a day passed or one of my children stormed, with plastics
sword and shield, unperturbed my writing room. Seeking
prisoners. If they just made an episode of 'Ivanhoe' or something
like that
had seen, fanaticism was even stronger. Even Monty Pythons

'Holy Grail' could not temper their enthusiasm. On the contrary. How could I escape the child terror? The imprisonment lasted sometimes hours. Escape was usually the same as unleashing new hostilities, which sometimes ended in indomitable crying. Hence? Perhaps. In any case: when I started the research, a far-reaching solidarity suddenly arose. They did not take me more caught. They were hanging on my lips.

Distribution for the Netherlands
Publisher De Geus
PO Box 1878
4801 BW Breda
Tel .: 076 / 22.81.51
5

The origins of knighthood – as is increasingly assumed – must be sought in old Germanic customs. The Roman historian Tacitus (55–116/120) relates how an initiation rite made an adolescent an adult member of a Germanic community. Thus he became a warrior. If the father is his son
Girded with the sword, he immediately belonged to the highest social rank and was able to focus on the supreme pastime:
the battle.

The first centuries after the fall of the Roman Empire were unimaginably chaotic and violent. It came down to areas to conquer and defend. Instead of rewarding their fighters with a part of the loot, the captains went to divide the conquered territory. The leader offered protection to his men against the calamities of the turbulent times, while the opposing party joined to fully comply with the military and other wishes of his lord. Those contracts became the basis of the later medieval social proportions. Instead of the initial physical protection offered the king or lord (the liege lord) his servant (the vassal, the knight) a piece of land (the loan) to ensure his existence and so
to acquire his support.

In this way structure was brought into the time of anarchy. By the end of the eighth century, the whole society was permeated with that feudal organization, based on the idea of the idea military service in exchange for loan. The horse-riding warrior – a horse

was an expensive business at the time – connected by an oath with his vassal

or liege, from then on not only belonged to the still idealized class of fighters. He also became a director of his area. From 1100 onwards, this new status made the ever-growing host of knights the new core of the nobility. The knights had claimed their place next to the Merovingian and Germanic royal families descending nobility. This confirmed that the knight had become the cornerstone of the sometimes very unstable

pyramidal structure of feudal society.

The tenth century was a time period characterized by decay of

the central power, anarchy, power lust and ruthless oppression of the peasant population. The knights in the time of Charles The Great could still indulge their summery rapaciousness on the pagans, now turned to the peasants and fought among themselves. She robbed, plundered and invoked their glorious rights. The system of exploitation became the rule and the right to plunder. Then the knights went on to celebrate their rapaciousness on ecclesiastical domains. The clergy – priests and bishops – gradually felt their grip weaken on a society of which the

6

backbone was made by the unscrupulous fighters. Many bishops thought back to the Carolingian era with nostalgia, when the structure of society was firmly anchored in the authority of a king, an anointed king. The cruelty of the fighting people also gave rise to heresy, here and there the head raised. Thus fireplaces of resistance to the established arose

powers, which also included the clergy. Many heretics advocated a classless society and being bishops and priests as accomplices to the oppression.

Knights and heretics seriously attacked the authority of the church.

A

case was certain: in order to protect the interests of the church, the

Knights are recuperated. Pope Gregory VII (1073–1085) would lend a hand. He scolds all sins to every warrior, whatever it had done before, that the patrimony of the church defended. But the most efficient recuperation were the crusades. They stood for adventure, contained in a divine mission: the liberation of the Holy Sepulcher. In addition, the peasants, at least for the time being, be freed from the knights' wars.

Pope Urban 11 (1088–1099) could not formulate it more clearly when he cried to the crusade on November 27, 1095 at a council in Clermont: "That they should go to war against the unbelievers – a battle to be won and won – those who so far surrendered to private and rebellious wars, at the expense of the faithful! That from then on they will become knights of Christ, those who were only robbers! That they are only fighting right now against the barbarians, those who take it against their brothers

and family! They will earn everlasting rewards, those who mercenaries were for a few minor pennies. They will work for it a twofold honor, those who tired themselves at the expense of their own body and soul. Here they were sad and poor, they will be happy there

and be rich. Here they were enemies of the Lord; there they will be to be friends."Just like Charlemagne kept his knights in check by directing their actions to the pagans, the church reclaimed the knights by offering them the Holy War. It turned out to be one success formula.

In Jerusalem they went even further. There, knights, without renouncing the weapons, had made the vows of obedience, purity and

poverty. Those knights' monks represented the avenging arm of the church against the evildoers, the infideles. They gathered in knight orders and mainly had hospitals as a base. This is how the 'Order of the Temple' came into existence 'Order of Saint John', and so many others. Those orders received important ecclesiastical privileges. Some of them became very powerful.

7

They further expanded that power in Europe after Jerusalem had fallen.

That success formula was followed. Kings, emperors and also popes, in their turn, founded to consolidate their power and boost their prestige, so-called dynastic knights. Who had like underlying goal to bind the nobility. That is how orders like the 'Order of the Golden Fleece', the 'Order of St. Michael', the 'Order

of the Garter '... they were very privileged knights, only accessible to the powerful, who had the necessary influence for exercising the central power.

Meanwhile, the figure of the knight, as a fighter, as a fighter, was whole

what has become less important. Military service was no longer essential. When it came to it, a decent army could not be established with the then-knight stock. With the taxes that the king received, according to ancient Roman example, mercenaries deployed. They received a sum of money instead of land. The

would mean the actual end of the feudal basis of knighthood. From the fourteenth century the true knight's race slowly died out. Only the institutionalized knight orders remained. Most orders also received a purely decorative character. The knighthood was granted to those who are meritorious

had made in relation to their sovereign or their country.

In the fifteenth century, when the knighthood was already very civilized

was, especially in court circles, a revival of the knight ideal.

Knight stories about men who worked for the good and usually experienced very bloody adventures, were the pick of it the salmon. The knight received an unshakable moral code of conduct and his deeds were glorified. The most fascinating example of that almost sacred glory of knighthood the Arthur sagas.

When Cervantès wrote his 'Don Quijote', he made apparently finally ended with the idealization of the knight figure. Cervantès put the knight in front of him and irrevocably drilled him into the ground in a lucid manner. The so praised knightly conventions and codes

became, through the fanatical aspiration of Don Quijote to be a perfect knight and to respond to the ideal, for ever detested.

In the coming centuries only a number of knighthoods continued to exercise a certain power. Knight was more and more equal to one noble title, without more. When Napoleon conquered power,

was also made with the remaining knighthoods. The French general removed all orders. But somewhat later some orders regained their activities, albeit with much less luster.

8

In the restoration that followed the fall of Napoleon, kings proposed and emperors re-enacted dynasty knights orders or revived them. Knights orders still exist today. Most are dynastic and so connected to a royal house that may or may not have fallen. Others are the continuation of organizations founded during the crusade, with or without interruption. In general, those orders have a pure decorative character and there are no or few benefits associated with it. Some exhibit certain esoteric, charitable and even political activities behind their quasi-folkloristic screens. Since the beginning of this century, and especially after the Second World War, the knightly orders have mushroomed again. Many are of a purely private nature and are not recognized by any official body. These are the so-called fantasy orders. Their members call themselves knights, although that title can legally be granted only by the king. To my surprise, I discovered the existence of a really twentieth century-free closed-knight world. Why that revival? What do these official offiad orders actually represent? What does it mean to be 'knight' now? Who is going to be a knight and why? How are today knight ceremonies? Those were questions that inspired me, ask questions which would eventually lead me along strange knight paths. I must immediately add that certain decorative dynastic orders, such as the 'Order of Leopold 11', which is quasi-automatically assigned to persons who are meritorious ('a long life of hard work'), can not be treated. The 'Order of Leopold 11' does not create a real or close bond between its members. May I invite the reader to follow my steps? I noticed that the knight's world supports part of it on esoteric and even occult backgrounds. That's why I thought so opportune to get to know those circles first. That way I could understand certain things better. At the same time they had to be esoteric or occult contacts provide entrances into the knight's world. The first appointment takes place in the mysterious world of the Rosicrucians ...

9

Literature preface

R. Cornet – The Belgian National Order, second edition, UGA, 1982.
Richard Barber – The Knight and Chivalry, Cardinal, London, 1974.
Georges Duby – The Three Orders, Elsevier, AmsterdamBrussels, 1985.

A. Gautier-Walter – La Chevalerie et les Aspects Secrets de l'Histoire, La

Table Ronde, Vienne, 1966.

Alain Demurger – Vie and Mort de l'Ordre du Temple, Seuil, Paris, 1985.

J. Richard–L'Esprit de la Croisade, Ed. du Cerf, Paris, 1969.

Leon Gautier – La Chevalerie, Librairies imprimeries Réunies, Paris, 1883.

10

1. Knights of enlightenment

Introduction to the mystery

The blond woman carefully sips a cup of steaming coffee. 'I am a bit scared, 'she admits, visibly emotional,' what is going to happen to us? Are we going to change completely? We go get a different personality?' The other woman, like the blonde in the thirties, nods. She too feels that fear. Both will soon undergo the 'Great Initiation' in the AMORC temple. Then they will be Rosicrucians.

An already initiated Rosicrucian smiles away the tension: "The group will

you accept. Being afraid of the initiation is not really necessary." He

bends forward, the two ladies look at each other with understanding and say softly:

"Really, you do not have to worry.'

13

There is an oppressive silence for a while. The noise of the inn is becoming more and more threatening. "But ...", the blonde woman seeks

to the right words, 'what I want to say ... And that will be my colleague

also wonder ... what should we say to family or friends?

May they know what AMORC is, or is that secret? They are going sooner or later notice that we are at AMORC. What then?'

The Rosicrucian nods: he knows those questions and fear of death.

'Look', says

he reassuring, 'people will say: since you joined AMORC.

are you completely changed. Some will even claim: there

is nothing more to do with you. But remember, there is

AMORC. for nothing between. Because you've already changed because you

no longer satisfied with your current life. You feel insecure. You no longer settles for how you are now. You have already chosen

for change." Both ladies nod, albeit hesitantly. "You

choice has been made: that is the change. There AMORC has. nothing to do with it. In order to achieve your ultimate goal in this life, you have chosen AMORC as a means. That's all.

And, I must add that: it is a good choice.'

The ladies seem relieved. One question is still on the lips.

"But, how should we explain what AMORC is?" The Rosicrucian laughs. He could expect that question. 'AMORC. be yourself! So is the!' The ladies have no more questions, although the despair you can read on their faces. The 'Great Initiation' is waiting upstairs. The roses cruiser stands right: 'Shall we go then?' The Pharaohs

During the 'Great Initiation' the ladies are initiated in the hidden secrets of mankind and nature. They are the newest links in an already ancient chain of inner wisdom. That is what AM. ORC, the Ancient Mystical Order Rosae, claims Crucis. He says he is the heir to the secretly kept instructions of the Egyptians, the first Christians, the Templars and other societies considered mysterious. For me there is a brochure from AMORC, published in 1963. In it is told that Pharaoh Thotmes 111, who ruled between 1500 and 1447 BC, the actual founder of the Order of Rosicrucian was. 'Thutmosis (or Thotmes) was by the Kheri Hebs, the high priests, appointed to his father on the throne to follow. This event itself was also a mystical experience for him because he was thereby revealed to be designated for later on founder of the Secret Brotherhood. The history Really tells us that on this occasion Thutmosis is "up"

"felt like he was elevated to heaven."

A little later it was then: "twelve members, nine brothers and three sisters, including the wife of Thotmes, were at the founding present. The meetings took place on Thursday. The seal van Thotmes has always been preserved and in possession of the Imperator (title of the leader of AMORC.). One of the successors of Thotmes, Amenhotep 111, was the writer of a deep philosophy and those writings are still used by all the lodges around the world commonly used. Under Amenhotep IV, the Order had 300 members of which 62 sisters. This monarch built the temple of Kamak, in d ~ shape of the ansata cross, the connection of the rose with the cross, and designed the symbols, including the rose and the rising moon, which even today in the philosophy of the Rosicrucians as symbols used. '1

AM. O. Re., One of the many but the largest Rosicrucians of our time, situates its roots in the Egyptian Mystery Schools, where philosophy, esoteric and Hermetic teachings together with others sciences were studied. About the the true origin of the Rosicrucian movements, however, prevails the biggest confusion. The French historian Sédir, for example, places the emergence of the Rosicrucians only much later in the time. With the Crusades, he began a period in which the mystical spirit of man could no longer accept the ecclesiastical dogma. From this, movements emerged the Order of the Rosicrucians would be born. The emergence of the Rosicrucian movements, according to Sédir, must therefore be seen as a step in the spiritual evolution of man, characterized by the gnosticism

of sects like the Cathars, the Waldenses, the Albigensen and also the Knights Templar, through the mystique of the monks and through alchemical and Hermetic traditions² •

Most historians, however, set the origins of the Rosicrucian movements in the beginning of the 17th century. Then called one small group of Lutheran scholars the 'Brotherhood of the Rosicrucians'. The Lutheran scholars claimed to be the successors of Christian Rosenkreuz, initiated in the secret sciences. According to the 'Fama Fraternitas, dess Löblichen Ordens des Rosenkreutzes', published in Kassei (Germany) in 1614, in which the fraternity's work program, Christian Rosenkreuz was born in 1378 as the son of poor but noble parents.

After spending a while in the monastery, where he was Latin, Studying Greek and Hebrew, he left at the age of sixteen to the Holy Land. In Ancar (Arabia) he received instruction in medicine and the Occult Sciences. Afterwards he founded
15

together with eight adepts a secret society. In 1484, on the venerable age of 106 years, he would have died. In 1604, so would be a hundred and twenty years after the death of Rosenkreuz tomb to be discovered and opened by a former Rosicrucian. According to the 'Fama Fraternitas' it was stated on the grave:

'Post CXX annos Patebo', in 120 years I will open. Whatever of them, the Lutheran scholars knew how to frame their brotherhood with a dense haze of secrecy. And finally they had every reason for it: people felt the hot breath of repression⁴ ve catholic church already less in the neck •

Strange figure, that Christian Rosenkreuz. Has he ever existed? An invention of the Lutheran scholars, some say. Christian Rosenkreuz is not a historical personality but a symbol for the re-opening of the order, says

AMORC Still others, including the English occultist Annie Besant, who founded the "Order of the Temple and the Rosycross" in 1912, and Rudolf Steiner, founder of Anthroposophy, even claim that our mysterious person returned to earth several times, more specifically as the monk Robertus in the 15th century, as the English statesman and scholar Sir Francis Bacon (1561–1626), and as the French

adventurer and occultist, Count de Saint-Germain (1696? –1784)!
The divine revelation

The brotherhood of the Lutheran scholars was not bad goal: the scholars in the various countries of Western Europe bring cooperation and them the foundations of their sciences. That 'had to lead to one at all science-based philosophy. Based on these 'pansophy' would then be a renewal of church, state and society. In the infamous 'Fama Fraternitas' it says this way: 'the secret philosophy of the Rosicrucians is based on the knowledge of the totality of science and the arts. Our system of the divine revelation enables us to study the heavens and the earth and, in particular, the man in nature, in whom the "Great

Secret "is hidden ... ". The divine revelation? The big secret? It is a kind of divine substance that is – veiled – present in every human being. The Rosicrucians claim to be able to awaken that substance and to use it for a comprehensive study.

So in the manifestos of the Rosicrucians a new era came of spiritual freedom announced: the structures of the world, church, state and society, would be changed and in accordance¹⁶

mood with the esoteric, hermetic principles. In that era, man would free himself from his fetters until now

to unveil unknown 'secrets of nature' and his fate in his own take hands in accordance with all-pervading cosmic and universal laws. Or, as the alchemists said: "You are the stone of yourself; your own heart is the materia prima that in pure gold must be converted. , 5

The brotherhood had success with its doctrines and objectives. In almost all parts of the Western world, groups come together careful and hesitant. Rome distanced and secretly studied mystical and occult matters, the manifestos of the fraternity had ample interest. In a short time so-called

Rosicrucian Brotherhoods in Germany, France, Italy, Spain, England, Sweden and Flanders. In 1694 also saw in America such brotherhoods the light. In countries that suffer went under the yoke of Roman Catholic teachings, the brotherhoods, of course, under strict secrecy. If you the pope as an impostor, adder and anti-christ brand, you could at that time

after all what to expect ... How mysterious the brotherhoods are to work, can be seen from the following announcement, which is published in

1623 on the walls of Paris was posted: 'TO ALL THOSE WHO LOOKING FORWARD. We, deputies of it

main lecture of the Rosicrucians, will be visible and invisible, stay in this city, by the grace of the Most High. We learn and teach talking without a book or sign, speaking all kinds of languages of the countries where we want to be people, ours

save equals from error and death. If someone wishes us to see out of curiosity alone, he will never meet us; but if he really wishes to subscribe to our lists brotherhood, then we will make those judgments about thinking, them the

show truthfulness of our promises; this is how we mention our address

not in this city, since the thoughts associated with the real desire will suffice to make known to him, and to him

US."Recruitment by telepathy! It turned out to be a little successful, but certainly safe method. The movement, set in motion by the Lutheran scholars, came gradually and silently into a deep one

sleep rightly.

The Rosicrucian doctrine has a not insignificant influence had on later created brotherhoods. It is known, for example, that Rosicrucians were involved in the formation of Masonic lodges

England (early 18th century). But to ask, like AMORC that Freemasonry is nothing other than the Rosycross, modified by those who imported it from Germany into England,
17

seems a bit faraway then. Also since the publication of the 'Fama Fraternitas' and other Rosicrucian manifestos always rose up groups that called themselves Rosicrucian Brotherhoods, calling each and every one to be the only one and follow the true tradition. One of those groups, currently the most successful, was founded in 1909 and is known by the abbreviation

AMORC

The Homunculus

The true tradition! AMORC claims to have the knowledge of life and death hidden from humanity. She became her

narrated by a mysterious group of Egyptians. They were the first 'sages'. They founded the esoteric center of the earth.

How did this knowledge ultimately reach Europe? Through the mysterious Christian Rosenkreuz? But that would only be a symbolic one

figure!

Just back in time. More precisely in the dark, dark ages ... 1099, Jerusalem. Godfrey of Bouillon conquers it

holy Land: the end of the first crusade. "A victory of the Christians on the muslims? It looks like this ... The presenting facts as such would, however, distort history.

After all, Hugues fought on the side of Godfrey of Bouillon Payns ... '.

18

19

New York, June 22, 1916. "It was the first time in America proof of the reality of alchemy was delivered, and that for the members themselves were given the demonstration. The Emperor has the right to give such a public test once in his life.

This took place in a meeting without the usual ceremony, in the presence of a representative of the New York World ". Fifteen of the thirty-seven members had a card the Emperor, on which was mentioned which ingredients and objects they had to bring before the operation. They undertook to keep the inscription of these cards secret, and the fifteen parts of the formula not for three years after the death of the

Bringing the Emperor together. After prayer and a speech from these about the laws of composition of matter, a piece of zinc, that the test test had passed through nitric acid, placed in a Chinese saucer above the glow of a melting pot; the

various ingredients, among which also petals of one rose, were there by fifteen brothers and sisters, among them one fulfilled the role of the Vestal Virgin, presented to the Emperor,

which she successively placed on the saucer. After the requested sixteen minutes, during which the operator an extraordinary exerted great spiritual power, the piece of zinc had been turned into gold, which was determined chemically. The piece of gold was for a certain time in the investigation of the outside world in the cabinet of the Emperor on display, and became a small piece cut out, to be sent to the Supreme Council

Order in France. , 7

The gold maker in question was the first 'Emperor' of AM.ORE s, Spencer Lewis (1883–1939). He was succeeded in 1939 by his son, Ralph Maxwell Lewis, born in 1912. That

The business expanded enormously, in so far as the Order currently has departments in some 60 Western-oriented countries and about five million members. The head office of AM.0RC, Rosicrucian Park, is located in San José, California, and includes–conforms to the

20

alleged tradition of the order – a whole series of impressive buildings decorated with Egyptian columns, domes and sphinx images. There is an Egyptological museum, a Rose-Croix University with several lectures, a planetarium and a temple.

AM.0.RC. was founded by Spencer Lewis in 1909. That is not coincidence. A Rosicrucian: 'The Order works with well-defined periods

of reappearances. Concerning cycles of 108 years: 108 years of action and 108 years of rest. Now note that the order in America came in 1694. 1694 plus 108 years + 108 years is 1910. Hence the new active period had to be prepared in 1909. Those cycles find their origin in astrology. We are currently in it age of aquarius. The duration of that era divided by the magic number twelve gives 108. Hence. (...) You should see those cycles as

the breathing of the organization. This happens at different places and times. In this way the Order can not be veiled or become active everywhere at the same time. '

The order prides itself during the many centuries of its existence to have had an enormous impact on society. Even more, she would have directed society through the ages. To support that, AMORC picks up. out with impressive historical figures, politicians, scholars, philosophers, painters, writers, etc., who would have been members of the Order. "Proof of this is too

in the archives of the order in San José and in France, "the Rosicrucians claim. A well-done game. A selection from it list: Pythagoras, philosopher and mathematician; Plato, philosopher; Roger Bacon, philosopher and scholar; Alighieri Dante, poet; Leonardo da Vinci, painter, sculptor, scholar, architect; Paracelsus, physician, alchemist; Martin Luther, theologian; Francis Bacon, philosopher; Rembrandt, painter, engraver; Jacob Böhme, Lutheran mystic; René Descartes, philosopher, mathematician; William Harvey, English physician, discoverer

of the circulatory system; Blaise Pascal, mathematician and

physicist, philosopher
and writer; Baruch Spinoza, philosopher; Gotfried Wilhelm Leibnitz,
philosopher and mathematician; Isaac Newton, mathematician and
physicist, astronomer; Benjamin Franklin, statesman, scholar and
philosopher; Marie-Joseph de la Fayette, politician, military; John
Dalton, physicist and chemist; Honoré de Balzac, writer; Elia
Wheeler Wilcox, poet; William Howard Taft, politician, President USA
(1913-1921); Ignacy Jan Paderewski, pianist, composer, Polish
Ministerial Council in 1919; Claude Debussy, composer; Maurice
Maeterlinck,
writer, Nobel laureate 1911; Edith Piaf, singer. Impressive not?
'Dead men tell no tales', they say in England. And so far, AM.O.Re.
no formal proofs published that
21

the above ladies and gentlemen Rosicrucians were. By the way, in
in some cases that is very unlikely ...

AMORC's weigh ...

Jan is a modern Rosicrucian. He has the three in ten years time
preparatory degrees, the nine temple degrees and the three
illuminati threads. Jan now calls himself: Brother Rosae Crucis ...
Pride

he puts me a brochure of AMORC. 'True life',
he says convinced. The boss of the café brings our order.
Rosicrucians like beer. Would the manager know that there are
esoteric meetings every two weeks in his magnificently furnished
attic

take place? I shake the thought out of my head: she is irrelevant.

On the first inner page of the brochure 'Wat de

AMORC is in reality ', you can read the following: ' It

does not matter where, when or how you got hold of this booklet.

It's about the message that it contains. If that arouses your

interest, then after reading you may have the desire for it

gaining more knowledge in this area in you. Then know that You

just have to knock on the door and the gates will open ... '.

However, in order for those ports to open, you must pay the
membership fee

(registration amount 38 guilders, annual contribution 331.20
guilders) and one

sign the membership statement. As a member you promise: "I will
all writings, lessons, and treatises that are sent to me, keep
secret, and I will carefully take everything I receive from you.
study, to be step-by-step prepared for a life
of better understanding and progress.'

Jan leans forward, towards me. He whispers. "Then follows the
first step in AMORC .: the Great Initiation, the crossing
of the threshold. That is in fact the acceptance by the others. You
becomes a cell in the body of AMORC through initiation. Then you
will receive the instructions or monographs at home. These contain
the teachings of AMORC. which you preferably study on Thursday in
your own sanctum, a room that you
converted into esoteric study space. Why Thursday? Which
has to do with cycles of psychic concentration. On Thursday

there is such a peak. And the fact that then almost every ~ n studies, in strict seclusion, gives a cosmic bond between the members. You feel that. The Thursday evenings are called the sanctum evenings. The Monographs that you get to deal with are secret because non-members can not grasp the messages anyway. At the same time that is secrecy a security against those who wish to establish their own societies.'

22

The monographs of which Jan is referring to include "mystical teachings and principles that have been kept secret over the centuries" 9 from Egyptian mystical societies handed down by the Knights Templar. What are those mysterious teachings? in? Why are so many people around the world under the spell of what AMORC has to offer? Jan laughs at those questions. For him it is a foregone conclusion: AMORC holds the truth. The truth about life ... The Rosicrucian takes a big gulp and says: 'Thanks to the monographs you experience through all kinds of experiments the Cosmic Light: the God. It is that inner experience of God, the experience of the absolute, what matters: the beginning of all wisdom, of all sciences. This experience makes it easier to put things into perspective, you walk a middle way, you are less extreme. It is it became clear to me that there are things that I can not do anything change, such as the atomic threat. I can thank you they are better off with AMORC. In fact, there is politics not spoken. Yet AMORC is a pure political organization: we put the knowledge of the inner first as the most important aspect of life and we try to make everyone see that. If everyone were to put the study of the self first, society would be there look very different. That is our political input, be it that we do do not militate. No positions are taken by AMORC on, for example, the nuclear missiles.'

The middle way, the resignation. To AMORC. is by ex-members especially blamed so with the self I occupied that the world is forgotten. AMORC creates its own defined world with their own rules, some say. This criticism is sometimes fierce, witness the book 'Rose-Croix, j'accuse, .10 of an ex-AMORC member. A world with its own structures, with authoritarian grandmasters, with dignitaries and followers: the condensation of a degenerate social position, ex-members claim. An ex-top member told me confidential: "it is mainly directors of companies that make up the local hierarchy. People who can not go higher and stuck in the social system. They search AMORC a way out: a lift to higher up. Which can AMORC. offer. They can look forward and undisputed leadership to get. There is also an unwritten rule at AMORC especially for those dignitaries: 'make sure to uphold the ideals of the subordinates and do what you want.' Jan, himself

a top member, denies this stubbornly: 'AMORC. is an inner power. We do things that happen to others as miracles. What being taught at AMORC is essential. We learn the goods to know the history of mankind.'

23

The true history of mankind? The former grandmaster of the 'Dutch-speaking jurisdiction' explains in a brochure ll one little tip of the veil: "Although we are not a religion, the Order lays

how the Immaculate Conception of Mary could come about, what the mission of Jesus was, how he was raised in the Temples of Essenes. The Rosicrucians teach that Jesus was trained the Christ in the mystical schools of those days that were established in Egypt, in Israel and in India. That He must become the great leader of mankind and be initiated in Egypt and in other countries, to be able are his great mission to fulfill ... The Order shows Jesus as he does

was: a Son of God, a Mystic like never again on earth will come, as long as His mission here on earth is not fulfilled. She learns

how Jesus was the reincarnation of Zoroaster and that all disciples students were from the same secret school in which Jesus also became raised. Die der Essenen.'

A new load of liquor. Strange, this atmosphere: while we are talking seriously about the secrets of life, a few regular café-customers sing beverage songs. Soon it will be carnival. We come to the somewhat controversial teachings of the Rosicrucian organization. Jan becomes more suspicious: he weighs

words. Secrets are not meant for 'profane' ears ...

'In the temple degrees, magnetization medicine is taught. Healing by laying on of hands, and so on. Later, people switch to pure mental medicine, so healing only through the spirit. Another important aspect is the tightening of the power of the visualization: you create an image of a person, that image you can mentally project and materialize at a distance. Ankle and only by mental strength. In other words, you learn the power of magic. You also learn to protect against evil, against people or things that you want to harm. You do that by building mental circles around you. You learn how plants live. You experience emotions of plants. You notice how an apple cries like you

peel him. You learn how to get out of your body and how you can make contacts hundreds of miles away. You learn how to do it can focus thoughts on people and how you can mentally them can affect. But pay attention, you can not abuse that!'

Has Jan said too much? Doubtless. He looks at me with some anxiety and whispers: 'do not mention my name'. I had promised that beforehand. Apparently as compensation for the secrecy of his identity, he says suddenly that the teachings are sometimes misused: 'me

For example, a woman at AMORé who threatened to leave her body to come and see what her daughter was doing dancings."Such fantastic stories became me
24

also told by ex-members. But what about the ex-members the most liver, was the fact that the followers of AMORé are manipulated in their religious belief: "in the beginning is told: God or Buddha, it does not matter, if you but in a deity believes. Later the deity is turned into an unidentifiable cosmic force, the 'Al'. In the ninth grade, that too assertion swept under the table: there is no unidentifiable cosmic force: you are god yourself.'13

Reincarnation

I
I
I

It already appeared from the words of Van Drenthem-Soesman, more specifically where he was talking about Jesus, that Rosicrucians certainly believe reincarnation. Reincarnation is provable on the basis of the own experience, explains the former grandmaster: 'we use it here a Cosmic Law, as gravity is one, and or we to find it annoying that one thing does not fall up in normal circumstances or not, the law exists and we have to comply with that to hold. If they would object to me how it is possible that there is today many more people on earth than, let us say, during or after the flood, then I ask you to take it into account keep the lost continents, such as Atlantis and Lemuria, there have also been once. May I suffice to point out in the following places in the Bible where the subject of reincarnation is discussed: Matt. 11.10-14; Matt. 17,10-13; Matt. 16.13-14; and Mark 6, 14-15. '14. Whether or not those quoted Bible texts deal with reincarnation, I prefer to pass on Bible exegetes. In my opinion, these texts are rather broadly interpretable. A direct assignment escapes me, low at the ground when I am 15 •

Jan is also convinced of the existence of reincarnation: "I believe certainly in reincarnation. I have clearly experienced its existence.

First I started to reason things that I could not explain. On that things gave the reincarnation theory an acceptable explanation. Through exercises and experiments on the basis of the monographs I got

in addition reincarnation experiences. For me it is a foregone conclusion. So I have a big bond with Egypt. I used to be a scribee and 'I am learning for now. I really enjoy the scribee experience often. There is also a continuity in the physical appearance. Certain facial features are always very similar, like brothers. And that is also normal: the mind is looking for a suitable body. And since

the mind is continuous ... '

The 'law of compensation' is the 'law of compensation'

25

attached. And here is a fatalistic scent.

Van Drenthem-Soesman: 'Our health or illness, our good or evil circumstances, our wealth or poverty, our happy or unhappy married life we have "earned". Without a single exception we carry a heavy burden through life, arise previous incarnations and from the incarnation in which we find ourselves.' And the hungry in Africa then? me mer.

The 'convocation', the biweekly rosary meeting that takes place in the attic of the building is finished. One by one the rosicrucians trickle in.

'And how was it?', Jan asks.

"Oh, you did not miss anything. There were quite a few difficulties with it

the music, "laughs a woman. She winked remarkably at her colleague and whispers something in his ear. An inside joke? Or secret language?

'Yes, we work a lot with music', Jan explains scornfully, 'cosmic music. However, suddenly a piece of Michael Jackson or something like that appeared

the cassette to stand: rituals totally confused, you know that.' He smiles.

The others laugh too.

The cosmic light

"In all countries of the world, as if it were a second Renaissance, the Order is working to bring humanity to the great Cosmic Light. to lead, that has always been since Creation, but that man did not want to accept, because he was misled. , 16 A Rosicrucian expresses the raison d'être of AMORé as follows: 'It goal lies in the symbolism of the Rosycross. The cross symbolizes the human body, while the soul, symbolized by the some rose in the middle, during her life travel experiences must gain from the cosmic laws.'

In order to achieve that goal, AMORé has a solid structure available. The Order is administratively subdivided into so-called 'jurisdictions', each of which has its own language area. National boundaries

do not play a role in this. The Supreme Grand Lodge is located in San José. Every

jurisdiction is governed by a Grand Lodge, including the Loges (minimum 150 members), the Chapters (minimum 40 members) and the Pronaos (minimum 30 members) fall. Jan: 'the heads of the Great Watches, called grandmasters, are chosen for life by the supreme committee in San José, chaired by the Imperator. Grandmaster of the French-speaking jurisdiction is Christian Bernard.

For the Dutch-speaking jurisdiction this is currently Irène Beusekamp-Fabert and that since 1983. For this, successively

Jan Koopman, in 1939, and van Drenthem-Soesman, in 1967, appointed

26

to grandmaster 17 • For Europe there is still a Supreme Legate. That is Raymond Bernard, the grandmaster's father of the French-speaking jurisdiction. For the local masters of the Lodges, Chapters and Pronaos have different standards: they become only elected for one year. That is how it becomes idealizing a person opposed. After all, a master has quite a bit of respect: he leads the ceremonies and gives an explanation. One year is usually not sufficient to obtain supporters. Then there is still at that during the biweekly meetings or convocations often deputies, officers of the Grand Lodge, are present to keep an eye on things. 'Whether the members then will not idealize the grand master or Imperator? Jan nods: "That is possible happens too. But such a thing is not disadvantageous since the grandmasters competent. By the way, such a big organization as AMORC needs an efficient management and there is continuity definitely in place.'

In France, AMORC has about 160,000 members. The Order would have also firmly established themselves in political organizations. According to G. Buisson, the official conferences of the Order in France, the government institutions of some countries, especially in Black Africa, almost in the hands of AMORC 18 • Running in Belgium it is not such a speed. The Order has seven hundred followers, neatly divided between Flanders and Wallonia. "The number of members is rising

with the day ', Jan-beamed: Those members are slowly being led to the Cosmic Light through the preparatory degrees, the 9 Temple degrees and the higher degrees, which may become even more secretive held. From the ninth Temple level the Order provides new impulses. Because: 'after the nine Temple degrees there is a void: you have already seen everything and the biweekly convocations bring little

or nothing new. That is why AMORC has provided new frameworks to fill the resulting void.'

Those higher esoteric paths run through very mysterious orders and knighthoods. Preparations have been made. You can now knight be in the 'Ordre Renové du Tempie', the 'Ordre Kabbalistique de la Rose-Croix d'Or ', the 'Ordre Martiniste Traditionnel '... A journey to the heavens ...

I say farewell to Jan and his fellow Rosicrucians.

"If you are interested, you know where to contact us," suggests someone. "I really only wanted information," I say again. Jan nods.

It's raining again. And how! Could I walk with some magic between the raindrops? On the way home I suddenly get something too inside: a Rosicrucian was talking about the Martinist Order, in which

'super Rosicrucians' reside. He spoke –flighting– about peculiar practices about the 'true religion'. "The Christian faith is based on lies," he explained, "there are people among us who are the true identity and the secret of Jesus Christ have unveiled.'

Martinists?

The divine substance

"The mind and not the soul is required for the sciences of the man; but the mind is not necessary for the real and divine sciences. Hence no two things are more opposed

can be the truth and the world.'– Louis Claude de SaintMartin 19 •

The founder of Martinism is Louis Claude de Saint-Martin, also known and best known under the pseudonym of the 'Unknown Philosopher.

Under that name he published most of his theses based on Christian mysticism. Through Martinism we are taught how to free ourselves from the chains of the earth and

how we can eventually settle in the face of God, the Unity, the ALL.

This is the job of every Martinist, fighter against it

Evil, against the Prince of Darkness.

Martinism originated in an era characterized by

reason, by reason. France was under the spell of a new tide coming: the fall of the Ancien Régime was near and the Revolution hung there like the sword of Damocles above. Apparently as opposites for the 'enlightened thinkers', such as Rousseau and Voltaire, shot here and there

France, and also in other countries, mystical schools like mushrooms from the ground. Louis Claude de Saint-Martin, born on January 18, 1743

as a son of Catholic noble parents, received his mystical initiations

in one of those schools. In 1767 the Saint-Martin came into contact with

Don Martinez de Pasqually de la Tour, a Spanish or Portuguese nobleman and Rosicrucian, who had previously founded the 'Ordre des Elus Cohens'²⁰. The Saint-Martin became a member of the order. This secret society was engaged in the study of occult sciences, with a kabbalah, which was Christianized by the Pasqually himself, and with sorcery. All these strange activities had a deep-Christian inclination,

which explains in part the success of the Order in higher aristocratic circles. Martinez de Pasqually (1727–1774) stated that the

man is a carrier of a divine substance. It was the job of it Martinezism (that is how the Martinez de Pasqually movement started later

called) to rediscover that divine substance, so that, after a whole series of reincarnations, man is once again in his place alongside GOD

can take. Martinezism is laced with sorcery.

After the death of Martinez de Pasqually in 1774, his most gifted student, Louis Claude de Saint-Martin, went his own way the world follows a doctrine – an antithesis of materialistic evolution theory – now known as Martinism. In fact, Saint-Martin Christianized the principles of Martianism by and by. Martinism comes down to a reinterpretation of the 'jelly. AMORC Rosicrucians who are well advanced in their studies can join the ranks of the current Martinists. They are not busy saving the world, but humanity. They give answers to profound questions such as: why do we live? who are we? what do we do on earth? Perhaps I should join these 'knights of the inner enlightenment 'to know the secret about Jesus Christ. I m curious.
The book of man

ORDAE DES CHEVALIERS MARTINISTEa

A Saturday night in March. A strong breeze pushes me towards it market square of the village. Fortunately, the sky has decided to stop for a while keep the discharge of March showers. This time I do not appear soaking wet at the place of appointment. Sewed out, though. In the attic of the party halls complex is being waved: people drink and dance. Earlier that day the attendees experienced the New Year's ritual of AMORC. 'The first full moon in the sign of the ram announces one to us new year, 'my contact says,' which usually coincides with the beginning of spring.'The droning La Bambas and the sticky slows alternate steadily. "This is the exoteric side of the new year celebration. That may well be, we have to agree once in a while taste the pleasures of life.'The Martinist actually looks apologetic and immediately adds:' I do not like it dancing."So we can talk. A shielded room at the back seems to be suitable for conversation. Although dull, distorted bass sounds produce the low ceiling

29

r
We are relatively calm here. The Martinist impresses. Not only the continuous references to all kinds of esoteric and occult groupings through the ages betrayed the mystic in him. The is also in the look: the glassy and yet penetrating look amidst black half-long curly hair and ditto beard gives him a 'wise' image. Suddenly a La Bamba daunts through the room again. The Martinist ticks rhythmically with a beer ticket on the table. "Actually, I can not do anything say about the inner world of the Martinist order. I am bound by an oath of secrecy."I move my chair closer. 'Man was by the "Highest Wisdom," call it God,

Buddha or anyone, put on earth as a sign of his righteousness and his power to limit evil and bring peace to the universe. Evil was represented by the Prince of Darkness, the fallen angel, who was convinced the same to be able to acquire power as God. (...) Man was then powerful: he belonged to the holy race, because he got a piece from God his divinity. Perhaps the image sea-God and human drop-in-that-sea is the most comprehensible. In the beginning, the human hermaphrodite and immortal. He got a cover with it to protect themselves against the temporal of things on earth. Which casing was not under the influence of the decomposition wounds. The holy race had a vast knowledge. It knew all sciences, all spiritual and occult facts. All that knowledge was contained in it the 'Book of Man', consisting of ten pages. Those ten pages form a substantial whole. The 'holy' man had the opportunity to process those ten pages at a glance. That was possible to carry out his true task: to create order in the disorder of the net created world. '

While the words of the Martinist still reverberate under my mortal? Brain, in the adjoining banquet hall a 'Rock around the Clock '. A stark contrast. The martinist confidently grabs his glass of red wine. He slowly turns the glass around and tastes thoughtfully. He nods. Has he perhaps discovered a new truth? As if reading his thoughts, he continues: "Someone asked me one hours ago, whether I could predict a prediction through the coffee grounds in his bag to do. I then said: yes, this is what I see: you will either have a new bag need it, or they need to rinse.'

The 'Book of Man'? 'It states how the universe originated. The book explains the duality, the twofold nature that is present characterizes and leads. The duality came with the fall of man. After all, he was tempted by the Prince of Darkness, the fallen and 30

I

~ el. As a result of that fall, man has a material, perishable have been given. He has since been subject to feelings that affect him torment and destroy. The book teaches you how to control these feelings and to steer them in the right direction. (...) Another page acts about the unity principle. This includes religion and worship from God. The principle of unity is, as it were, the central memory the humanity that is locked up in each of us. Scientists call it the genes. But it is much more than purely material, it is a spmtual given. You can request wisdoms by performing certain rituals. The principle of unity contains the divine substance that is present in each of us. (...) The book deals also the laws, the rules of life on earth and the rights of, for example a sovereign, a head of state, a judge, in short, all worldly

rights and obligations. Martinism also teaches you about the formation of the physical person in the womb of the woman. If you have that knowledge you can put yourself in such a condition that it is nice to be born. You can switch off the birth trauma. You can, through certain rituals, attract that soul that suits you best. So can to reincarnate important scholars or artists.'

D ~ Martinist remains icy calm. He sipped his wine and suddenly looks very serious. 'Look', he says, 'the most important thing is of course the integration of all that knowledge. Without the total insight, the to be led away from the truth and fallen into idolatry. That is the weakness of current science. That is the cause of it existence of nuclear missiles and the atomic bomb. You understand? The Martinists therefore devote themselves to the study of the 'Book of Man'. Of course can not do that in a single life: the body dies. But the soul remains life and one is born again in a reincarnation that is favorable for development. That happens every 144 years. The great masters, Jesus, Buddha, reincarnate now and again to keep the world on the right track to lead and direct. The soul is between two reincarnations being in a 'radius area, waiting for a favorable reincarnation. The Spiritualists speak of 'confounded souls'! So you have to live your life devote to the study of the truths. During the sessions of the Martinists are taught how through certain rituals and meditation techniques you can enter a state of enlightenment. You see and feel light to your huh ~. That is the sign that you are penetrating to the truth. To make that possible, we dress in a white cloak and we wear a mask. The white cloak refers to our spiritual pastors, the Knights of the Temple Order, and to the unknown Philosoo ~: He ~ mask we put on our mortal mask, our personality, from us. You need it in every reincarnation achieve mastery. Only then do you have access to the true light, the

31

i alchemical gold. Because solfor, the first step in Martinism, mercury, the second degree, and salt, the third degree, make up gold, the fourth and highest degree. Then you are Master, Inconnu (Unknown).'

The Martinist now wants to party further. On the tones of a slow from the In the sixties I leave the Rosicrucian New Year's Eve party. Outside on street blows the wind. In a pub a little further on I see how the wheat tradition is kept alive. Someone swings by the chandelier great jolijt of the café-visitors. Only the boss gesticulates angry. Occult structures

Martinists and Martinezists: mysterious figures. There are many such occult groups. An Ordre recently arose des Chevaliers Martinistes', founded by former members of AMORC and its Martinist order, the 'Ordre Martiniste Traditionnel' (OMT). The OMT must have originated around 1932 on initiative by Victor-Emile Michelet, a man who stood at the top of the particularly mysterious Memphis-Misraim-Ioges. And that's what it looks like circle around. An adept of Memphis-Misraim (MM) told me: 'Spencer Lewis was commissioned by MM at the time to start AMORC. MM must be regarded as a species supervising organization. Our people help new esoteric and occult movements with, for example, the development of their rites. Many top members of AMORC and the OMT are members of MM. ' The mystery rises to the top. At the same time I feel that I am really penetrate to the core of the occult world. The Memphis-Misraim-Ioges offer the perfect framework in which esoteric and occult movements arise. They supply the 'knights of inner enlightenment'. It starts to look like my wanderings pass by the esoteric paths of Rosicrucians and Martinists are fruitful throw off. The search for the contemporary knights can now start definitively. The rites

'AM - All right and up to the order, my brothers. (One obeys). AM - It is me, my brothers, by the sign ... and by the contra-sign and under the protection of the International High Council of the Eastern Masonic Order of the Ancient and Primitive Ritus of Memphis-Misraim, in the name of his Great One Hierophant and his sovereign Sanctuary for the ... and for his subdivisions, it seems to me, to declare closed the mystie32

works of the lofty Senate and Council working on the Zénith from ... at 66 degrees from the Ritus. Let's all swear that we are the course of our work will be kept secret. All - (hand raised) We swear it. AM - The hearing has been levied. That the disciples of the Lord may withdraw in peace.' Thus the initiation ends in the 66th degree of the Order Memphis-Misraim. The man who is so initiated is immediately Patriarche Grand Conserver of the Order. MM counts no less than 97 degrees 21. The titles that belong to those degrees run for example from 'Knight of the Temple '(20th degree) on' Prince of Light '(42nd degree) to 'Souverain Pontife Grand Hiérophante du Rite' (97th degree) 22. The big secret

The 'Knights', 'Princes', 'Patriarchs' and much more of MelTJphis-Misraim are very difficult to approach. Have I been lucky? Sooner or later, if you go into the occult world, you will end up one or more MM trailers. My experience confirms it: the shadow of the Order indeed reaches far.

In Belgium, the Order has around 200 faithful supporters spread over five lodges. MM has departments in almost the entire Western world and

also in many Latin American countries. Is MM the superstructure?

Hard to make out. In the broad circles of Freemasonry

the Order regarded as an outsider, as 'the strange boys

from Cagliostro '. That mysterious Italian from the eighteenth century would

it is said to have undergone an initiation in Egypt and so on

the ancient wisdom of the ancient Egyptian mystery schools

integrated into existing freemason circles. He founded his own

lodges, which only started much later and after all kinds of mergers (1880)

would give to the Memphis-Mishraim Order.

A strange figure, that Cagliostro. An adventurer, a wanderer.

He earned fortunes with quackery, with rejuvenation cures,

with goldmaking. He became honor and enthusiasm in noble and

receive court circles. In 1795 he died in a prison after he entered

Rome was condemned for practicing freemasonry.

For some, Cagliostro was simply a clever crook,

for others a genius, a man who knew the secrets of life.

The secrets of life: that is what the current MM adepts like

of course also working on it. Within the Order all sorts of groups

arise that are interested in things like reincarnation,

parapsychology, magic, ... These groups can lead a life of their own

after a while. That is how AMORC would have arisen. That would be

the quasi-innumerable Martinists and Martinezist movements

33

daylight. But the strangest group is an all

without a doubt the 'Priuré de Sion'. The knights of SION say

to have a big secret, a short-term knowledge

the whole world can change 23!

Many have tried to make contact with the 'Priuré', few

have passed. The knights are at a distance. I stuck out

lights up with five people, all belonging to the occult world.

They all claimed at high and low that the knights of Sion

operate in the margins of Memphis-Misraim or of Martinist orders

that have arisen from it. All said that I would never be able to

contact the 'Priuré' and that if the 'Priuré' needed it

find, they themselves would make a statement. Should I take that

seriously? It all seemed rather far-fetched to me. But occult

traditions,

in this case connected with a knight ideal, had and have one

enormous influence on a lot of people. Rosicrucians, Martinists,

Martinezists, Memphis-Misraim adepts and now the Knights of Sion:

they give answers to life questions that people ask themselves. Or

those answers are meaningful and contain the 'truth', everyone has

to

but for themselves. I am probably too little spiritual and too much

materialistic. I have to admit: I do not like secrets. Especially if

they - like that at AMORC for example

case appears to be made up of totally uncontrollable and

sometimes even ridiculous inferences. But the 'Knights of Sion' intrigued me. However, as I predicted, I did not get one contact us. Mystery seemed to be the secret weapon. The story that those knights spread was fantastic, unimaginable. They had sent their claims to the world through BBC journalists. But the most odd thing was that the claims of the Knights of Sion in a later stage of this story – via a total other way would reappear.
The priest-king

When Father Bérenger Saunière carried out restoration work in 1891 to his church in the South French Rennes-Ie-Château, he discovered in one of the pillars on which the altar stone was supported, a number of old ones parchments. From then on, the poor pastor became a rich man. People like Archduke Johann von Habsburg would personally like him significant amounts. Because Saunière had discovered a secret that, if publicly known, the foundations of the society would shake. Two of those parchments contain pedigrees. They were never made public. That story was described in 1967 by the French author Gérard 34

de Sède²⁴, who then cooperated with a certain Pierre Plantard²⁵. They were intrigued by the Sèdes book. Not only did many fail people to Rennes-Ie-Château and surroundings to look for go to any treasures, including the – mainly occult – press paid a lot of attention to the mystery. A dozen years earlier, the 'Journal Officiel'²⁶ published the statutes of a knighthood, called 'Prieuré de Sion ', with the subtitle: 'Chevalerie d'Institution et Règles Catholiques, d'Union Indépendante et Traditionnaliste ', abbreviated CIRCUIT. One of the founders then was the same Pierre Plantard, who was later awarded the highest title 'Nautonnier'. Through the internal magazine of the 'Prieuré' –CIRCUIT–that apparently fits in and out in front of the eyes of a wider audience was thrown, very striking positions were defended. These always, from far or near, related to the mysterious parchments discovered by Saunière. CIRCUIT made the ever-growing group of interested people that the 'Prieuré' not a new organization, but on the contrary for centuries existed and was founded by Godfrey of Bouillon (ca. 1060–1100) to protect a 'royal family'. CIRCUIT also reported that this 'royal family' had to do with the Merovingians, a dynasty between 430 and 751 over the Frankish Empire reigned and set aside by the Carolingians. The Duke of Lorraine, Godfrey of Bouillon, animator of the First Crusade would be a descendant of that Merovingian dynasty. With the in ~ especially in Jerusalem in 1099, the duke –so recounts the "Prieuré" at last his legal kingdom. Yet Godfrey never became king. That title obtained his brother after Godfrey's death 1100. Plantard – who also considers himself a descendant of the

Merovingian – and his mysterious knights worked in secret on a grand plan: the Merovingian dynasty had to be restored, on the throne of France and even rule over a sort of unified states of Europe! The new prince would be a 'priest-king', a man who could have both a religious and a political authority have. That theocratic form of government is a dream that many occult and esoteric groups are nurtured. The strange statements and unlikely goals of the knights of the 'Prieuré de Sion' did not get either side or shore. Why was suddenly that Merovingian sex so important? What would the new ruler to draw his religious authority? Those questions were also posed by BBC journalist Henry Lincoln and two of his colleagues²⁷. After a meticulous historical study, however, based on quite a few interpretations, and after contacts with knights of the 'Prieuré' they draw up the following story. The 'Holy Grail', to which the Prieu ~

35

To refer to ré documents was nothing more than the 'Sang Royaal' (San Grael, Sang Royal), the Royal Blood,. of Jesus Christ: Christ was the successor of the common Jewish dynasty and in name of the Jews. He married Mary Magdalene and had children. Mary Magdalene fled together with her children to the South of France and married them out Visigoth princes. Their offspring later on again relationships with the Meroving. The dynasty of the Merovingians did not die out with the takeover of power by the Carolingians in the eighth century, but continued secretly, waiting for a new chance. At the end of the eleventh, you dived finally a new Merovingian ruler on: Godfied from BOUillon. He would from now on have blood relatives guarded by a very powerful society, the 'Prieuré de Sion'. The secret that by Saunière, the pastor of Rennes-le-C ~ ateau, was discovered, would be that Jesus Christ, son of Coming David, had a posterity that still exists today. That would be laughed about have continued through the ages through the dynamism of Meroving. The old parchments in the pillar of the altar would. the provide proof of that divine descent. I?I can d: me ~ we ruler, the future 'priest-king', also become a religion legitimize. And how! This baffling proof, according to the English researchers, is now in the hands of the 'Prieuré de Sion'. The admirably but very hypothetical story, suggested by the Knights of the 'Prieuré', has – so I have seen – a huge impact in esoteric and occult circles. Although there is no concrete evidence, many Rosicrucians, Martinists and Memphis-Misraim adepts believe in it. Some of them join the road to once a descendant of Jesus Christ to bring the throne of Europe. Madness? It is striking that many former masters ~ n the 'Prieur ~', as announced by the knights, also on the hJst of the emmente Rosicrucians of AMORC adorn. By the way, the thirteen highest

dignitaries of the 'Prieuré' call themselves in no uncertain terms the 'Thirteen Rosicrucians'. I have already pointed out that witnesses told me that the 'Prieuré' can be found in circles that are closely related to those

esoteric societies. Hence the double use of names such as Leonardo da Vinci, Robert Fludd, Robert Boyle, Isaac Newton, Victor Hugo, Claude Debussy, Jean Cocteau ...

'Dead men tell no tales' ...

And the question remains: Who should be present today to throw up as 'priest-king'? Who is currently the *n ~ zaat der ~ e* roving and therefore of Christ? There are more that matter

36

title can be appropriated, it is claimed. There is Pierre Plantard, the

leader of the 'Prieuré'. But the English researchers also tip and especially on the prestige of the current head of Habsburg House, Otto of Habsburg. He would be gifted through his ancestors with "divine blood." It would be something: after all these years another one

Habsburg on the throne. When Otto's father in 1918 forced away did from the Austrian throne it seemed imperial and royal Habsburg game played out definitively. Now gets the chef from the House Habsburg-Lorraine suddenly support from unexpected quarters.

Would the Archduke – a title taken from Austria by him – really have the ambition of becoming king or emperor of

To become Europe? Would he be aware of the Merovingian?

and divine blood that, according to some, flows through its veins?

It all seems far-fetched and unlikely. But ', so one *~ e* English researchers say: 'The political systems and ideologies, that in the beginning of this century seemed to promise so much, all are less

more bankruptcy. Cubanism, socialism, fascism, capitalism and Western democracy have all broken their promise, their supporters disappointed and the dreams they called, are not true

made. Politicians no longer trust, but distrust, because of their pettiness, lack of perspective and abuse of power. Cynicism, dissatisfaction and disappointment take over the west. Mental tension, anxiety and despair are becoming more common. At the same time there is an increasing need for it a meaningful existence, a need for emotional satisfaction, the need to give life a spiritual meaning, the need something in which one can really believe. There is a renewed need for it

something sacred that leads to a revival of religions. The many sects and cults and the rise of fundamentalists in the United States are the example of this. The need also increases

a real 'leader'; not a Führer, but a wise, lovable one spiritual figure, a 'priest-king' in which mankind can put their trust. Our civilization has itself with material things saturated and at the same time discover a deeper hunger. She is aiming

her gaze now elsewhere in her emotional, psychic and spiritual needs. , 28

We will see later how less esoteric knights react to certain aspects of the above considerations. In a totally different, much less occult context we will discover that some inferences are not as absurd as they seem. So much is certain: something happens behind the scenes of certain things contemporary knighthoods. But let us stay for a while in occult circles. Finally, for many, it is knighthood and
37

the esotericism go hand in hand. Someone told me: "that merging is a tradition that has existed since the Middle Ages and where the Catholic Church is still bored. Just look at the Templars ...'

2. The knights of the night

•

The Count of Saint-Germain

Cardinal de Rohan (1734–1803) was a man of his time. A time of mysteries, totally fabricated or interspersed with half truths. The cardinal had already heard a lot and lived a lot. His little edifying lifestyle led him into trouble more than once. He even fell into disfavor with Queen Marie Antoinette, whom he wanted to spawn by giving Her Majesty a very precious necklace. That plan might have succeeded, were it not for the cardinal to ship with the Countess de Lamotte, an adventurer who small secretly sold in England. The cardinal already had a lot heard and experienced a lot! But when he heard of the count of Saint-Germain, he could not believe his ears. It was claimed that the illustrious count at the time of the Roman governor's house Jerusalem, Pontius Pilate, had been a welcome guest! Immortal? Unbelievably, the cardinal turned to the old chamberlain of the count: "My friend, I have trouble believing what your master is told. That he can speak ventriloquely, well; that he making gold, I want to accept that too. But that he is two thousand years old and has known Pontius Pilate, that is too strong. Were you there too?" The Count's chamber servant replied: "Ah no, Monsignor, that is for my time. I am only four hundred year in the service of Mr. de Graaf. '1 Vienna, 1790. The Austrian Rudolph Gräffer was in all states:
38

39

the count of Saint-Germain had been spotted in the city! In a room in the 'Fedalhof' – 'where Leibniz stayed in 1713' – there was an imposing man, a miracle man! A man with noble facial features and an unlikely probing look. While filling the glasses with tokay, given to him by Catherine of Russia,

the count announced his imminent departure: "I need me Konstantinopel. Then I go to England for two inventions to prepare for the next century will be put into use: the train and the steamer. Those inventions will also benefit Germany. The seasons will change a bit, first the spring, then summer. I see all that. Trust me, the astronomers and the Metereologists know nothing about it. You have to study those things, as I did, in the pyramids. At the end of this century I disappear from Europe and withdraw into the Himalayas. I'm going there rest, because I need rest. We will be in eighty-five years see me again. Adieu, you vous aime ... "The count stood up and left the Leibniz room in the Fedalhof. He left a bewildered Gräffer back2.
"

Such strange anecdotes about the -quired-mysterious Count of Saint-Germain were and still are wars in certain occult and esoteric circles. Among other things, the current followers of the founders of theosophy (Blavatsky and Steiner) believe certainly in the immortality of the count. They know him a place in the sanctuary of the earth: Agartha or Shambala, to be situated in the

Himalayas. That's where the real Masters of the earth would live. The count

Saint-Germain is a cult figure: owner of the so-called elixir of life and realizing the alchemical dream, making gold!

Our count has never claimed to have such divine powers speaking to the imagination. Yet others did

very willing for him. He loved mysteries around his person. He never told him how old he was, secretly kept his descent secret and resurfaced in different cities under a different name: prince Ràkoczi, Marquis of Montferrat, M. de Surmont, Count d'Aymar, Count de Welldone. An adventurer? A businessman? Or a diplomat?

Perhaps the three. Anyway, the Count of Saint-Germain must have been born around 1710 from rich, aristocratic parents. The thesis, as if he were an illegitimate child of the queen of Spain, Marie-Anne de Neubourg, the second wife of Charles II, seems very plausible 3 • This solves the secrecy about his descent and also his wealth and influence in various royal houses declared. Because he had money and influence, that's for sure.

His life walk? He appeared in Versailles in 1741, where he joined

40

r

with chemical tests, weekned in 1744 to England and there was unmasked as a spy. From 1756 he was in the highest Parisian circles as a favorite of Madame de Pompadour, the mistress

of the king of France, Louis XIV. He became secret diplomatic agent in the service of the French king and negotiated including in 1760 in The Hague about peace with England. Later he moved to Russia, where he assisted Catharina II in her coup against Peter III in 1762. In between, he set up cloth dyers in Tournai and Moscow. He had discovered new coloring processes. On 27 February 1784 the count died in Eckernförde near Schleswig from rheumatism and paralysis. He became the second march. Some time later, his friend, Karel van Hesse, landgraaf, order to transfer the corpse to the cemetery of Frederisberg at Schleswig. Since then, the tomb of the Saint-Germain untraceable. Mystery ...

The turbulent lifestyle of the count, the fact that after a quiet period around his person, he appeared under different names, the mystery around his cemetery, are all elements that led many a biographer to decide that he was a member of the very secret Brotherhood of the Rosicrucians. This Brotherhood was born in the early seventeenth centuries announced the new universal man 4 • Was that the secret of the Count of Saint-Germain? Perhaps!

Angela, the white goddess

In the mid-seventies of our century you could be in occult circles learn the existence of a 'Fondation Saint-Germain' located in Marseille. Responsible for that organization was ~ ee ~ sure Angela. And she had her reasons to bear that responsibility: she claimed to be the reincarnation of Socrates and many others; even from a sioux chief and from queen Elisabeth from England. She claimed to be the mother of ... the count of Saint-Germain!

Georges, an ex-adept of Angela, told me the following: "Angela pretended to be a goddess; she was in company with Jesus and the count of Saint-Germain, her son. At least, she told me. She had direct contact with Agarthā. The True Masters of the earth –so she suggested– had mandated her for the teachings of A YAM (English: I am, to mark the divine in the human). The A YAM group would have been founded by the Saint-Germain in ... 1930 in the United States. Angela was Belgian, her name was Angela Van Room and she had been married to one

41

r

•

1

German Nazi officer. She must have been about 75 years old when I was her

met that was in 1976. She was big, had white hair; a mighty appearance. She had a hypnotizing power., 5.

6

Angela, the White Goddess, used the following ritual:

"That God Bless You" (x3)
 'We love you' (x3)
 'We thank you' (x3)
 'A YAM crush, disintegrate, destroy all the obstruction on our road '(x3)
 'AYAM, do it with the Blue Ray of the Elohim Hercules' (x3)
 'AYAM, destroy any procrastination and any interference' (x3)
 'AYAM, destroy every lie, every deception and false appearance' (x3)
 "Archangel Mikael, with your miraculous authority and your sword of flames of the Great Central Sun (x3), crush (x3), destroy (x3) ... all ethereal knowledge of communism in Europe and in the whole world ... all destructive ethereal knowledge of the French farmers ... all the ethereal knowledge of the medical corps in France,
 Germany and in Europe ... all destructive ethereal knowledge inside hospitals, clinics ... all destructive ethereal knowledge that does not
 the divine plan belongs to the Ascended Masters
 Valéry Giscard d'Estaing, his family, his activities, his possessions and
 his entourage ... all destructive inventions of humanity
 the field of pharmacy, medicine, industry, nuclear science, research centers.'.

"This was only a small part of the ritual," says Georges,
 'the total ritual lasted for five hours! Then your head was empty and
 your thoughts were gone. Angela stuffed you with racist, anti-communist and anti-Jewish talk. The blacks and the Israelis had too low vibrations, she said. Amnesty International was the devil. Communists were terrorists. She reminded you to actions, to the search of new disciples. Some sessions took ten days, but I never took part. I have people who were spiritually torn, no longer their own identity, let alone recognize their wife's offspring members. She was satanic. Bad through and through. When she joined with Origas her empire started well!'"

42

The knights of the white goddess

Georges looks blurry ahead. He continues to dodge my eyes. This conversation must release terrible memories, I suspect. The hell! That must have been hell. There is no other word that much psychological pain and desperation covers. Georges now works as a bank clerk. He only lives – 'I can never live with anyone' – and studies the Bible in his spare hours, as if he wants to do penance for his
 walk with the White Goddess. When I ask him what has become of the other disciples, he becomes cynical. He still fears the backlash always? 'A few have fortunately ended up in their place: they are in the house of madmen!' The sun is burning outside. The hot street is running
 full of strolling buyers and visitors. Crease Georges facial

features

himself, not without difficulty, in a smile. 'To see happy, carefree faces, that does me good,' he says.

Who was Origas? Let us return to the end of the years

sixty. Location: Rome, the crypt of San Nilo's abbey. Raymond Bernard, French master of the largest Rosicrucian organization AMORC 9, meets a mysterious cardinal Blanc. Cardinal Blanc – deputy of the True Masters of the Earth – Bernard orders the Order of the Temple, dissolved by Pope Clements

V in the fourteenth century, to revive. This to humanity

a worthy way of the era of the. Fishing to the age

of the Aquarius. Thus the 'Ordre Renové du Tempie'

(ORT) born and integrated into the Ancient Mystical Order Rosae

Crucis. Bernard became grand master of both. Some time later

Raymond Bernard in the crypt of Chartres Cathedral one

Certain Origas solemnly knighted and gave him the title of bailiff.

Lucien Origas (1920–1981), member of AMORC, member of the Martinist

order of AMORC and well known in far-right circles, gets even more

obeisances. He is crowned 'King of Jerusalem' by Bernard. The crown

is made of zinc. Perhaps because

the name Origas does not sound dignified enough for a king, takes

the

brand new 'Bailiff' of the ORT the name appealing to the imagination

43

Humbert de Frankenbourg. The recruitment can begin. The

address list of AMORC works wonders: less than

no time counts the Order about 1500 submarine supporters.

The relationship between Origas, the King of Jerusalem, and Bernard, the

esoteric grandmaster, remained very warm until at least 1972.

Then there was a hitch and the 'King of Jerusalem' also became grand master of the Ordre Renové du Tempie.

The Order quickly went the extreme right-wing tour: by lodging

grant to militants of the Black International, by acting as post

office for Italian neo-fascists 11. When Origas anticommunist tracts

of far-right groups through the

Order spread, however, there was protest in the ranks of the

knights.

Among others Michel Carpenet, the lieutenant general of a department

of the order resigned and shortly afterwards founded the 'Ordre des

Chevaliers du Saint-Temple' with some faithful followers.

a neo-Templar organization.

But back to the eyeball of Origas: the Ordre Renové du

Tempie. Roger Facon and Jean-Marie Parent make in their book 'Les

Meurtres de l'Occulte, 12 also reported a resolution, passed

by the 'Magisterial Chapter' of the ORT in June 1975: 'shooting and

karate exercises must continue ... there must be two bodyguards

be made available to our grandmaster '. A king without bodyguards

does not exist.

In a letter, Origas wrote the following 13: "I am the central point

of all forces, of all the light that descends from the Hierarchy and

of the Great Brotherhood of the White Lodges, who conducts our Order

via Agartha and the King of the World (Origas also called himself King of the World) ... One must obey the grandmaster, not only because of his wisdom, but because he represents God, because he is the living sign of Christ in the order ...

GG obedience that only focuses on the simple execution of command is powerless and imperfect; that obedience is none virtue ... The second degree of obedience is not only to execute the orders of the Superior, but also to do so want. It is even better to get rid of his will and that of God to take over, that of his superior. .. The third degree of obedience is also to give him the understanding. It is not just there to want to, but also to think the same ... These obedience principles do not only apply to the Superior, but are also applicable in all degrees, for all officers and with respect to the grandmaster. He, the grandmaster obeys God ... '

Georges apparently resists this frightening story.

44

Suddenly he nods violently: 'in such a structure everything can happen to you. All what the grandmaster says is law. That's how we became uncritical

introduced to the White Goddess.' A sigh. He seems it all not yet easy to grasp. "Origas was a man who knew well how he was one

audience had to play, he had a sense of drama. In 1975 he spoke to us

about his fantastic contacts with the Masters of the Earth, with the count of Saint-Germain whom he would have met, with a mysterious organization A YAM. AY AM would have made him a revelation: Angela, the White Goddess would soon be in our

circles! When the White Goddess finally appeared, she used the Order to make disciples, with full approval

from Origas. With all its consequences .. .'

The collaboration between Origas and Angela lasted two full years. In 1977 the White Goddess disappeared from the circle of the knights. Where to? Nobody knows. Origas stayed and built his Order an authoritarian way further.

Vitam impendere vero (devoting his life to the truth – one of them foreign exchange of the Ordre Renové du Temple)

The truth? When on March 18, 1314^{0p} ordered Philip the Fair the 22nd Grand Master of the Order of the Temple, Jacques de Molay, was burned alive, the Order was not dead! On the contrary, only the outward characteristics were destroyed. The 'Inner Circle' remained –all the ORT–continue exist and would, in due time, as the humanity is in great difficulty, to reveal again. In the In the second half of the twentieth century, that time apparently arrived:

the time of the Ordre Renové du Tempie. With the transition from it Time of the Pisces to the Age of the Aquarius knows the humanity many problems: economic and political, op religious plane and also in the field of morality. Mankind is in danger of death!

Thanks to the reintroduction of the esoteric values of Christianity, forgotten for centuries by the Catholic Church, the ORT man from his current inferior state to a superior to be able to transform. This is done by an initial written, then oral, lecture on the following subjects: the study of the means to obtain self-control; the application of exercises that lead to this: relaxation, concentration, meditation, contemplation, mental dynamism ...; the study of means that promote the awakening, development and liberation of the various psychological possibilities of man; the application of parapsychological exercises: nonsense⁴⁵

rigorous observation, clairvoyance, telesthesia, precognition, postcognitions, telepathy, psychometrics, psychokinesis, telekinesis, crystallography, radiesthesia, ...; the comparative study of ancient civilizations, of different philosophies and religions, the kaballa, alchemy, yoga, astrology ... 15 In this way you climb inferior orphans, Frère Servant, about Ecuyer to superior being: the knight. In principle, this instruction is free. There are of course administration costs. The registration fee in 1983 was 1400 francs. For a annual contribution of 4200 francs you could then get the monthly teachings at home. However, they remain the property of the ORT and have it you only borrow. After all, you commit yourself to return all documents received to the Order by resignation. L6 • From the Château d 'Auty in Molières, the French headquarters, 17 and from Ottignies in Walloon Brabant, the Belgian headquarters, prepares the Ordre Renové du Temple for its powerful plan: the creating the 'elites of the world of tomorrow, 18. Interludium I

Origas, himself not averse to far-right ideas, reproached the White Goddess to be sent by an international brotherhood to fulfill the Aryan empire on earth: the Thulé society. That reproach came of course only after the troubles between him and Angela in 1977. But. .. Origas could know! In addition, both had

Origas like Angela contacts with a Brussels knighthood, which affirms itself as a Nazi: the Green Order. Georges told me: "In 1975 Origas traveled to Brussels several times. He said that 1 ~ 75 would be the beginning of a new era. He talked about a new super race. The basis for this was laid by the Grand Master of the Green Order. A personal friend and one big man, he said.' . H ~ t Thulé Society and the Green Order ... What do these organsabes stand for? What feed (d) and what? In whose mission? Match!

Match

In 1975 the infallible finger of Pope Paul VI once again swung admonishing: "The Catholic Church reminds the modern world that Satan really exists. " You would indeed forget it. The revealing witch trials of the twelfth, thirteenth and fourteenth centuries are already far behind us. But how many heads have those supernatural beings, as malevolently depicted beings who listen to doomed names like Satan, Lucifer, Belial Beel ~ zebub, and so on, not runaway? Unbelievable! Tro ~ wish priests and monks delivered fantastic, desperate combat ~ with the princes of darkness to lead the people to "The Light".

46

47

Many have been tortured and killed because of their real or supposed belief in the demons. Others have gone mad. Satan, Lucifer, Belial, Beelzebub and the others: they existed in the fantasies of the people, and they still exist! Pope Paul VI knew what he said. Even the worshipers of the princes of darkness still exist, and in the second half of this century they have become more numerous.

You

finds them at night in a cool forest, in the cemetery, in their dark temples, or, just in a busy shopping street, if you're good at least listen and keep your eyes open.

When the serpent in the earthly paradise tempted Eve to bite into the proverbial apple, it was not to trap man, the devotees so despised by the Catholic Church. On the contrary, this happened to elevate man and equal God

to make. Because Lucifer is the bearer of the Light (etymological: Lux, lucis = light; ferre = carry) and the 'Luciferism' is not that diabolical magic that stands opposite the Good, propagated by the church, but a lost knowledge, a lost science, that elevates man and strikes him of his earthly bolster

to bring him where he really belongs: in the realm of the gods.

By the way, the 'Luciferians', the adoration of Lucifer and his companions existed for a long time. She was already there for the religions

came up with the differences between Good and Evil for the to 'dominate', 'colonize' humanity.

The fall of angels aimed precisely the opposite: the ultimate achieving equality with the gods, the divine knowledge at the to carry people out.

'... And the angels, the children of heaven, saw and coveted her (the daughter of the people), and they said to each other: "Let we choose women from the children of people and leave them with them children. "And everyone else took women, each of them chose one for themselves, and they began to invade them and join to slander them, and they taught them sorcery and spells, and how they had to cut roots, and knowledge about the plants ... And Azazel (or Azael in the Kabbalistic tradition, or Lucifer) taught them to make swords, and knives, and shields, and armor, and he taught them

know the metals of the earth and the way to work them. Semjäsä taught them spells and how they. roots had to cut; Armärós taught them how to break an enchantment; Bäraqîjêl, astrology; Kókabêl, the constellations; Ezêqêl, the knowledge of the clouds (the magic of time); Araqiêl, the signs of the earth; (Agriculture); Shamsiêl, the signs of the sun; Sariêl, the course of the moon ...'19. This excerpt from the book of Noë applies the Luciferians as irrefutable proof of their being equal.

48

Some, however, go much further back in the obscurity of the times and hang on next creation story. In the beginning there was Diana, the Great Darkness, who divided herself into two opposite and yet equal forces: day and night. Diana, the moon, reigned over the night, while the day became the domain of her alter ego and brother, Lucifer, the sun. Diana continuously chased the sun through space, fell in love and seduced him. The fruit of this love was a girl, Aradia or Herodias, the archetype of the later human incarnate.

Not only the Christian tradition, but also sagas and legends of ancient civilizations such as the Pieten or Celts give the current Luciferians reference points for their pagan views, although they may differ from group to group. However, all intend to gather the lost knowledge and propagate a new human race, the 'gay galactieus', the human being who climbs to the Universe through the ultimate knowledge.

which he had to surrender thousands of years ago by doing so of a domineering God created by humanity.

In the Luciferian Bible the creation of God is seen as follows: "And now created the magical turn of the peoples of the earth an autonomous power that became the God of men." (Intended is the time when the magicians got more attention for themselves, for the form, then for the Luciferian forces.) 'This moving energy, originating from man, could only last for as long as the human passions fed her. She became the excuse of it Behavior of the Shadows was defined as "Upper God". Thus man created a god who fulfilled his need. He called him Jéhovah and gave him all power over the armies of the land of darkness., 20. "Then a new intermediate world emerged from the mind of man. Man called that the "Higher World" and honored in his name the tables of the New Morale.'21.

The condition to rediscover the so-called divine stage to reach is the ultimate quest for the ego, also called: the 'Luciferian Way'. It is an adventure to inner knowledge, that often to strange places leads where demons, gnomes, goblins, elves, nixes and other underworld figures rule and work. In the name of the beast, 666, sometimes gruesomely bloody rituals are performed, magical invitations are made, and the worshipers enter contact with the Bearer of Light, the god of lightning, Lucifer. The Luciferian Way is dangerous and hard.

49

The knight of Lucifer: meeting with the gods

It is now clockwise 12 o'clock at night. The hour of the ghosts, say the children's stories. Am I free of fear? When I go through the window the look around at night and see the shadows of the trees – it is almost full

moon-gnawing something deep inside me. Fear? Could a gruesome figure suddenly appear? There, left, next to the elder? With the head of a goat, just like in tradition. It seems like a trance. You see what

you think. Lucifer, that grin, that laugh. I am not free from fear. I am

brought up with it. Fear of the unknown, for uncertainty.

Fear can take forms. Fear, one name: Lucifer. It is fear darkest of the spirit, the ultimate confrontation with the self. I refuse

and shakes off my thoughts. Turn on the television quickly, away from the

reality of darkness and back to illusion. Black and white TV images pass by my apathetic spirit. Would I dare it?

An hour ago he telephoned, the 'Knight of Lucifer', according to own say belonging to the 'Warriors of Lucifer', a very secret group in Brussels. If I was prepared, I could experience a séance. He and I, 'no one else, that is the condition', he said sternly.

'Another thing: you can not record on tape, you can take notes.' I immediately said yes. When I put the receiver down, the doubt arose. Go

I do not go too far? Some Luciferian or Satanic masters go even about corpses. Witness the ritual murders in 1969 in Beverly Hills on film actress Sharon Tate and some friends by 'Jesus Christ's Charles Manson and followers are called 'family'. I suddenly remember the words of an initiator in the MemphisMisraim lodge: "Keep your hands off that. With the powers they have, they can do a lot of harm. If they want to catch you, will they do that. That can happen purely psychically!" I doubt, I am fleeing,

but I do it. The 'knight of Lucifer' will call me if he does moment favorable. It has something to do with the state of the stars, he said.

"I am a heathen," laughs the man, covering a black hair head, "that means, I worship many gods, many powers. Difficult to understand, right? All those gods are part of the one force that it the universe. I and we, the knights of Lucifer, call the power Lucifer and Diana, the duality, the male-female perfection.'

I nod. I'm on my guard.

"I thought you did not believe in it." His reply is amazing.

'That is why I will call Vassago later, the spirit in the primordial fire, from which the earth and ultimately the human being originated. Vassago

prevails over 72 demons. He was already known to the Babylonians, as

Néphélim, and was also quoted by Wierus, pupil of Cornelius Agrippa. 'Elymas, that's how my' Knight of Lucifer 'wants to be called, quotes suddenly with a low, solemn voice: "Vassago, powerful prince, Agares alike, who speaks about things from the past, the present and the future, and who finds what was lost or hidden. He is good by nature, and orders twenty-six legions of spirits ... ' "That comes from Wierus," Elymas says smugly. "Why do you call your knights?', I ask. Elymas sighs: "It may be unknown to most people, but yes, what do you want: the church has everything well hidden. If the Vatican archives are made public, the revolution is ...'. Elymas muses. "We invoke the secret, very secret tradition of the Order of the Temple. In essence, the Templars were Luciferians: they trampled the cross. Through secret roads, which I can not mention, we have come into possession of the real teachings of the Temple order. I can not say more.' It is seven o'clock in the evening. We must mention, because soon it will fall the night and so much still has to happen: Elymas wants to place all the instruments necessary for the sunset to succeed the 'divine invocation of Vassago'. "An important ritual," claims he, 'you must start perfectly, otherwise it will be death!' The dark blue Mercedes is driving comfortably on the motorway. Only deception, because the speed indicator indicates 150 kilometers. Elymas breaks the silence: "The word pagan has something pejorative, does not it? Like Lucifer. But know that it is the church that is before took care. Heiden comes from the Germanic 'heath' and so heathland is simply a heathen or inhabitant of the countryside. When the church came to propagate her absurd faith in Europe, she thought in the beginning they only listen to the city dwellers. The rural people held on to the old faith much longer. Hence the term 'heathen' by the church was used as opposition to the term 'Christian' or 'Catholic'. The gods of the pagans were suddenly demons or devils... You can give the church one thing: she knows to manipulate people and turn a wheel in front of them.' 'Just attention', says Elymas suddenly. He looks back and turns concentrated towards Zaventem. A futuristic is shining in front of us decor of concrete roads and bridges. Elymas continues his story: "The devils and demons, if you want to call them that way, me at all, represent occult forces of nature, they are good and bad, That is the danger! You can dominate them or be dominated yourself, so possessed. Then it becomes dangerous. To acquire the supreme knowledge, to rediscover the old science, you have to be in you deepest self, where the instincts prevail. Instincts are the

channels to Lucifer. The church has taught us to suppress our instincts: sex is bad. But, how can you ascend to a new person if you do not know yourself, if you do not even know who you really are are you? When you search for yourself, you discover Lucifer. Life in this society is only illusion. Reality is elsewhere. And an illusion can easily break down: that is the real meaning of John's apocalypse in the Bible. The anti-christ will be the Christ who is just an illusion, created by selfish people, wiping away. Not without a fight. And we are very close ... '

'The nuclear missiles?' I ask hesitantly.

"And terrorism," nods Lucifer's knight.

"Are you a terrorist?"

"I terrorize from a distance. All the forces that reduce the Roman contamination are positive."

The Mercedes cleverly runs a narrow street. A bit further, opposite a gray row house, we stop. I get out. No man too see. In the distance cars are racing on the highways. It is eight o'clock.

Elymas opens the heavy door and leads me to the basement, the temple the knights of Lucifer. There is one in front of the small black room

square wooden table. There is a chalice, marked with runes. To the left of it is a dagger with the same runes. beside

a incense carrier. To the right of the chalice is a beautiful antique

candlestick with three candles. All objects appear to bear the same runes:

& 1.~, ~ . 'ty ~

or Elymas. "That means the ritual objects are filled with my magical powers," says Elymas, "they are completely trustworthy. They do what I want."

The knight of Lucifer asks me to take a seat at the door that opens onto the temple. "Do not come into the room," he warns, "I can do not take care of the consequences when you enter the temple during the ceremony."

Elymas leaves the temple, 'to prepare'. I sit, protected according to Elymas, next door. Strange, I think, I feel pretty good. No fear at all. It all seems rather laughable: just like the exorcis tent at the Brussels fair.

On the floor covering of the small dark temple, only illuminated by a faint 25-watt-lamp, three concentric circles are drawn 'to keep out hostile spirits'. In the inner circle,

which must have a diameter of about two meters, is a pentagon signed. In the five triangles of the pentagon, stately rune52 show off

characters. The middle section is also full of strange scribbles. In it I clearly recognize the runes of Elymas. The other signs will suggest the names of Elymas's companions

I.

Suddenly there is soft cosmic music. I nevertheless had nowhere

speakers noticed in the temple. They are well camouflaged in it the dark corners of the room. Elymas comes in completely dressed in black. A red belt around the waist breaks the monotony. At breast height I see the same, also in red ubiquitous runes: Elymas.

The black appearance takes place in the middle section of the pentagon and shouts with a heavy voice: "Emperor Lucifer, master of rebellious spirits, I ask you to be favorable to me, now that I am your minister

Call Vassago. 0, Prince Beelzebub, 0 Astaroth! Big count, also be favorable to me."If the magical words are taken away, Elymas is right. He takes a kind of amulet from the table, bends over me, and hangs the amulet around my neck, 'for protection'. Now the real preparations are being made. All

objects are carefully removed from the table, that neatly the middle section of the pentagon is placed. Draw on the table Elymas with white chalk a triangle. In it he places a natural stone, from a box that stands in a corner of the temple. Right of the triangle is solemnly placed the candlestick. The candles are lit. On the left side of the triangle is now

to fumigate the incense carrier. Deep, Oriental smokers are making themselves

gradually master the departure. The dagger and the other objects are deposited neatly next to the table. Elymas stands up to it turn off electric light and turn off the music. The temple

has something ominous: bizarre shadows dance against the walls.

Only now do I notice that the concentric circles, as well as the pentagon with the

rats drawn in it have fluorescent properties. The

is a strange, unearthly face.

It is quiet. The black figure is placed behind the table.

He softly says: "That my will be done."From a drawer of the small one

side table Elymas draws a white paper and a fountain pen. He slowly, with a firm hand, draws the 'rule of Vassago':

53

The weak scratch of the fountain pen is the only audible noise in the

Temple. Elymas takes the paper in the left hand and with the judge he grabs the dagger. The invocation starts:

"By Santander and Asentacer

I bother you

You, the great and the holy

Vassago! Vassago! Vassago!

Declare you to descend from your high residence

That your presence sparkles in the stone

Let me admire your pomp

Be my help, be my help!'

Silence.

'By Santander and Asentacer,

I bother you

You, the great and the holy
Vassago! Vassago! Vassago!
You, who knows the secrets of Elanel
You who float on the wings of the wind
Faster than the rays of the moon
Descend to me, I will challenge you.'
Silence.

"By Santander and Asentacer
I call you three times, three times
Vassago! Vassago! Vassago!
Descend, appear in the stone
Reveal the truth!'

I take a look at my watch: it is 10:30 am! We are already here more
than

two hours working! Unimaginable.

Elymas sits dead still, staring at the shimmering natural stone
the table. He suddenly shakes visibly. It keeps getting busy
stronger. His breathing becomes restless and heavy: he is panting.
This is how it goes

passed it a long time. The panting becomes stronger and stronger.
Sudden

wild hand movements. He masturbates. A black spasmodic phenomenon.
He shouts: "Vassago! Vassago! Vassago!'

It will be quiet again. Only the dancing shadows on the walls
testify to any life. The black figure looks motionless to
the natural stone, eyes wide-open. Because of the strange
candlelight

I see a face full of fear. What's going on through his head? What
terrible hallucinations are chasing through his brain? Motionless
and tacitly the time passes. It is already midnight and there is
still

no movement in the case. I am beginning to get bored. Strange.

I hear a groan, deeply frightened complaining. Elymas pulls hard at
his

54

hair, to his eyebrows, to his beard. The moaning becomes harder.
Elymas screams in fear. What should I do? Suddenly he becomes
calmer. The shadows on the walls are also becoming more static.

Elymas

turns his eyes away from the stone and takes the fountain pen. He is
writing:

J

<

Acuar Morel Alluph Enaia Iparkas Deccal
Mulach Melamud Mantiens Katini Tasma Obedama
Asperim Moschel Pereuch Torfora Chuschi Coelen
Parade Nagid Etanim Adon Badad Rachiar
Asiniel Lomiol Manteis Ekdulon Melhaer Patid
Trapis Aroth Nuthron Quaoth Gerevil Plirok
Lirrion Igilon Kilik Igis Tander Gosegas

Haril Kadoion Meremo Jaresin Soterion Balalos
Lagasuf Promakos Zaragil Throat Afarop Tulot
Bialot Goleg Ugalès Opilm Pachei Daguiar
, Isigi Buriul Oman Taret Nimalon Lorio!
Aman Cam al Argilon Okiri Sifon Cleraca
"The 72 demons of Vassago!", Elymas says in retrospect.
Elymas stands up. Preveling he says:
'O great and holy Vassago
Go back to your stay
That nothing kept you here
By Santander and Asentacer
Peace be between you and me
For ever and always
That my will be done.'

, J-_-

The black shape keeps the eyes closed, arms in the air. 'Which my will be done '. This sounds more convincing.
I have a sigh of relief. Elymas looks at me immediately to. He smiles. The spell is broken, I notice. Indeed, Elymas gets out of his magic circles and steep the light. The candles being blown out and the incense extinguished. 'Mom', he whispers me. He leaves the room. A little later he returns to burgerpa, k. 'Come, we're going to have a drink', he says as if nothing had happened.
Good proposal, I think.
The café on the Brussels Grand Place is still full, despite the early hour. It is vacation time. A bunch of English tourists tastes the delights of Belgian beer and that is noticeable. They are sleeping against each other, the English flags still in their hands. "Have you seen Vassago?" Elymas asks.
55

'No.'

"He has appeared and has shown me around in the realm of demons. He showed me his 72 warriors. I had made that trip before. But one thing has become clear to me tonight: one of them those demons are me. Reincarnated!"
Whether Elymas has taken drugs?
He laughs, 'peyotl, dosed to four o'clock. It is much quicker that way. Without peyotl it sometimes takes 12 hours before the appearance happens ... Vassago is my ally, because of him I can make incantations pronounce, for good and for bad. So be careful what you write. To be power is huge!" Elymas laughs, somewhat threatening, I feel. He means it, that much is clear.
On my question if the knights of Lucifer maintain contacts With other similar secret groups, Elymas remains particularly unclear: "Our contacts are on a psychological level," he says. Whether he knows Thule or the Green Order?
"Those are not subjects for profanes. But you could

that all these groups pursue the same goals and therefore work together. We do not have to meet each other for that!' 'A I can tell you, 'says Elymas,' the Green Order and Thulé have inspired us and left us free."That's all he does want to say. "I can also tell you," he says softly, "that there is currently a fight between groups like us and certain monotheism supporters. And believe me, it's hard to it. It is a struggle above the heads of ordinary people.' "I have to leave," he says suddenly. Elymas stands up, mumbles a 'goodbye' and leave the cafe. A confused feeling makes me master. What was that now all of them? Was it a dream? I decide to grab a firm pint and then go to bed quietly. Sleep ... and dreams.

An initiated in the Masonic Memphis-Misraim-lodge, very respected m esoteric circles, told me the following: 'It goes o ~ the battle between the white and the black magicians. Magic is initially the mroing of a higher life form to make an intention. ~ et verse between wte and black magic is not as clear as it is LICE. L. I clarify with an example: you do something by hand ~~ leg ~ mg or summoning a higher life form. If you say: I WHAT YOU HEAL ", then that is black magic. If you say, "higher forces, with your permission, help me heal this person "then is that white magic. Where the dividing line between white and black: magic must be drawn, is therefore not so clear. For example, prayers are made in the church. That is a form of magic: calling it of higher forces. In the church, however, is very much on black magic done ..."And the Memphis-Misraim member continues: . 'Magi ~ is' dangerously dangerous. You can call a being, that suddenly next to YOU ~ the room. If you can control that being, you can achieve certain dmgen. If on the contrary you can not control that being, then that being manipulates you with all its consequences. It uses your will to carry out its plans. Then you are going to make unauthorized acts or, and that is still a good solution, you become crazy, possessed, as they call it. I remember a case of one dru?user in the genius. A guard discovered to his surprise that the drug user was on fire. No flames! He had the mwendlg fire, the coemdaleni, summoned. Craters came in his house: steam came from his body. That guy was crazy. MagIe IS mterst dangerous, you do not know what you are doing.' D ~ black. ~ Agië ~ sv ~ n L: ucif ~ r thus confronting a titanic struggle the wItte magIers. WHAT ARE THOSE WITTED MAGICANS? Or, are they all fabrications? If by a coincidence ...

Interludium II

The Thulé Society and the Green Order are good acquaintances in Luciferian circles! Those organizations deserve the necessary attention. They are not just centers for current pagan philosophies, but have – at least – common ground with ... international terrorism. But first let's go deeper into the last striking claim of

Elymas, that there is currently a heavy battle between groups like the Luciferians and certain supporters of monotheism. Who are those monotheistic opponents of Elymas? Is it about the Catholic Church?

56

57

; :: z

The white magicians
~, .., .galft: bn'lrnfQn.ba

lIutl.u.

"The" Verseau "(Aquarius) originated from a feeling of rejection on the one hand for salon-knighthood and on the other hand for night-time

brave parties. From the desire to find geuzen in this world who fight in the moat, with the sword in hand and on the side from their Lords. Our West is starting to look very similar to a moat. I

was dressed in rags, a sword in hand, and I met a "Raoul Alibert", and a "Saumier d 'Albi". They were not better dressed than myself, and between two swords and swords, we talked about Cervantes. Ah, my brothers; how did it sweep lace and the richly decorated shields around; and while we do they climbed up again after the battle from the moats green foam for the finishing of our task., zz

Summer! And you notice that. The motorway to Charleroi is flooded by an early but hot summer sun. "If I drive too fast, you have to say it, "warns my companion, who had previously offered to join me at the 'Compagnie Chevaleresque Universelle du Verseau' to introduce. "You will see, they are frank and honest people.' A surprise awaits me at the house of Claude Vanderus: the 'Vénérable Maître' of the Company, Michel Vanderus, and another dignitary, Mgr. Colin, are also present. Their ladies are also there.

I am warmly welcomed: 'A wine?'

'In the first instance we are a' partner ', a brotherhood, with a chivalrous approach. Our knightly filiation comes from the baron du Genièbre via Alibert de la Vallée.'

Founded in 197723, the 'Verseau' has a name that refers to the astrological age – about thirty members, brother-knights, divided between Belgium and France.

'And that is not a small amount, if you know that we had difficulties in 1980, which led to the withdrawal of three-quarters of the members. And, and that's the most important thing, if you realize that the "Verseau"

a learning school that is not for everyone."The Vénérable

58

"

Maître pauses. Learn school? He suspects my area of interest and looks at his brothers. They nod. 'Yes', he says finally, 'there we can tell you something about it. Finally, we have nothing to hide in that respect.'

'Through the degrees in the Company and the corresponding rituals apprenti, compagnon d'isis, compagnon du Tempie, partner du Secret keys are provided, which fit the doors of life wisdom. The companion is becoming more humble and wiser. Our strength is Love. This teaches you the real purpose of to know life: the battle against evil. Here lies our task: the charitable, in all its forms. This happens, for example, by organizing a move for people in need of help, but also through massage, prayer, magnetism, occultism, laying on of hands, exorcism, white magic ... Each of us has his specialty. For example, I am an exorcist.' Michel Vanderus narrowly thought about the wine. 'Attention', the Monsignor intervenes, 'we do not do illegal medicine, we do not touch the patient. But nevertheless we cure mortal people.'

They want to tell examples. Michel Vanderus talks quietly and is humble. Indeed, I do not notice a touch of pretension.

Meanwhile

his brother Claude sniffs at my drawer from the large oak cupboard right side and comes with a small plastic bag, in which something indefinable – hair? – is stored away. He puts the bag demonstratively for me on the table.

Michel Vanderus: 'One day we were called for one treat sick woman. The doctor had done everything he did could: it did not help. The woman suffered terrible pain and you could notice that death was near. When we entered the bedroom, we immediately felt the presence of evil. Someone had put a curse on the woman with devilish practices. That was clear. It was therefore important to find out through which objects the curse was carried out. And after some searching we found it: the

pillow, on which the woman lay. Evil had crystallized in the pillow to reach the woman. We made it

pillow open and then we finally found the answer. The content of the pillow was composed of horsehair was systematically rolling up. Almost all twists were closed, which would have been fatal for the woman. Fortunately, we were on time. The hairs were burned and exorcised. Result: the woman was right, healed! Leave the pain!'

The coiled, matted horsehairs in the plastic bag so were the witnesses to the incident. 'They no longer have negative effects in plastic', Monseigneur Colin assures me. Happy!

59

::: ;; sz

People get help – the case of a football player suffering from severe back pain, suddenly healed by using magnetism,

is explained – also places and animals are treated. "One day we were called by a farmer. In his stables there was a disease: the cows died! The veterinarian could not think of a cure for the strange disease. Upon entering the stables we immediately felt the presence of evil. We have forced the stables out. The disease was suddenly gone. And what even more spectacular? A calf that was dying and already quite old time was no longer right, was handled by us, immediately the beast was right." Indeed impressive. The fight against it evil, 'that can come from everywhere, the battle against the demons, against Satan.' Evil is usually not definable, 'says Mgr. Colin, "that's why we say," Evil, wherever you come from come, disappear!."

The 'Verseau' therefore fights against evil, also against the groups that practice black magic and propagate the evil. The 'Verseau' is one of those associations that conduct a psychological titanic battle over the heads of the ignorant citizens, against organizations like the 'knights of Lucifer'. In order to be able to conduct that battle, the members of the 'Verseau' have themselves, family and friends

protected from the attacks of evil and black magicians:

'with prayers and other means, which are strictly secret, one becomes

mirror that reflects the evil back to those who sent it.' What we actually do, 'says Michel Vanderus,' is to create positive thought flows as a blockade against negative thoughts. It arises from negative thoughts

evil that takes on all sorts of forms and causes diseases, mainly on a psychosomatic level. Prayer is the spiritual power to transfer those positive thoughts.'

I ask questions on the way back. Like the 'Knights of Lucifer' professions the members of the 'Compagnie Chevaleresque Universelle du Verseau', dressed up during 'official' ceremonies in black cloaks focus on the supposedly secret traditions of the Tempeiorde.

The visions of what the Knights Templar have done, so to speak, in secret, thus seem to diverge quite a bit. Who is Monseigneur Colin?

Among other things, he devoted Claude and Michel Vanderus, the supreme dignitaries of the 'Compagnie' to 'abbé'. Behind the 'Company' is therefore a church, a church that picks up the glove against diabolical groups like the 'Knights of Lucifer', the 'Green Order' or 'Thule'. The spiritual battle of a church.

I feel confused. The questions pile up. At this stage of

I do not see the trees through the forest anymore. Templars?

60

Thulé? The Green Order? Knights? I want to know more, but how?

It seems like I ended up in a world where all roads leading away from Rome. But where? Each group opens a door behind which a new, perhaps even more mysterious organization is ready and beckons. Maybe I should not ask too much

ask. Maybe logic no longer applies. Maybe I should just go into what's on offer and trust my intuition. I

decide to contact Mgr. Colin.

Tragedies

Not only through the Catholic Church are the Luciferians and the satanists looked at with suspicion – witness the appointment in its beginning of 1986 of an army of exorcists by John Paul, but also other churches or churches standing apart from the Vatican Pursue fiercely against the 'Evil'. An example.

After wandering in the Gallican Church torn off from Rome, which he left on 19 May 1985 as a result of internal disturbances, . Pascal Colin stood on her own two feet, without patriarchy. With the motto 'One Church for all, all for one Church' he concentrated on 29

September 1985 Pierre-Henri Dubois, or 'Sa Béatitude Pierre IV', head of the newly established 'Eglise Catholique Apostolique Gallicane Traditionnelle', a division of the Gallican Church 24 • Or, the

tragedy of the little churches. On 22 December 1985 it was the turn to Colin himself to be re-consecrated. This time it was Colin archbishop and deputy for the Benelux of the shock non- 'Eglises Autocéphales Syro-Antiochiennes', who headed standing by the French patriarch Boris I Timochenko, alias Boris Lema25

- Boris mentions or calls himself: "Evêque Titulaire du Yaudet et de Kiev ", or, ' Sa Béatitude l'Humble Boris I Timochenko, Patriarche et Catholicos des Eglises Autocéphales Syro-Antiochiennes and Europe et Missions, president of Saint-Synode Intercès, Chef du Praesi61

..

dium International Chrétien ', or still, ' Prince Ie Mage Timochenko from Aachen KO / HAN '. Titles enough.

The 'Eglises Autocéphales Syro-Antiochiennes' arose in 1957, when Johannes-Maria van Assendelft, 'Evêque de Myre and Lycie', to be the first patriarch to be elected under the name 'Mar JoannesMaria'. Van Assendelft later joined the 'Eglises Coptes', and Boris became the second patriarch of the 'Eglises Autocéphales' Syro-Antiochiennes'. The Prince-Magician Boris I also conducts it 'Institut Philosophique et Théologique Saint-Pierre', as well as the patriarchate based in Lannion in Brittany. Through this 'Institute' shares

the prince-magician diplomas from 'doctor in philosophy and theology'.

The Monsignor looks particularly suspicious. "I would not like to that all the work of the last years would be destroyed!" He looks strict and shows me his diplomas: from a certificate it turns out that he was appointed bishop by Boris from another person

he 'doctor in theology' is from the 'InstItut PhIlosophl ~ ue e ~. Théologique Saint-Pierre '- 'after eight years of study!' So, that proves my authenticity, 'he says.

The heat of the day gradually loses itself in the evening twilight.

'Nothing for me, that warmth', Colin puffs. The mosquitoes are gradually starting to search through the wide open windows to even more warmth and light. In Colin's living room ~ taan, han ~

en and

are here and there religious objects. The mosquitoes are waiting for the crosses and hallowed images.

"I have a surprise for you," says Colin suddenly, "my foster son is also present. He will come later. He is "Vénérable Maître" of the "Lodge Souverain Martinéziste", which includes me." Colin h ~ aIt deep breath and sipping a glass of wine: 'Our church has a very special one

target. We are there for the Christians who are the Catholic Church and God

have left. So just about everyone currently. Our task exists bringing them back to God as St Vincent de Paul did with the kings of France. We are much more traditional and stricter than the Catholic Church. We penetrate through the cult of Paul

VI deeper into the faith and emotionality of the people. e catholic priests understand us, hence catholicism

priests are trained by us. The Catholic Church leaves us o ~

they go ahead. Pay attention! We are not tolerant. If you are tolerant, put. !e

you above the others. Every human being has the right to be human Being, that is our starting point.'

When I ask the Monsignor about the diabolical enemies of the Christian faith, the Luciferians, he becomes silent. He recalls the titanic battles?

!;

.v

62

"Look," Colin says thoughtfully, "the Vatican is being flooded with Satanists and Luciferians. Many top cardinals are members of those orders. They work together!'

Which orders are involved?

'The order of Beelzebub, the order of Machiavel, the order of Bélial. They are all very active in Vatican circles."Colin sighs. It is not only the heat that is playing him. There is more, that is clear.

"Are you exorcist?' I ask.

'No more', replies Colin, 'I have had very bad experiences with that and leave it to Michel Vanderus of the 'Verseau ', which I devoted to that degree.'

Colin wants to talk about those bad experiences. Painful twitches sometimes appear on his face. "At a certain moment

I was called to a family who were in very serious trouble. Some members of the family were ill, there were divorces

on tIl, and much more. In addition, the mother of the

man, who also lived in the house, had very vicious traits.

There was something to complain about, she was always ill-disposed.

In short,

her presence was no longer tenable. One day one went

daughter sunbathing. After just two minutes there were huge blisters

on her body. Very strange ... Other strange things happened in the house: there was a poltergeist present, people heard howling, roar. Cases were simply moved under the eyes of the residents :.When I was called, I first did a survey with the neighbors e'biJ the doctor. The doctor found no medical causes for the fy_ Slight inconveniences. I was also with the pastor of the village. He had tried to exorcise. But that did not help either. After my e last contacts. ~ the family again there were very mystical cases. Five days later the grandmother, the boss, died woman. The roof suddenly took fire and the fire also went out for a while suddenly. A water pump that had not been available for twenty years worked, water started to spray. Just like that, without anyone in the . neighborhood. The grandmother's body was taken to Calais to be buried there with the family. Even then there are all kinds of strange things: at the return of the family the elect clock and ... some members of the family saw very clearly a red-illuminated presence! That was too much. The children and the parents were also very confused. The emotional chaos was total. I started a small exorcism, a few prayers. The reaction was huge. !During the exorcization, the fireplace caught fire. When I saw that, I decided I start the great exorcism the next day. Then I felt strongly the presence of negative forces, which, and that was amazing, came from the members of the family itself. I fell in 63

swoon. I do not know anything about what happened then. Later I heard that the situation with the family had cleared up. Everything was back to normal. With myself, on the other hand, things went less well. Instead of it to draw evil and throw it away, to destroy it, I had it angry with me. That is deadly. I suddenly got a blood disorder, very serious. The doctors could not do anything. They did not know how to find a case. I wanted to commit suicide, I was very depressed. I wished to hang up. I was in a lot of pain. I did not know who I was anymore was what I did. That situation lasted about six months. Then a priest to give me the last sacraments, because I was dying. Suddenly, during the administration of the sacs the pain disappeared. I stood up. I was healed. Smdsdlen be ~ I set how strong the evil is. Evil can kill, dominate. Colin remains silent and tense looking ahead. It is already dark outside. Colin is also a member of an independent Brussels Martinezist order headed by the 'Vénérable Maître' Aniel d'Argol, foster of Colin. During Colin's exorcist story, d 'Argot is discrete sit at the table. He also listened carefully, occasionally nodding. D 'Argol is an impressive figure. Black full hair, dark skin, in short, a magician. "At the" Lodge Souverain Martinéziste ": the :: l ~ er v ~ n ~ ar ~

inéz

studied the Pasqually ', says d' Argol, our basics IS the Rel ~ teg
~ a

tion des êtres "by Pasqually. The instructions are made in four
stages: the basic study, the alchemical-spiritual study, the
theurgy, and the secret doctrine. I can not say anything about that.

The 'oel of

de Loge remains the liberation of the individual, the 'endegratie'
to the

"humanité adamique". It is an investigation into yourself! It
happens

by white magic, invocations.'

It is already very late. I have seen a piece of the face of the
Lucifer combats, and that was after all the intention. I say
goodbye. There are ghosts shining through my mind. What IS all there
going on? The sultry, hot night offers a solution. I look n ~ ar
relax ~

people, good-natured people strolling by. If I thUlskom s ~ a I ~

the book by Dominique Graff open, 'Regard sur les Voyan ~ s UIt

197626. In this the author makes a 'scientific' tour of it

Brussels world of seers, astrologers, card planners. On page 268 is

indeed the following: 'Mr Aniel d' Argol: Scientific Astrology -

Clairvoyance - Happiness - G ~ o

mantiek _ Foretelling - Hand-reading - Maps and Tarot - Rituals and

white magic for very serious cases (after research): -:

He makes a talisman especially for you (gez ~ ndheld - lifted) - HE

dissect your case by studying the sky at your birth and all

64

~ ie modern methods. He is a specialist in women's problems and in
lifting difficulties, difficulties at work, with money and in
business. Protection against and influencing adversity and malicious
people. Comfort people who suffer, and deliver those who think that
one

incantation against them has been pronounced. Honest and complete
discretion.

To guarantee the quality he receives only by appointment.'Domlmque
Graff got the above from a Brussels recommand.

Interludium III

It seems like a new world is opening up for me. I have

NEVER suspect that our society is so rich in organizations that

~ ich.may deal with ~. When I started the research, I knew

I would bring me into that circle with that little quest. Why

do I keep swarming around in the magical world? After all, that was
not

intention. And yet, that is how I feel, it is essential. To
understand.

To find a key.

I have not known any peace for some time. The reason is not

only in the enthusiasm for the research. The drive is

more than that. She goes much deeper. Why am I doing this? What am I
doing? I

do not know.

My eldest son (7) stumbles into the room. "Papa, you know what they say? That the people were made by God. But we are coming still from. ~ monkeys! Who made the monkeys?'Questions, questions, questions. AltIjd more questions. "Why does the world exist?' 'Why do you smoke ?.'. Ask after me. I am the key. But ho ~? "Dad, you m always do a bit, work a little, and then do what you do wIlt. Just!', says my youngest son (4) very convincingly. The look says everything!

. I can do it. not explain at all, but there is still the solution. So I continue. Both supporters and opponents of Lucifer referred to the importance of the English magician Aleister Crowley. Some see Crowley the reincarnation of the devil, others glorify him as a god. Crowley is, to say the least, one controversial figure in esoteric circles. Time to stop for a moment at Crowley and its organizations. Then we have to go to the core of the case: Thulé and the Green Order.

The beast 666

"I have sworn to rehabilitate the magic and to lead mankind so that she would respect, believe and love that which she hated and feared. > 27

65

Aleister Crowley was born in 1875 in Warwickshire, England. He was raised in the very closed and Puritan sect of the 'Brothers of Plymouth', also called the 'sect of Darby'. But at the age of twenty, Crowley turned away from faith of his parents to eventually become one of the biggest and most controversial black magicians of the twentieth century. On November 18, 1898 Aieister Crowley was initiated in a very secret order, called 'The Hermetic Brotherhood of the Golden Dawn in the Outer', abbreviated GD

. The GD, founded in 1887 by some prominent members Uit London Rosicrucian Circle 28, was repeatedly promoted as the lodge in which Nazi philosophies were conceived and found a basis²⁹ • Leader of 'Imperator' of the GD was Samuel LidelI Mathers, also high dignitar of the Ordo Templi Orientis (OTO) conducted by Theodor Reuss, master of Germanic occultism. Mathers translated a French manuscript from the 18th century entitled 'Livre d'Abrameiin le Mage'³⁰, a the standard works for the Luciferians and also for Crowley. In that manuscript is explained step by step how to call up the 'o ~ and other dark creatures and on which mamer You can to refer to certain things. In addition to Ma ~ hers and Crowley, at the time, the GD was able to boast of a whole host of lily-flooded followers. Among others, they were members: the Irish poet and later Nobel laureate William Butler Yeats; the mistress of George Be ~ nard Shaw, Florence Farr; the then famous astrono ~ m Wllham Peck; the later president of the highly honorable Royal Society, Gerard Kelly; the author of 'Dracula', Bram Stoker; and the o ~ real

daughter of Lodewijk I van Beieren, Edita Montès, engrav of Landsfeld³¹. All had adopted mystical names for the occasion (mystic mystics). Crowley listened to the name Perdurabo, 'I will continue to live'.

•
As a result of the impressive initiation rituals with the GD ... e ~ the imaginative lessons from 'Abramelin the Magic', Crowley went more and more deeply into the obscure and dangerous ways of magic. In 1899 he bought Boleskine, Scotland, close to the Loch Ness lake, an imposing cathedral ~ m ~ m ZIC ~ total. to
can surrender to the elaboration of the Luciferian Ideology. Men and women danced naked at night around huge fires, angels and demons invading. The people of Boleskine heard crazy songs and terrifying cries. Satan had descended into the Highlands. Crowley left his domain in 1900 and broke shortly afterwards with the GD .. He would have his own esoteric order
when! After wandering in Mexico and the United States, where hi

66

experimented with sex, he sought relief in Asia. On the island Ceylon he became acquainted with Hinduism, of which he especially the 'Tantrism of the Left Hand' would stay with us. The 'Tantrism of the Left Hand', or the 'transformation of poison in nectar' was and
i ~ for the Hindus the transformation of the physical and psychic life of the sexual act into magical powers. From then on, it will be sex
Crowley's way to the black magic, to the contact with the gods and the demons.
Through occult visits to Paris, Boleskine and London came Crowley in 1904 together with his wife Rose, a medium, in Egypt. Here he was revealed the pagan vision: he
Mankind had to lead to spiritual perfection, so that the reintegration would be realized in God. Crowley was the prophet, it b ~ est va ~ d ~ Apoc ~ lyps with a well-defined mission. He named himself ~ egathemon 666 ', or 'The Great Beast 666 '. The time was ripe
to build their own order. In 1905 arose the Astrum Argentinum, the AA, an initiation order that intended to awaken the primordial state of man. The search for the
man from before the flood, to man who is the equal of God to start.
The Astrum Argentinum had success. Crowley knew, back in London, arrived quite quickly with a number of faithful adepts

•
32 0 k
omnigen.

0 on the European mainland the magician got a reputation and ~ avoling. It was around this period (1910) that the British secret services became interested in the quirky and mysterious phenomena that Crowley was. They introduced him -Crowley had contacts in many

country assignments for them to fulfill exchange for a certain inviolability. And one, if not officially, statute of inviolability could certainly help Crowley: Puritan London was disgusted by the obscene exploits in the 'gnostic masses', celebrated by the magician to win adepts. However intense Crowley's cooperation with the British secret services has never been brought to public attention.

. After the outbreak of the First World War, Crowley settled in the Regulated States. He tried without New York success, however, are AA to shape on the American continent. At the same time he became known as an avid opponent of the Allied. He tore up his British passport in public under the applause of a crowd of Irish separatists. That was him did not drop in. and Crowley was arrested by the police immediately after his return, but after a few days day left again. Crowley then went to try his gifts in France, where he settled in a comfortable villa

67

;;; ua

Fontainebleu. The success did not stop this time: Crowley succeeded to surround themselves with a dozen or so enthusiastic women, almost all of them were pregnant. In 1920, Crowley had to leave order from the authorities who did not like the lifestyle from the magician, leaving Fontainebleu.

In the port town of Cefalu, on the north coast of Sicily, not far from

Palermo, Crowley found a new home in an old, dilapidated farm, for the occasion renamed 'Abbey of Thélème'. This would be the new magic center. In that farm

Crowley drove his magic to the limit. Crowley: "In this op the death-like trance (the sexual highlight) becomes the spirit free to wander around and become one with the called god. In the death becomes this union lasting and will be the body of the god to grow the planet. So we have to assure ourselves of a private and inviolable place whenever we can, and bring victims daily. At the same time, at least one of the brothers must be driven to exhaustion through pain, injury and the ceremony itself. And if he pronounces revelations,

that may not be done consciously. If the true god was called as it should be, then they (the victims) will be gossiped. "3.

Crowley lived, that must be clear, in higher spheres and had apparently little contact with earthly matters. Quite a few disciples fell ill as a result of deprivation and cold. Crowley's little daughter died.

Nadat a follower of Crowley, the Irish poet Raoul Loveday, was killed under mysterious circumstances – a ritual murder? – the authorities thought enough. Crowley was with his resulted from Sicily.

In Portugal nor in France the magician could get back to work. Untill he arrived in England in 1928 for advice

he tried very hard to build up a new 'magic' existence. In the mid-thirties he succeeded one anyway
new AA group to be founded, and what was more, are writings gradually became world-famous 34 •

In 1939 the war broke out. Crowley gave Churchill a talisman intended to stop German air strikes on England.

After the war he declared: "The truth is that I won the war!" On

December 1, 1947, a heart attack struck the opium and

morphine digested magician. On 5 December 1947, Crowley was

surrounded by many disciples in the cemetery of Brighton. Dressed in a white-red-gold dress, eroded with the twelve signs

of the zodiac, crown on the head, scepter in hand, the sovereign of the Luciferians took its place in the midst of the gods.

68

Thule? Thule!

0 ~ a beautiful spring evening in 1919 Dietrich Eckhart told his

Ask doctor Paul Tafel at the Schwabinger Weinstube in Munich:

"We have to have a man at the head who can do a machine gun listen to. Those bastards (Jews, communists) must take the thunder getting it. I do not want an officer: the people do not respect officers. We need a job with a big face! He

you do not have to be Intelligent: politics is the most stupid thing in the world ... I prefer a vain person, someone who is able to

counter the reds, someone who is not a small one ... He must

are also unmarried, then we have all the women for us ... '

Lan ~ would not have to wait for E. ~ khart. Less than half a year later, to

Exactly on September 10, 1919, Eckhart's dream came true. Then a man came forward who would change the world.

Dietrich Eckhart became Hitler's ideologist and advisor par excellence. Until

his death in 1923 he formed HitJer.

Dietrich Eckhart was the man who provided Hitler with well-founded anti-Semitic and pro-Aryan food, which would give Hitler's gray brain cells

to arrange a coherent fanatic whole, with the known disastrous consequences. In 'Mein Kampf, the Bible of the Nazis described HitJer Eckhart as' the man who has conscience his life for his people, our people, by poetry, by the thought and by finally through the action.'

In his talk with doctor Paul Tafel that spring evening in the Munich Weins.tube, Eckhart talked about 'we'. That is what he meant

a very secret society, of which still little is known today.

However, that secret society was the direct reason

for the Holocaust of 1940-1945. It was called Thulé-Gesellschaft.

To understand the Thulé society, we have to go to a whole

far past, to the times of the myths and legends. Somewhere

the edge of the earth ', in the current Arctic that then one

mild climate, lived a blissful and peaceful fairytale people,

called hyper ~ oreans. About that authentic or imaginary people

In many cultures and traditions under different names

spoken. The Egyptians and the Scandinavians were talking about it

land of the 'Green Earth', the Icelandic people about 'Asgadr', the Babylonians and the Polynesians about 'The Land of the Other World'. The capital of Hyperboreans (Greek: Hyperboreioi = behind the northerly wind) was, according to legend, Thulé. Thulé would have it in ancient times to be a center of the garden of Eden, of the Earthly Paradise, where the secrets of the world were hidden, where a super-in-

69

sa

telligent people lived. This super-people, by Eckhart and companions too

Aryas (Aryans) was completely isolated from the rest of the world by an ocean, the 'Mare Tenebrarum'. The Hyperboreers were literally and figuratively formed by 'Intelligences of Outside '. They are connected with the women of the people and brought their earthly offspring knowledge about the land, the stars, the astrology, the arts, and so on. The Hyperboreans were so a chosen race, the race of the 'twice-born', the awakened. The 'Intelligences from Outside' became the gods of the Hyperboreans and lay at the basis of the pagan views of old peoples such as the Picts, the Celts, the Germans, and, as will continue

Turns out, from Hitler's Germanic illusion. The gods of Thulé were Thor, the fearless warrior, Loki, the demon of the fire, Baldur, the Lord of light, and so many others.

Even in the yet so disfigured Bible - 'a Jewish conspiracy', more specifically in the Old Testament, the initiates believed.

the Thulé-Society feeds for their theories to find:

'When the people settled on earth
began to multiply and
their daughters were born,
saw the sons of God, that the
daughters of men were clean,
and they took themselves out of it
women, whomever they chose.
And the Lord said, "My Spirit
will not always stay in man,
now that they have gone wrong;
he is flesh; his days will
being a hundred and twenty years old.

The giants were in those days
on the earth, and also after that,
when the sons of God to the
daughters of men came,
and they give birth to their (children);
these are the violent from the
before time; men by name.'³⁵

Were the "Sons of God" the "Intelligence from Outside"? And, are the 'reviving from the fore' identical to the so praised Hyperboreers?

The members of the Thulé Society thought they did. Moreover, the same Thulé supporters, the 'violent from the "the" Hyperboreans ', characterized by a purity of

70

race, there were also physically superior: they were provided with blonde

hair and blue eyes! Hence the supposed magnificence of it so-called aryan race. The Germans had to be the descendants of the Hyperboreans!

Sixty centuries ago Thulé disappeared as a result of one cosmic cataclysm, through which the axis of the earth basculated and the

climates changed. The flood meant the diaspora for the Aryas, the bearers of the pact with the 'Intelligence from Outside'. Some of them went to present-day Scandinavia later in Central Europe. The Germanic people would descend from this group. That is what the Thulé Society says. Others settled in the Gobi to re-establish a civilization.

Several centuries later, however, the Gobi desert area and the few survivors with hebbes and have went to the Himalayas, where they were withdrawn into a network of catacombs and cellars of the Himalayan massif. The offspring split there of the 'Intelligences from Outside' in two groups. A group followed 'the Way of the Right Hand, under the wheel of the Golden One

Sun '(Symbol: a dextrogenic swastika. The four arms point to left, so that the cross rotates according to the rotation of the earth.). The other group lived according to "the Way of the Left Hand, under the

wheel of the Black Sun '(Symbol: a sinistroyre swastika. Here point the four arms to the right, according to the 'Black Sun ', contrary, the symbol of the Nazis.). The first group would since that time stay in Agartha, the second in Shambalha³⁶. Two magical centers, which are of vital importance for an awful lot of esoteric groups, and also for the Thulé Society. Agartha is seen as the hidden city of the Good, of peace, of the search for supreme knowledge. Shambalha, on the other hand, is the city

of power, of violence. Shambalha means rebellion against the human predisposition and recognizes the creating, prevailing man, master of the elements of nature. But Shambalha has two faces: either the supreme power, equal of the gods, or total destruction. Through magical contacts with the 'Black City' and her residents would be an 'initiated' miraculous supernatural develop forces. Among others, and above all, the gift to play and rule over the unconscious of peoples. Did Hitler about such demonic forces? Faith in it was indeed present. By the way, the strange words Agartha and Shambalha were repeatedly mentioned by the accused SS officers during the notorious Nuremberg trials. Men now know why.

But the Thule-Legend offered more substance to go into. So became

71

If ""

-

a thousand-year empire predicted, dominated by an 'unknown Superior 'via a' Golem ', a kind of medium, a ... messiah! On ~ ie In that way, a huge biological and spiritual mutation would take place which ultimately had to be the basis of a 'new sun nedynasty', returning to the society of the Hyperboreans.

Hitler had to become that messiah and establish a millennium. The Aryan people would guarantee the biological and spiritual mutation and become the gods on earth. It was this delusion that lived in Eckhart's mind and in the muddled heads of the other members

from the Thulé Society.

Hitler, a golem? A golem is a kind of machine, a zombie, an artificial person, controlled and manipulated by a magician. The magician creates the golem and draws a magic pentacle his forehead. But if the golem can wipe out that magic sign, stop the spell, the golem revolves, the magician is strangled and his soul is stolen. The golem becomes a the ~ nical figure with an incredible power. He sows death and hatching. That tells a Jewish legend, recorded by medieval kabbalist and alchemical rabbis. The Thulé Society went Hitler as a golem. Hitler has succeeded in the magical incantations to undo? According to the logic of magic, and of course den also the lords of the Thulé society. Fact IS, that Hltler himself

later on several times against the Society and finally the World War II unchained.

In 1912 a certain Theodor Fritsch (1852-1933) founded in Berlin a secret knighthood, which he called the 'Order of the Germans'. Fritsch bombed himself into a master and the symbol of the new Order became a swastika. During the first world war the activities of the order were at a low level. In December 1917 the grandmaster gave a baron Rudolf von S ~ bottendorff the ~ to establish a secret society in Bavaria, depending of the Order. This strange character, familiar in the esoteric world and master of a Rosicrucian order, founded in January 1918 in Munich the Thulé-Genootschap. At the end of that it had about 1,500 members, including military, aristocrat, senior officials, people with liberal professions. In short, ee ~. elite.

In addition to Dietrich Eckhart and his friend Dr. Paul Tafel, the very powerful Prince Gustav Franz Maria von Thurn und Taxis is a member of the Thulé-Genootschap. That would be in 1919 together with

eight other Thulé-members are executed by the 'Red Army' of the 'Republic of Bavarian Soviets'. From then on, radicalized the views of the Thulé Society: the German people had to to regain its initial dignity and to fight against

n

den and Communists had to be fought with great intensity. Shortly after the First World War, Paul introduced Rohrbach, professor, politician and chief of Foreign Intelligence Services WO-I, a new force in the lap of the Thulé Society:

Karl Haushofer. Haushofer, an artillery general, was born in Munich in 1869. • Together with Eckhart, he provided for years the spiritual needs of Hitler. It has even been claimed that Haushofer Hitler 'made'. He undertook several trips to Central Asia. Legend has it that, during one of those journeys, he was initiated in a secret esoteric society by George Ivanovitch Gurdjieff, an assertion. Russian magician. Haushofer closed in Germany first to a secret society, called the society of the Vril, which relied on the writings of the French writer Louis Jacolliot (1837-1890). Who considered the 'Vril' as the life energy from which man only a small part pit. He who discovers the existence of the Vril, says Jacolliot, becomes one

superman, master of the world. Martinezist and martinistic influences are not of the air here. That image of man, combined with the Thulé faith, was the basis of Haushofer's greatest passion, the 'Geopolitik'. In this, the expansionist drive of the 'strong state' is well explained. Hitler's ideas about the 'Lebensraum', the 'Urgently Osten', as described in 'Mein Kampf', were directly drawn from Haushofer's geopolitical beliefs. Haushofer even established a 'Geopolitik Gesellschaft', where not only so-called scientific research was carried out, but that mainly served as a spy network. In addition to classic spies Astrologers, mediums and conductors of secret societies also worked here. Haushofer's interest in esoteric societies was great. So it is known that he is together with his most loyal student and son Albrecht Haushofer had a solid entrance in the English magic society, the 'The Hermetic Brotherhood of The Golden Dawn in the Outer ', animated by ' The Great Beast 666 "Aleister Crowley. Haushofer maintained important relationships all over the world through the Berlin "tea ~ plum" of the GD especially in English aristocratic circles. His connections reached in the court of King George V, who, as is well known, did not rise very high with Winston Churchill.

When SA and SS General Rudolf Hess (born 1896), once number two in the Third Reich, unexpectedly flew to England on May 10, 1941, he perhaps wanted the conductors of friendly English societies, such as the Duke of Hamilton of the Golden Dawn meet, to enforce a pact with England. Who will say it? No matter what, Churchill took Hess, and opened it⁷³

the mouth no longer. Hess – also known as the "conscience" of Hitler's party – was the student of Haushofer and a member of the Thulé society since 1920. He had also previously been affiliated with the Ordo Templi Orientis (OTO;), which was repeatedly labeled as the parent organization of the Golden Dawn.

..

Philosophers and ideologists such as Eckhart, Haushofer and his pupils

Hess, became the driving forces behind the Thulé Society and National Socialism. One more figure, also a member of it Thulé-Genootschap still deserves mention: Alfred Rosenberg. Rosenberg foresaw the National Socialism of a Bible, the 'Myth of the Twentieth Century', in which the 'Myth of the Blood' was developed, which would later take shape in the elite SS troops. The 'Myth of the Blood' was a new religion. The blood stands for the divine essence in man, revealed in the race. It is self-evident that through the blood the Germanic race will rediscover the pact with the 'Intelligences from Outside'. Religious rituals, contacts with the ancestors, Luciferian invocations will be the 'aryans' help with this. Practically speaking, the world, matter, will be subjected to the Luciferian way through Hitler's figure. once then the 'arian' will become a new kind of man-god, a creator, like his ancestors, the Hyperboreans. The Schutz-Staffel (SS) -chefs Himmler and Heydrich had to execute that madness bring.

After the murders of some Thulé-Ieden by the Bavarian Red Army in 1919, the Society manifested itself more and more without neglecting the magic • Already in April 1919 ~ Thulé sets up the free-range 'Oberland', a private militia that not only served as a security guard but also fought against the Marxists and ultimately contributed to the 'Liberation of Munich ', to the detriment of the so-hated Red Army. 'Oberland' so ~ later on in the first shock troops of Hitler, the St ~ rmbatel lung, SA. We were under the then conductors of Oberland Rudolf Hess and captain Ernst Röhm, who became the chief of the SA ~.

•
The most striking effect of the Thulé ideology was probably the New Germany guard, the elite troops of Hitler, the SS, formed by men of the pure race, unified in the symbol of blood. The SS had to deliver the forefathers of the coming generations, those immortal Germanic people would produce. At the head of that 'pretorian guard' stood since 1929 a figure that fanatically fooled with the Thulé philosophy:

Heinrich Himmler (born 19(0). The application of the 'Myth of the Blood 'by people like Himmler and later Reinhard Heydrich

74

(1904-1942), founder of the Sicherheitsdienst of the SS would eventually result in an unprecedented genocide. The myth after all, was the justification to murder 'Untermenschen' as the 'judeobolsjevs'. The SS extermination troops, the Einsatz Commandos, killed hundreds of thousands. 'Untermenschen' from all occupied European countries would be killed. Himmler, close to madness, was inspired by the once powerful Teutonic order of knights (who also knew a 'Drang nach Osten'). He too had to have his castle. That was built on the ruin of a castle whose basic foundations date from the

time of the Huns. It was near Paderborn, Westphalia. The citizen' was to become the spiritual center of the 'New Germany'. Here the future leaders would be made. It had to men are with blonde hair and blue eyes, pure, strong, proud and accommodating. Himmler flanked in his castle, in line with the legend of King Arthur, who, according to some Himmlerians, is castle in Thulé – with twelve 'black knights', chosen from the best 'Obergruppenführer' by Himmler, Reichsführer SS. Spiritual and meditative séances were set on the scene to contact the forefathers, with the 'Intelligence from Outside'. The neo-pagan faith was professed. Rituals were followed, based on the instructions of the magician Gurdjieff, ritual marriages were closed ... The magic of the 'Black Knights'. In 1935 Himmler founded together with Haushofer and Hess 'Ahnenerbe', a kind of cultural-scientific research center. Ahnenerbe had to include fanatic race theories to build with historical proofs. The center even sent an expedition to Tibet to the origin of the Germanic race search and find Agartha and Shambalha ... Investigations were made about the possible survival of the Rosicrucian order, about the Kaballa, the Bible, etc. One of the most secret and probably most horrible activities of Ahnenerbe took place in the institute for military scientific research founded in 1942 by Himmler. Within this framework the infamous medical experiments were performed on prisoners from the Nazi camps. Josef Mengele, officially declared dead in 1986, made a name for himself here. Ahnenerbe was also involved in 'comparative' investigations of the skull of different racial groups. The person responsible for this, Professor August Hirt, received 1943 of Himmler 115 bodies of prisoners from the Nazi camps seem to be present as a collection of skeletons in the museum of anatomy. put'.

75

Angela revisited

"Saint-Germanus, Jesus, John the Beloved, Marie Nada,
Godfré, Lotus, Master Bancano – and Thou,
Great Divine Director, all of you, ascended to heaven Masters
Angels, Archangels, cosmic beings and natural forces
Angela, Angela, Angela, Julien, Julien, Julien,
All of you, children of the Light, the Mighty Presence
Serve AYAM

That God will tell You
That God bless You
That God bless You

We love you
We love you
We love you

We thank you
We thank you
We thank you

In other words, before the Second World War, the Thulé Society foresaw the danger: Hitler, the Golem, was possessed by dark forces that he did not fully control. The key question for the members of the Thulé Society was: Will Hitler be able to implement the plan? There was doubt, uncertainty. But they also knew that Hitler no longer

to stop. That is why the Thulé Society at that time sent members to England to preserve the traditions and ensure succession 42. That precaution would be justified later

turn out. In secret groups like the Golden Dawn and RTD (Ordo Templi Orientis) – these are the known ones, but there are still many

more– Thulé continued to live to this day. Also in Belgium ... The Thulé-Genootschap is busy recruiting in 1986!

You will feel the tentacles of the Society in esoteric and very traditional organizations. You will never be able to say, let alone prove that someone is a member of Thulé.'

Georges is a privileged witness: he knows what he is about speaks. At the time he himself passed the tests of Angela. He warns: 'do not look for the current Thulé core', and adds laconically: 'you still want to be able to write, do not you?' Georges confirms that Angela had contacts with Thulé. "I would not, whether she was indeed delegated by the Thulé Society dare to say.'

What did the White Goddess do to the 'Ordre Renové du Tempie'?

Sent by unknown powers to win adepts for the

(neo) Nazism? Was she, like Hitler, a golem? And, ran it, like with Hitler, out of control?

Let me now concentrate on the 'Green Order', a Brussels order of the knights who made a pact with the devil in 1975.

The Green Order

Angela, the White Goddess, and Julien Origas, alias Humbert de Fran ~ en

bourg, king of Jerusalem, grand master of the Ordre Renov ~ du Tempie, had already taken care of it during their earthly life

small and mighty circle of immortal spiritual growers ~ e

to hear. Both laid in the mid-seventies, for the time being

as earthly emissaries of the cosmic masters, co-opted with the

Brussels 'Green Order' ... Origas also claimed that Angela

had been sent by the Thulé Society. Does the Thulé Society still exist?

.

My informant Georges about this: 'in the middle of the years of the '76

'Setu an Tan! Setu an Tan Tad! Setu Tan Belen!'"(Here the fire!

Here the fire–father! Here is the fire of BeIen!).

In the founding manifesto of the Green Order, Ordre Vert or still the Ordre Vert Celtique states the following: 'It is essential

that all polar and solar forces unite before the start of the Aquarius Age. The new human being – the Uebermenschmoet to be ready to take control of the fate of humanity, because when the most critical moments of the Black

Time will have come, then only one people will remain that is the carrier of the Flame: WE. So we must create an Aryan Order of Knights, and form an elite of Superiors who to preserve the secrets of our ancestors from the Polar Empire.'43. The

77

QUO

it seems like the old conductors of the Thulé-Genootschap that text have written: the super race, the secrets of the ancestors the Polar Empire ... elements from the Thulé ideology of an Eckhart or a Rosenberg.

On 6 December 1970, the Ordre Vert was founded by 'Grand Lug' René Lixon. 'Lug', the fire god of the ancient Celts, would be the reincarnation of Lucifer. Lucifer is also sometimes called Mithras, hence the Green Order also promoted itself as the 'European Church of Mithras'. The cult of Mithras, the Aryan light god, the guardian of the cosmic order, came into being in the first century BC via Persia through in the Roman Empire, to be in the first century To spread Christ on a large scale. The cult was propagated by the Roman soldiers-emperors, who took the magical power to exalt themselves and, unconquerably, feed. At that time, the Mithras cult was a serious competitor the rising Christianity. Only after the so-called conversion of Constantine the Great began the decay of the cult in the first half of the fifth century almost completely disappear. And now, in the twentieth century, he pops up again. There is a Church of Mithras, with departments in London and Brussels. The symbolism of the Mithra cult is once again carried out. The three symbols of the cult and one

of the Green Order are: the hammer, symbol of creative activity; the crown, symbol of the sun, of the magical power; and the image of the bull or goat, symbol of brute force, of fertility and virility. The green color of Lixon's order refers to the mysterious green ray, positive or negative, the ray of life or dead. "We have already used them to punish apostates. This double ray comes from a rune, the rune of life and death, LIFE exists in a forest of the hinterland of Liège. This one power is much more than a symbol: it is LIFE ... She belongs to the essential secrets of which the people of type 11 do not to suspect, even in their wildest dreams.'44

Jean-Paul Bourre, himself a Lucifer fan, says in his book 'Les Sectes Lucifériennes aujourd'hui' how a newcomer to the Mithras cult is initiated: 'The candidate initiates descends seven steps and enters the underground temple, in a natural cave. There are all kinds of terrifying things on the wall of the room

objects that represent the different aspects of the fear that the adept will have to face. Refuse every concept, deprived of the knowledge that an illusion of personality, he will three days and three nights alone in this space fast, fighting against his fears and his desires. When the three days of cleansing are over, he is now one

78

"brother" for the members of the brotherhood; since his family ties are now broken for good, nothing is still important unless the mission entrusted to him, and the constant worship of Mithras-Lucifer.

'The final ceremony takes place under drum roll, at the foot of the "Holy of the Holy", when the high priest is the image of the divinity unveils: the Luciferian goat with the torch of the time-honored Sabbath between the horns. One of the keys to the ritual,

is the physical compulsion that the disciple teaches self-control, by which he can keep himself in daily control, but by which he can also - if he wishes - dominate others, namely the people of the 'type 11' as RL calls them.

"This control is possible, as in the Tantra rituals, by the diversion of sexual energy into mental jobs, according to the mythological model of the Lucifer-LiJith couple. Unlike the luciferian organizations with orgiastic character, the 'soldiers of Mithras' practice the control of their drives through denial; she evoke sexual feelings that they reject at the crucial moment, and work mentally with the new feelings that have arisen that refusal. Then the novice drinks a little wine from the ritual cup, confirming the inner marriage with the element fire. Through this act he recognizes that this instrument is the means to

to come to the ritual ecstasy that will connect him to the higher powers.

'Two long rows of insiders kneel in the crypt along the middle aisle, where the newcomer progresses on the way to the ceremony with the bread. The dukes of bread are on a drum that looks like the virtual drum is gently moved by one of the mispriesters. The bread was exposed to sun rays beforehand, and by consuming the bread, the initiator communicates with the energy from the sun. He then receives from the mouth of the high priest

the "password" that he will have to repeat as a mantra; "I have of the drum eaten and drunk from the cymbal; I have learned the secret of faith ".'

Then the 'Grand Lug' that evening of the sixth of December 1970 together

he founded the 'Green Order' with a few adherents purpose for the 'Sons of the Black Dragon', the communists and the materialists, and the false dogmas of the Churches and the imitation religions

to fight. In short, the battle was against the 'man of the type 11 ', the ordinary, superficial man of the twentieth century. Training and training camps were set up to fight that

battle

to prepare. The contact with the 'ancestors from the Polar Empire ', the 'Hyperboreans' was brought about via magical invoca79

and practicing the philosophy of pain. By intense
The absurdities of the ego are swept away and would be
the magical contact with the ancestors come into being.
Interludium IV

Georges, the ex-adept of the White Goddess and J ~ lien Origas told
~

the following: "In 1975 Origas traveled to Brus ~ ~ l several times.
HE

said that 1975 would be the beginning of a new era. He spoke
about a super race. The basis for this was laid by the grandmothers
ter of the Ordre Vert. A personal friend and a gr?ot ma ~.

What happened in 1975? What plot did Ongas inflict on the king of
Jerusalem 'and René Lixon, the 'Grand Lug '?

The legions of Mithras

René Lixon, 'Grand Lug', called for unity in 1975: 'De tijden.z ~ jn
TO UNION to make all our agreed to a HECH

.. d

gene; it is high time that the sons and daughters of the
Hyperboreeer ~

flame of the new times and the god-like Uebermensch -erfge
name of the Grail and the crown of the North.

From Shamballah, the holy city of Agartha, this message comes to the
Polar people: JOIN YOU!: ,, '

Brussels, 14 May 1975. The Lucifer and Mlthras supporters esteem
with raised heads. They have come from everywhere. There are
delegates from orders such as the "Great Lodge of the Drake," (Gr-
nde Lod D gon) the "Celtic Brotherhood" (Fraternite Celtlque), the
~ ri ~ ch; ~ rde: (Ordre Aryen), the "Sons of Fire" (Fils du feu),
the 'Lucifer-G'. They listen attentively to the words' the
'Grand Lug'. In the temple of the Green Order they were so daring
charter that all these groups will be the next

honor. From now on the 'New people' will be the offspring

~ there are Hyperboreans sailing in communal boats: d: vla ~

from the 'International Luciférienne'! On that mamer. ~ ullen d ~
Legl

Mithras' osmods are unified and can jointly make the stance against
the moral decay caused by the shameful false dogma imposed by the
churches.

·
On the altar, the flame of 'e' vuu ~ veder ', the ~ e ~ fire ~ is
burning

the sign of Mithras' presence. The Grand Lug, please

that evening in May, the word takes: "In the name of the ONE ~ le?e
3, the

2 and the 4 includes, by the energies H and S, and by the Wnl, m
naa:

of blood and soil, and in the name of the fire-father, what the g

she was written and fulfilled in the annals of time and of the
80

space! Setu an Tan! Setu an Tan Tad! Setu Tan Beien! 'The'
International Luciférienne 'is a fact. For this occasion the
grand master of the Cologne 'Lucifer-G', the Luciferian anti-pope,
a Luciferian Bible. In it an alternative creation story is presented
and the principles of the pagan faith are worked out. Some quotes
from this are higher in this chapter.

So in 1975 something very important happened in certain
international 0ccules. "The beginning of a new era!" as told by
Origas. It is irrefutable that Origas as a representative
of the 'Ordre R, enové du Tempie' at the foundation of the
'International Luciférienne' was involved. But there is still much
more

Lake ...

The actions of the new 'International' are not limited only
to the devilish magic and the possible evocation of the mysterious
deadly 'Green Ray'. Training camps were also organized, where the
militants were skilfully trained to battle with the
enemy also physically. About a dozen kilometers from French
Clermont-Ferrand, French police inspectors discovered in the summer
of 1975 (so only a few months after the foundation of the
'International') a military training camp of the 'Fils du Feu', a
French Luciferian movement, co-signer of the charter
from the 'International'. At the seat of the 'Fils du Feu' is still
more discovered: a carbine 22 long rifle, a rifle with well-worn
loop, a revolver 7.65, daggers, Molotov cocktails ... Bindings with
far-right militant organizations are being uncovered. A few years
before, the Los Angeles police discovered other links
of the 'Fils du Feu': the Satanic sect of Charles Manson maintained
contacts with the French Luciferians! Still leaving in 1975
delegates from the 'International' to Madrid to sign ultra-secret
agreements with. .. Lopez Rega, former minister of Juan Peron and
leader of the murderous Argentine death squads.
The Argentine magician

The initiation rite of the Umbanda voodoo is very mysterious. The
South American Umbanda voodoo combines African deities with elements
from Christian doctrine: Iemauja, the goddess of the
sea is Our Lady; Oshala, the supreme god is Jesus; Eshu is standing
for the devil. The Umbanda voodoo would be in Argentina in 1974
have a grip.

'The initiation ritual includes a 21-day seclusion in the twilight
of a temple, a braided mat serves as a bed. On the
On the 21st day the ceremony takes place, under the direction of a
'father'

Rl

from God'. The candidate waits, sitting on a chair, until he is in
trance

hit. People pray in an African dialect!~ one leaves clocks
tinkle. The candidate is squeezed to see if he is still responding

(otherwise the cult will be stopped). His head is shaved, over
Slices are made throughout his body. He then goes through
a cleansing bath with herbs, put on a special garment and receives
the baptism with the blood: he is kneeling in front of two bowls,
the
one is in email and the other contains signs that represent his god
(a sort of patron saint or angel guard), he ~ strings on it
head the blood of a goat, a chicken and a chicken. The legs,
the head and the plumes of the birds, and the tail and the sexual
organs
of the goat are placed in the bowl with the plates. The me your god
is then willing to serve his new father or mother, who
with the title of "father or mother of god", a voodoo temple goes
lead. Near a wax candle that burns for seven days, one places
bowls with water where the gods can come to drink. In the morning
the new "father of god" may go to sleep; but he still has to
wait seven years to be considered a full-fledged "father of god"
to become.

'The cult encompasses singing and dancing in circles, evoking the
spirits, and everything at a rhythm that is slowly being pushed up
with the music. The gods take possession of the adepts who - in
trance - ~ rifles

pronounce. One loses all self-control, one undresses completely or
partially. By mediation of the adepts, ask the
spirits offerings: food, alcoholic beverages, object ~,
animal victims. What the devil Eshu asks is put down, so that he
would not disturb the meeting. , 45

•

Until there the story of someone who has experienced it all, someone
from the circles of the Argentine black magicians. The magic
of the Umbanda voodoo has, among other things, aimed opponents and
enemies and even kill enemies. One of the leaders of the
Umbanda voodoo as José Lopez Rega, 'El Brujo', or still, the
'Rasputin of the Pampa'. In the Uband ~ voodoo, the murderers of
Rega's death squads found the spermtual power and responsibility to
kill. Detail: the victims riddled with bullets
of the death squads became afterwards on one or another audience
square dynamited!

Born on October 17, 1916 in Buenos Aires, Lopez makes Rega
career in the ranks of the federal police. He brings it to corporal-
chief, but leaves the police services at the age of 45. Da ~ r
after he works in a textile factory and finally becomes busier. Not
he only distributes pro-peronist tracts, including astrological and
occult works, 'written in collaboration with the archangel Ga-

82

briel ', find their way to the general public through him. In 1965
makes

Lopez Rega acquainted with Maria Estela Martinez, better known under
the name Isabelita "the third wife of General Juan Domingo Peron.
Since the coup of 1955 she lives in Spain. Isabelita is so touched
impressed by the occultist Lopez Rega, that she represents him
to become her personal body-guard. Rega accepts. At the age of 52,

Rega even made it to the private secretary of the general. Through this job he can purify the environment of Peron without much effort and initiate the Perons in the occult sciences. Especially Isabelita is under the spell of Rega's knowledge of magic and will soon be follower. In November 1972, Juan Peron was triumphantly overtaken in Buenos Aires to be elected on October 12, 1973 to new president of Argentina. Lopez Rega is promptly assigned the ministerial portfolio of social affairs, the most important function after the job of president. After the death of Juan Peron on 1 July 1974, he retains this position, this time under the presidency of Isabelita, who still has a weakness for her initiator, the 'Rasputin of the Pampa' and 'Prince of Umbanda'. Rega's power is enormous. To combat the left-wing opposition in his country, Lopez Rega that's how we developed our own methods. Already in 1973 he founded the Anticommunist Alliance of Argentina, the so-feared triple A, who turns leftists, communists and other rivals unrelentingly. Murders pile up. The most famous raid of Rega's AAA is the slaughter in Ezeiza on June 20, 1973. With machine guns and grenades that day three hundred leftist militants were killed. But Rega's power is fast. Isabelita's weak policy leads the country right to the economic abyss. In March 1975 the military seized power to put an end to the chaos in which the country is ended up. Lopez Rega flees to Madrid, where he is in the villa Perons finds a shelter. The flight from Rega is covered by Emilio Eduardo Massero, a member of the new junta, at the time interrogation of Rega himself bombed to commander-in-chief of the navy. This is the blood-stained realm of Lopez Rega, however, not yet come to an end. He is faithful from Argentina AAA people are coming to Spain, which together with one of the most infamous terrorists of the twentieth century, the Italian Stefano delle Chiaie, to fight against the ETA, the militia of the Basque separatist movement. Those commands get the help in their fight from the 'Guerilleros del Christo Rey', with a certain head Mariano Sanchez Covisa46 • The magician of the Perons was in contact with the 'International Luciferienne'. This is evident from the meetings in 1975 in Madrid. Lopez Rega, however, also had other close relationships: he was a for83

future member of the Freemason Lodge Propaganda Due (P-2) of grandmaster Licio Gelli. That brotherhood was accused of it to prepare a coup in Italy. P-2 had tentacles everywhere: top figures from the industry, the army, the police services, the media.'.the government and the court were on the 962-name members. Relationships with Vatican circles, links with extreme right-wing militias were uncovered. After the dossier P-2 in the public domain had arrived, Italy became completely captivated by one of the

biggest

political scandals of recent times. Also the rest of the world followed the developments with tension.

It was Lopez Rega who brought the Perons in contact with the grandmaster of P-2, Licio Gelli. You even organized the triumphant return of Juan Peron to Argentina and was the only non-Argentinian aboard the DC-8 Giuseppe Verdi of Alitalia with which Juan Peron flew back to Buenos Aires on 17 November 1972. For what belongs to what: Gelli became a consultant to Peron and got Argentinian citizenship. Gelli benefited from Peron's temporary popularity together with Lopez Rega the Argentine wing of P-2 on legs: the lodge Pro Patria. The later Admiral Massera was immediately included, alongside ministers and senior officers. The 'masonic' collaboration between Gelli and Rega would not only be worthwhile on the political level. On the financial level too, the friendship paid off by means of oil and weapon traffic.

Even after Isabelita had to make way for the military in 1975 stayed Lopez Rega and Licio Gelli brothers. Rega has been reported several times in the Swiss Villeneuve on Lake Geneva where Gelli had a great stay⁴⁷. On 13 March 1986, after eleven years 'on the run', Lopez Rega suddenly volunteered to the American FBI. He demanded politics as in America. He thought that statute could be obtained because of its virulent anti-Communist attitude. The court, however, ruled differently. On July 4, 1986, the now 69-year-old Rasputin of the Pampa, under police escort was extradited to Argentina to be tried. Will the relatives and relatives of Rega's victims ever getting satisfaction? Presumably not.

The questions pile up. What happened between Lopez Rega and the 'International Luciférienne', that day in Madrid in 1975? Was the grandmaster of P-2, Licio Gelli involved in this? Who used whom? Questions that may never be answered.

The riddles of this recent secret world history are indeed firmly contained in the more than bizarre brain twists of black magicians like a Lopez Rega. And those clarifications are certainly not ⁸⁴

for profans. They belong to the secrets of magic, until the 'super initiation' ...

Origas revisited

On October 27, 1972, a Viscount of Air Inter crashed a hill near the French Noiretable (Loire). A fait divers. In 1976 the French occult writer Serge Hutin wrote it in Historia⁴⁹ next: 'At such a small distance (Lyon-Clermont-Ferrand: 15 to 20 min.) the plane deviated from its normal route, although the pilot, an experienced veteran, thought he was in Clermont-Ferrand arrived. One may presume that a pirate transmitter has given wrong directions for the landing; the inquiry committee does not have any explanation. Note that the state of the plane is reminiscent of a collision with a lead projectile.' Maybe not such a banal fact. One of the victims was a certain Marie-Rose Baleron de Brauer, one of the chiefs

from the department of the French spy service Renseignements
Généraux. Baleron was a friend of Hutin and told Hutin that he had
an explosive file. That file wanted
take them to Clermont-Ferrand. There found

28 and 29 October

1972 the annual 'Grand conseil et Séminaire Magistral' of
AMORC place, chaired by Raymond Bernard. Baleron
was, in addition to chief spy, also soror (rosecancer's sister) and
deputy for the Puy-de-Dôme of AMORC Was the Baleron file meant for
the French grandmaster Raymond Bernard? Or
wanted to use Baleron from the 'Grand Conseil et Séminaire
Magistral'

to notify the AMORC dignitaries?

Serge Hutin claimed that the explosive file was the result
of a survey. performed by Baleron. She treated the relationships
between far-right organizations that hide behind occult screens of
secret societies. Those secret societies would actually be the relay
of an 'International Terrorist' ... Hutin further specified that
Baleron had succeeded in the

'Knights Templar of the SAC' (a kind of parallel police) to liaise
with

Julien Origas and Raymond Bernard.

In the context of the accident with the Viscount some more fit
concerns. One: Serge Hutin gave lectures for the adepts
from the Ordre Renové du Temple of Origas and was announced
as a 'brother'. Two: Raymond Bernard never mentioned
of the tragic death of Baleron, which was finally AMORCdegaged for
the Puy-de-Dôme. Three: during a magisterial capittel of the Ordre
Renové du Temple in July 1974 stated

on

85

Origas: "A woman has wanted to lace against the birth and the
development of the ORT, she found death in an accident.'

Strange!

Hutin does not believe in an accident. Incidentally, the 'accident'
is never

declared by the French judicial authorities. We have to
attach importance to this story? After all, it is only a testimony
of

one person, Serge Hutin, personal friend of Baleron. But
Hutin refers to Origas' ties with AMORE and with occult
neo-Nazi movements. And they certainly have been there. That falls
undeniable. However, we leave Hutin's statements for what they do
are: startling, but unprovable, comments on the modern history of
the occult world. Let us remember, for one thing, that Origas with
his ORT must indeed have been one of the "connecting figures"
between occult neo-nazisásche: societies and secret political or
even terrorist organizations

ties. Let's not forget the relationship of the magician Lopez Rega
with the 'International Luciférienne', where Origas is very likely

part of it, and with the lodge Propagande Due from Licio Gelli. These observations are pieces of a puzzle that we continue later will fill. The basic idea is to first us in esoteric circles 'light' has been found to be well-founded. Some people I like in this framework, are also closely or closely involved with contemporary knighthoods such as the 'Order of the Temple', where indeed esoteric traditions prevail. Through the knowledge of a number esoteric principles we can better understand the knight's world. That esoteric, occult approach brings unexpected benefits. He exposes a curious network, in which dark manipulations play a part of the 'profane' world. And they can have far-reaching consequences. Now I know certainly. I am on the right track. That is a great reassurance.

86

3. Knights of the temple

part I

Quarrels

AMORé, Memphis-Misraim and other esoteric-minded, decision-making, lodge-like societies are often, either indirectly Cf. their members or ex-members, either directly as supportive or even supervising bodies, at the base of new occult movements. Sometimes these movements serve as pure recruitment stations the parent organization. In other cases they form, usually temporary, cells to satisfy the deeper esoteric needs of some members. It is also possible that those movements simply originate from

quarrels ~ ussen dignitaries. Quarrels because of ideological opinions or because of disputes of leadership. The dignitans also have their human traits.

As Origas, alias Humbert de Frankenburg, more and more more openly associated with the extreme right – at least with regard to his own supporters – arose within the ranks of the Ordre Renové du Temple an ideological controversy. Michel Carpenet, alias Jean-Marie du Heitl, commander of the ORT for the region of the Limousin in central France and lieutenant general of the Order, held it in December 1974 and watched with his local followers back. This resulted in the 'Ordre des Chevaliers du Saint-Tempie', a new Templar organization. Starting point for a new story. A story that includes shows how interwoven the world of the knights is: everyone knows

87

there everyone. But there's more. Much more. There is a frightening force in some seemingly naive, mystical-folkloristic looking like knight orders. In some cases, the pompous business is

only a smokescreen behind which extremely suspicious and dangerous things occur.

Gallicans

1975. The Council of the "Sauve-Majeure". The old Abbey of the

Gallican Benedictines of Saint-Maur is no more than a beautiful ruin where tourists from all over the world displace themselves. No ~ ta ~ s

thanks to the Faith of Don Roger, Father Abt of the Benedictian Brotherhood of Saint-Gérard and of "Saint- ~ ure de la ~ uve Majeure ", which is the relics of the Holy Benoly m ~ a ~~~ Jelly ~ The chapel is preserved, the Council becomes possible. The Concillae MIs

is celebrated in a very large hall, us by the municipal administration

available. Then we go to the Immense

ship of the so beautiful Abbey ... The crowd is supplanting itself Monsignor Truchemotte. Since the council of 1970, the

Regent's title and ensures that the Church continues to give him confidence every year ... At the council of the 'Sauve' the ~ 50 deputies unanimously: one must continue very Christianly, Patnarchate, and the Patriarch can be memand other than that?e current Regent of the Church ... It is by acclamation that the very geezine election happens.'2

During this Council in the abbey 'La Sauve Majeure' near Bordeaux Mgr. Truchemotte thus confirmed as 'Patriarche Très Chrétie ~' of the Gallican-Catholic Church. He has since been named Patnck I. It was also decided to officially start the Old Catholic Church of Belgium

take in the Gallican movement. Her chairman, Mgr. Maurice De Vent will henceforth be the Belgian Primacy of the Gallican-Catholic Church 'through life. But more was happening at that Council.

The brand new Patrick I solemnly took the sword and beat Michel Carpenet

to knight. Patrick I ordered Carpenet the grandmaster ~ p oP. ~ e take the 'Ordre des Chevaliers du Saint-Temple'. TeghJkertlJd

Carpenet was ordained a Gallican priest. A few years later he even bishop. The marriage between Carpenet's knighthood and the? AllIcaanse Kerk could thus be called successful. Carpenet turned out to be a good choice, in contrast to the nightmare that Julien <? rigas. It was started by Mgr. Truchemotte also devoted to pnester, but did not follow the rules. Already a few months later he ordained, dressed as a bishop, his own temple members until priest. Annoyance everywhere in the Gallican ranks.

Ue Monsignor

The De Lochtstraat in Schaerbeek, close to Liestsplein, is with its exfoliated façades a gloomy witness of the Brussels decline. Guest worker children play on the dirty sidewalks. You must have one to be athlete. to kick the dog poo. It is depressing.

Mgr. The Vent, primate of Belgium from

d ~ Gallican Catholic Church. The Mgr. receive me warmly and leads me to the ground floor. Everywhere holy images and crosses;

and

there hasn't o ~ penetrating incense smell. However, a simple departure, here there is no Roman prelate. 'Shame adorns the child God,' says the Monsignor. Mgr. The Vent is bishop-worker. He works at night as a nurse in a psychiatric institution. 'A lot of we do not have g'd,' sighs the Monsignor, 'we are not subsidized by the state. Our priests must work out to survive. And that's good too!'. The Monsignor refers bitterly to the well-being of the Roman Catholic clergy: "He has one power of grace ~ o ~ d, but out of power sprouts evil. Watch to the acquisition. And even now there are persecutions, but not more so public. As a prelate of a small church you are being bullied quite a bit. But I managed to maintain and even made good contacts with Roman Catholic priests. Their superiors are, however, very opposed to this.' The Monsignor can, thanks to these contacts, make use of the 'Notre-Dame La Vallée', a church in the Woluwe ~ Shopping Center. He holds worship there, baptizes, blesses marriages, and ... knights. The Monsignor talks fluently, with long sentences. He talks in one remarkable combination of Dutch and German. He chooses his words carefully, because 'I do not know you and I'm always a bit suspicious. There are so many lies told about our church. Look, we are all God's children and so every belief must be respected. It is that simple.'

With her 3,000 supporters, including 3,000 in Belgium, the Gallican-Catholic Church is one of the many small churches, independent of the mighty Roman-Catholic Church. What tradition does the Monseigneur represent? How is the Gallican-Catholic Church arise? I want to know that. The current Gallican Catholic Church claims to be the true successor and heir of the once powerful Catholic Church of France. That church has always tried to establish itself as independent of Rome under the impulse of the absolutist French kings. The French kings threw themselves up as the spiritual leaders of the church. That nationalistic urge was called Gallicanism. Then Pope Pius IX

89

88

the first Vatican Council convened (1869-1870), mainly to centralize the Catholic Church, ~ this results in the dog ~ a of the papal infallible ~ e!d and collapses the Gallican movement in. The French bishops, for the Conciliar fervent opponents of the dogma of infallibility, capitulated. The central authority in Rome triumphed. Gallicanism was dying after dinner. ~ l now it seemed. For there have always been few people who have been there

disagreed with the Vatican centralist politics.

In fact, Gallicanism was already doomed with. ~ E

abdication of Charles X (1757-1836), the last king from the main line

der Bourbons, and the last royal spiritual leader of the French Catholic Church 3 • The complete takeover of power through Rome

then already obvious. The French king Charles X undertook ~ et ~ e help from the French Catholic Church – he left his ointments to Relms m

1825 – a very desperate attempt to restore the privileges of the Ancien Régime as a leader of the ultra-reactionaries. Without success, however. Charles X was forced to spin-off in 1830.

The Bourbons song was out. At the same time also lost the French Catholic Church to independence.

Probably as a result of those dramatic experiences

the François-Ferdinand Chatel, a Roman-Katholik priest, zich ~ f of Rome and in 1831 officially founded the 'Eglise Catholique Française'. This –free successful-reformational-religious movement. would

to become the spiritual forerunner of the present-day Gal'-Catholic Catholic .e

Church. For her, Chatel is the forefather of the independent and free catholicism and the heir of the gallician. In

Chatel contains past and present. He sought support and closed at a renovated Order of the Temple, in time guided

by the controversial Fabré-Pallaprat, also patriarch of the mysterious' Eglise Catholique Johannite et Templière: – Fabré-Pallaprat

in 1831, he conspired Chatel as the Primacy of the Eglise de France. Which

is the origin of the merger between Gallican oriented groups and neo-Knights Templar organizations. That is why Mgr. Truchemotte, as heir to Chatel and Fabré-Pallaprat, has the right appropriated Carpenet in 1975 as grandmaster of a consortium Templar organization. But under pressure from Rome Vlei Chatel's church

apart. Her goods were transferred to the official

Roman Catholic Church and Chatels empire was out. The spirit of Chatel

value is still around, especially in the Bordeaux region. After Pope Pius IX had declared himself infallible, had some old ones faithful of Chatel's movement in Bordeaux one. meet ~ et other dissatisfied clergy. From that, the ghse arose from 1883 Catholique Gallicane, mainly under the impetus of a Hyacmthe

Loyson. One of his disciples, Mgr. Joseph René Vilatte was in 1901 the first 'Archevêque-Primat' of the Gallican-Catholic Church. His Successor, Louis-Marie François Giraud, was in 1928 as first patriarch of the church to start. Mgr. Giraud established the headquarters, the 'Holy Catholic-Gallican Chair', in Ganizet Bordeaux, where according to tradition the Meroving king Chlodovech finally conquered the pagan Visigoths in 507, which secured the future of the Gallican Church, 5.

The?Allican-Catholic Church was in 1928 an independent

patriarchy. The successors of Mgr. Giraud are Mgr. Jalbert-Ville, Mgr. Irénée d'Eschevannes, and since 1975, Mgr. Truche ~ otte, alias Patrick I. In fact, this church arose from the despair of the dogma of papal infallibility, as promulgated at the first Vatican Council. This dogma was a guarantee

stand for the Pope's omnipotence on Catholic matters. But there were

meshes in the net.

"A wine?" represents the Monsignor. "I have something to stand for to go. It will still be good." The wine still tastes yummy. Mgr. The Vent slides forward. He becomes serious and shakes head: "we can not recognize the infallibility of the pope.

We recognize him as the primate of the Roman Catholic Church.

But, how can a person, because he remains, be infallible? He too can be sick, have a lesser day, just like everyone else. We are much more tolerant than the Roman Catholic clergy. We leave married priests, we remarry divorced men and women. We can handle homosexuality and prostitution. Why not?

After all, among Jesus' apostles were all inclinations and earths represented. That is the message of Jesus: every person, of whatever kind, must get its chance within the universal belief, the faith in God.'

The evening falls outside. The Monsignor cuts the light. Only now I completely absorb the drabness of this room. "That's why simplicity in our church ', says the Monsignor ~' especially not impress,

that does not make any sense. Glory is unimportant. My episcopalians are irrelevant to me. I wear my cassock during the worship only for the pleasure of the people. Not for my own glory, like so many others.'

90

91

a

The Knights of the Monsignor

The struggle for the preservation and spread of the Christian values continues unabated in our technological age. In that respect, little has changed since the crusades. Also now bishops and patriarchs surround themselves with a crowd to bring wicked people or communists – the new enemies – into disguise. In this way the pope can appeal to his orders of knights. The leaders of the smaller churches also create a Christian elite who must protect them.

I have the Knights of the Chapter Order of St. G  r  on a few times seen at knight ceremonies. You can not look next to it: the long one elegant cloaks with the white-colored double cross on a black background contrast with the predominantly white or red sheaths of the

knights of other orders. The Knights of the Chapter Order of St. G  r  on have their origins in the third Crusade. Then the German Emperor Frederick I, nicknamed Barbarossa (ca. 1123–1190), with an army across the Balkans to the Middle East around Jerusalem to recapture that was taken in 1187 by Sultan Saladin. Frederick I drowned in 1190 in the Selef River in Cilicia (South East)

of Asia Minor) under the eyes of his troops. It would be Frederik I who founded the order of St. G  r  on for Jer ~ will: m

to secure. The historiography remains rather unclear about this.

Whatever, in 1809 one Mgr. Corneille Stevens one small traditional church in Belgium, 'in memory of the no longer existing order Archbishophood of St. G  r  on. The aim was to defend the traditional faith and the Christian ideal of the knights. The brotherhood, however, did not last long. But, like one brochure it says6: 'in 1976, finally, ZHE restored Mgr. The Vent, the heir of the chivalrous traditions of the Latin O ~ s ten, officially, in the name of the Gallican-Catholic Church, the Chapel of St. G  r  on.' Since 1976, therefore, the primacy of Belgium of the Gallican-Catholic Church also has its soldiers. Mgr. The Vent 92

naturally became grand master of the order. 'Yes', the Monsignor sighs, 'what do you want, people would like to become one

elite.' Vanitas vanitorum? The grandmaster nods. However, the Monsignor appears to be set up with his function as grandmaster and concludes a pact with human vanity. To the Christian to protect values shares' His High-grade Excellency ', ' Being Honorable Grandmaster, Monseigneur Maurice De Vent, though too happy to take the knight's report and appoint 'Knights Baljuws and Ladies of

the Grand Cross of Justice ', ' Knights and Ladies of Grand Officer ', ' Knights and Ladies of Commandorship ', ' Knights and Ladies of Justice ', and ' Knights and Ladies of Merit '.

'The ecumenical thought is highly valued', says the grandmaster. "One must be Christian. Or one to the Roman Catholic Church belongs to or other churches, has no interest whatsoever. There are all kinds of knights with us. Also Catholic priests, Protestant ministers, people from political parties. No, no ministers. They prefer to join more renowned orders, where fancy dinners are organized. Our goal is to help people. We have sent money to Poland. That goes then about a few ten thousand francs.'

~

..The M ~ seigneur pours the glasses one last time. He looks on his watch. 'Going to work soon', he mumbles neutral. The being late. The grandmaster speaks his last words: "The knighthood is an international brotherhood, where people of all kinds to be able to talk to each other. About everything, also about politics. But the order is therefore not a political party and is neither left nor right.

Although you can have right-sided figures in the order, attracted by the traditional character and the structure. But that has all of them no interest.'

Interludium I

The Articles of Association of the Belgian Catholic-Gallican Church were published in 1981 in the annexes to the Belgian Official Gazette 7 • The new non-profit association had to become the 'church factory'

Gallicans. In addition to Mgr. Truchemotte, alias patriarch Patrick I, and Mgr. Maurice De Vent, primate of Belgium, also placed one

José Bodart his signature under the new statutes. That became promptly appointed as administrator-treasurer. With Bodart we enter new 'knight' paths. He represents one of the most important and largest Templar organizations in the world. The descendants of oppertempelier Jacques de Molay, in 1314 by king
93

Philip IV the Fair, condemned to the stake, are by no means yet death. On the contrary...

The knights of the Portuguese count

Little romantic, that suburb of Namur. The old, uniform workers' homes, at best equipped with a measured front garden, are dribbled down improperly between large connecting roads that rape the landscape. There is something cold, artificial, dead, there in Belgrade.

By the rear window of José Bodart's house, on the other hand, the green forests beckon under a dull sun. The hills shine. Beautiful. On the wall of the living room there are two swords to mark Bodarts claims. The struis, yet fair-looking sixty-five is alleged to be Tempelier, descendant in honor of the once famous knights of the Temple, which is only seemingly -so have received the final blow from Philip the Fair.

'De Charte de Transmission', Bodart explains, 'De Molay suggested his death left his powers to Larmenius. That is as certain as what, but officially they do not want to know that. By that "Charte de Transmission" and after centuries of succession, the Portuguese count Don Fernando Campello Pinto Pereire de Sousa Fontes is the regent of the Sovereign and Military Order of the Temple of Jerusalem, or simply OSMTJ Count Sousa Fontes, an important real estate broker, is the 27th descendant in straight line from King AÍphonsus I (1109-1185) of Portugal- 'The Conqueror' - and in that sense

authorized to take over the regency of the OSMTJ.'

The Portuguese count apparently likes etiquette because he has too a kind of diplomatic corps at his disposal. That is José Bodart 'Légat Magistral de Belgique' - a sort of ambassador - of the regent from the OSMTJ. In that position he reports every three months boss about the ups and downs of the Order in Belgium. A job that Bodart is clearly satisfied with. He proudly shows me his 'carte d'identité

94

in ~ ernational ', published by the House v

Is it usable in Belgium? "'

b

. an Sousa Fontes.

"T

e. pro I am careful

,

[illegible]

r commandenJen.

~ rhIJ, mr ~ .ssel there are three. 'Workshops' become 0 per
commanderij

·
pgenc t. So there are tr
ologle, esotericism and history.

d
ae Irish where to arche1

'·
ms is done '
nteressant in this connection is the B
"

referring to the myst.
k ru ~ selse Commanderie du Graal '
neuze onmg A th
,

by the 'Visiteur' of the OSMT rarrants, the president of a vere. .
"Rene Elschenne, too
life was Eischenne p ~~~: ~: ~ orb ~ .a ~ apSyc.h.ol ~ gie. In daily
Schenne's 'Commanderl'e d G g I' IJ et military hospital. Via Ei ..
u raa is the
d

·
tradition of the Temple Order 'td
supposed e esotensche

,
UI
The occultism of the Tem eliers. .

..
IS ~~ begnJpbaar for a profane, "says Bodart strict" e
to become a part of it
understanding.'Let's d' J
an but transitional
n to more material things. The Order has four grade V
n. First of all, J'b
tu lant (amount to be paid: 1500 BF I
eo servator, then posgens squire, 'as a shield knot ~ dr ~ agband:
1000 BF), perseverance. He takes care of you Id monkey nJg You more
responsible_
ee V0or the sword Cd

· ,
knife. Finally, after the d I and IJ ens you become the ceremo,
ear of the previous stages, a full

: Eat '

95

..'
So it is about the attributes of the knight
worthy ndder m the OSMTJ. J
l '3500 BF and the
. n sword '1500 BF; a mante.

,
to purchase. ee
. 3500 BF The annual contribution of the Order, as well -. the
proceeds go to
d '2000 BF and four ff
I recounts that our
wears above len
.
the regent, Sousa Fontes. E ~ nv ug as elden about three million per
portuguese count only to ~: dmaa ~~~ o ~ t) times 6000. The life of
year earns: 500 BF (~? / 0 of
[d t'e? "The order is a knight can be worthwhile.
Telridder braces himself. A con I and I.

.
.
..
The emp. ,
h "" even so-called atheists are involved
cumenisch gench ~, says IJ j .. k there are simply no poli.
also, for example, red
us. The order IS also apo ItI ~. '

IdiS; US ~ i ~ h ~~~~~ a ~: ~ T: ~ P ~ i:; ~ j ~ e: and religi ~
uze

tieke
vocation. We
a p aa s.
a pilgrimage for four years
do, for example, still do: I ~ e ~ a ~: rlijk per bus: but the last
to St. Jacques de Compost
. tf That is our modest
We cover 20 to 30 kilometers.
crusade.'
.'
d R
-Catholic Church become lasOf the Templars with doo-ooms on the
excommunication

~ - ~: t ~ ;; ::, ~: ~ ::::: E: ~, ~ ;!~ ti: i ~ :::
';;; ::; ::::: ;; :: t

with a.
i and work with us and
That was us with r ~ st. ~ ;; s ~~~~~ i ~~~~ a; a commander of the

:: ~: ~: ;;; l ~; ~; ~: s freed ~ igdi :: ~ :!~:; ~: ~~~ s ~~~;
~ ~;, c: ~

sie, with approval of ~ p
sword not in a church. To
We take some precaution
not provocative.'
k et the Tempelridder and the 'Légat MaHiermee emdlgt het spre m

f B dart is worthy of me. t '
 gistrat 'from the Portuguese regent-gra a. 0
 led: 'if you still have something to ask, hesitating ~ a ;; ~~~
 liers therefore exist
 d
 D
 home is long and vo questions.
 still ~;: ~ k who thought Philip the CleanI 'def ~ itive: ~: ap ~:
 ag? ~: ~
 dd T mpel Tempe lerzljn, e
 makes with the Or e of ee
 .
 t
 t Is it 'Templar. I
 ? There is something that I do not understand.
 represents the own IJ. . .
 b
 bw ') And what is it like,
 t relivious oven ou.
 ..'
 nkeli 't Knights Templar? Veschap for a soor
 called esoteric traditions of a pro-pro, nJ to that mystery
 .
 Ie esoteric and occult
 kr 'ke Tempeliers eini aspect of the Order. Who were the ear ~ p ~
 on e IJ.
 is it? It is time to dive the history m.

They are among us

We have already talked about it: the once famous and powerful
 Order of the Temple, even after more than 650 years, has stirred up
 the wildest fantasies. Rosicrucians see the medieval Knights Templar
 as the bearers of the occult 'truth' about life and life
 death. Some go even further. The mysterious knights of the
 'Prieuré de Sion' see the Knights Templar as a link in a century-
 long international plot that will have a dramatic ending in a very
 near future. In addition, many organizations claim to be the
 spiritual and. of the legal successors of the Order of the Temple,
 which was believed to be dead in 1312. We have already talked about
 the

'Ordre Renové du Tempie' by Origas, about the 'Ordre des Chevaliers
 du Saint-Temple 'by Carpenet, and about the ' Ordre Souverain et
 Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem 'by Sousa Fontes and Bodart. All
 defend the same daring statement: the Order of the Temple
 secret, occult religious teachings, not intended for 'profane', non-
 initiated ones. Were the Temple Knights officially not convicted of
 heresy? Because of the spitting on and trampling of
 the cross? Do not the reports of the processes carried out by the
 Church and Philip the Fair do more than sufficiently? Now take for
 example the following statement, from the mouth of Geoffroy de
 Charney,

Governor of Normandy: "After receiving it, they brought him a cross
 with the image of Jesus Christ; and the same brother that had

received him told him not to believe in the one whose image was pictured here, because it was a false prophet and that it was not God. And then the one left him had received, denying him three times Jesus Christ, with the mouth, not with the heart, he said. On the question of whether he is on the image itself spit, he said under oath that he did not remember, and that he thought this was because they were in a hurry. Interested about the kiss, he said under oath that he kissed the master who received him on his navel; he heard Brother Gérard de Sauzet, governor from Auvergne, until the brothers present said it was better to unite with the brethren of the order than to dissolve worn with women; but he never did it and was also not requested to do this, he says.'8. Or, even stronger, the following testimony of an ex-brother, one Antonio Sicci de Verceil: "What

I have heard more than once in the city of Sidon. A certain nobleman of this city had loved a certain noble lady from Armenia; as long as she lived, he never "knew" her, but after she died, he has her in the secretly raped in her grave, the night after she was buried. After his act, he heard a voice that

97

him said: "Come back when the time of the birth has arrived. and .i ~, for you will find a head, the daughter of your deeds ". Then this time accomplished, the knight returned to the grave and found a ~ and ~ e the head between the legs of the buried woman. The stem it is heard again and said to him: "Keep this head carefully, for all belongings will be obtained from her. "In the time that I have this already The governor of this place (Sidon) was Brother Mathieu the Sar ~ age, born in Picardy. He was in Babylonia (Cairo) the brother of the sultan who then ruled; because one had it blood from the other drunk, making them considered brothers were.'9

. The annals of the process reports are full of such wishes explanations. Perhaps those statements were enforced under persistent horrific torture, though some. overdrive. But, that does not detract from the fact that there could be a core of truth, who is still being thoughtfully secret. ~ at least, that is how it is claimed. And who does not know the infamous curse the grand master Jacques de Molay when the flames around he ~ ~ beat, that gloomy day in March 1314: Pope Clement and Cominge Filips, his persecutors, would be with God for a year to justify the court! Pope Clement was already within one month of death, probably due to dysentery. Filips too

Clean did not survive that cursed year. Would the Order of the Temple, or its secret internal division, really talk about occult powers have?

There is dust to the most bizarre stories about the Tempehers to fantasize. That has happened. Hundreds of 'esoteric' analyzes have been committed, thousands of times written down to the madness. These texts, however, give ~ I ~ llcht. In the imagination of the human mind than in the I.ntentIes of the Templars themselves. And it is here that our neo-Tempehs come up: they all claim to be called "THEY." from the mysterious secret knowledge of the Tempelters. Each has its own interpretation, his own fiction, his own dreams and wishes. The search for existence, survival, the fight against death. And, who seeks, who finds! Power and decay

May 2, 1312. The bull of Pope Clement V, named Ad Providam Christii Vicarii ', officially dissolves the Order of the Temple: 'we forbid anyone who joins this order, to revive them or to behave as a Templar, under penalty of excommunication.

0

tie."Pope Clement V undoubtedly had the right to do this. After all, he was the legal sovereign of the order. No one has been since Pope returned to that decision: the order is therefore official not anymore. The current activists of the neo-Temple orders risk still to be beaten by the church. Makes us nothing out, say the non-creaming of course. But there are Temple orders that

can still find themselves in Roman Catholic principles. The 'knights' of these orders are convinced Roman Catholics and also recognize the authority of the pope. What then? But I have noticed that

that bastard threat is not really real anymore. One is still uncomfortable in those ecclesiastical circles. How is it possible, however, to come to this?

Why were the renowned Knights of the Temple denigrated to heretics? We write 1099. After repeated storms, the crusaders Jerusalem on the Egyptians. This became the wish of Pope Urban II expressed at the Council of Clermont-Ferrand (27 November 1095) finally fulfilled. Be it with a lot of bloodshed. The Holy City was governed by Roman Catholicism. Godfrey of Bouillon, Duke of Lower Lorraine, who had sold everything before pulling for crusades and thus clear intentions indicated, became 'Patron of the Holy Sepulcher'. After his death 1100 his younger brother Boudewijn succeeded him as the first king from Jerusalem. The first crusade was over. The Vatican authorities had a new historic high point and the pilgrims could again visit the Holy City and the Holy Sepulcher in relative safety. But it was not always really safe, and that was the ultimate reason for the emergence of the order of the Temple. Organized soldiers-monks-corps

would from now on vouch for

security on the roads to the holy places.

According to the oldest - known - (\pm 1170) writings about the in first instance called 'Poor Knights of Christ' (pauperes commilitones Christi templique Salomici ') of the chancellor of the kingdom of Jerusalem and Archbishop of Tyr, Guillaume de Tyr (who historians always cite as the source), became the order founded in 1119 by Hugues de Payns, a nobleman from Champagne.

In the thirteenth century Jacques de Vitry, historian and bishop of Acre wrote: "Some knights, loved by God and devoted to his service, renounced the world and devoted himself Christ. By solemn promises to the patriarch of Jerusalem, they undertake to protect the pilgrims against robbers and robbers, guard the roads and act as knights for the Supreme King. They adhered to the rules of poverty, chaste⁹⁹

and obedience, such as the regular canons. Their leaders were two honorable men, Hugues De Payns and Godefroy de Saint-Omer. In the beginning there were only nine who made such a sacred decision. For nine years they served in secular habits and dressed with what the believers did to them by way of gave alms. The king, his knights and the Patriarch were filled with pity for these noble men who had left everything behind for Christ; they gave them certain property and income to meet their necessities ... And because they do not church or residence, if they lived in the king's palace, close to the Temple of the Lord. The Abbot and the regulating canons of the Temple gave them one for the benefit of their own terrain not far from the Palace. For that reason they were later called 'Templars'. , 10.

Not long after, the now firmly recruiting Templars also received attention in Europe. Several knights returned in 1127 from the East back to the old continent, where they were praised for their courage and exploits. In 1128 they were, through the agency of Saint Bernard, officially recognized as religious soldiers. The indeed, Saint Bernard himself would be the statutes of the order perfected. In 1139 the Templars received the 'the initial recognition'

by the proclamation of the bull of Pope Innocent¹⁰ H, a protege of Saint Bernard. The knights of the. Te ~ pel

From now on orders were above state and law, had a second international empire and only had to account to the Pope. Thus the Order became a church within the church in the shortest time a state within states ". Although the knights were tied to it their oath of poverty, they would go with the bull of Pope Innocent¹¹

the hand, to become a huge international power. Vast estates in France, Portugal, Flanders, Scotland, Spain, Italy, Austria and Hungary secured the ridges of political and economic power of expression. Speaking of a spectacular debut! That influence even went so far that kings and monarchs

to submit to the authority of the Temple Order. To illustrate this, a treatise has been attributed to King Henry III of England certainly in its place: 'Thou Templars ... have so many liberties and privileges that your vast possessions make you rave about pride and haughtiness. What was carelessly given must be carefully restated; what was rudely donated must be thoughtfully reclaimed ', to which the master of the order replied: 'What do you say, 0 king? Not often did your mouth speak like that an unpleasant and foolish word. As long as you are righteous, you will you reign. But if you violate this, you will no longer be king!'. 100

Not tender as a reply. The Templars did indeed have one enormous power. Even then it had an economic basis. Via a The whole network of branches in Europe and the Middle East, they actually introduced the modern banking system. They arranged the security of money transactions and transports for merchants. They launched the bill of exchange: travelers or pilgrims could request their deposited money with a certificate in another Templars branch. Furthermore, the Templars were busy borrowing and borrowing and they virtually managed the French State Treasury 12 • The Templars were also leading in their time on a technological, medical and philosophical level. The Temple Order can therefore be unambiguously labeled as the innovative engine of the Western World of the 12th and 13th centuries.

Along with power, corruption, arrogance and so on grew the immorality. Especially the latter would be due to the later inquisitors cleverly turned into 'heresy'. They eagerly used the superstitious people made up or half made up stories about the decadent festivities and frolicking within the Templar sites. Philip the Fair had long ago been so vast and rich Knights Templar (more than 9000 commanderies) 13. The financial dependence of his empire was a thorn in his side. When the Templars then had the guts to have their own state in it to want to establish the area of Languedoc, the fence was completely gone the dam. Plans were forged. The intrigues could begin. After Pope Boniface VIII was murdered, and also his successor Pope Benedict XI died mysteriously, Philip could have his own candidate, the Archbishop of Bordeaux Bertrand de Got, to Pope let them appoint. Thus Clemens Vin 1305 became the first Avignon pope.

In October 1307, Philip ordered the Templars to be held. Accusation: heresy. Also the then grandmaster, Jacques de Molay, did not escape the raid. He and his brothers were put in prison and tortured. In no time, Philip waved triumphantly with confessions. Under pressure from the torture, the Knights Templars put themselves in charge of the most blasphemous practices. Later, when it was noticed that the game was out, however, most statements were withdrawn. But in the meantime lay

the ball in the camp of Clement V. Urged by Philip decided he that a large-scale investigation was necessary. That eventually resulted in three papal bulls. In 1312 the Order of the Temple dissolved and her goods confiscated. They were ahead most of it was transferred to the Knighthood of Saint John of Jerusalem.

In March 1314 Philip could finally settle with his arch-enemy

101

Pine tree. The then grandmaster of the Order of the Temple was before the eyes of the Parisian public, together with some brothers burned alive. Was this the end of the Order? Many knights had opportunity to flee. Some joined other knighthoods. In other countries, persecution was clearly less successful, to Philip's great annoyance. In Scotland, for example, the papal bulls never officially come into force. There the order would continue to exist for several centuries. In Portugal the Templars were

after a study of all blame purified. They could go to the 'Knights of Christ', an order that would certainly last until the 16th century

continue to exist. Col went around the wide seas with ships of van the 'Knights of Christ'. In other countries, such as Germany and Spain, the beheaded Templars joined the ranks of the Saint Johns, the knights of the Order of Saint John of Jerusalem.

8. Arnaud de Toroges, 1179

9. Terric, 1184

10. Gérard de Riderfort, 1188

11. Robert de Sablé, 1191

12. Gilbert Horal, 1196

13. Philippe du Plessiez, 1201

14. Guillaume de Chartres, 1217

15. Pierre de Montaigu, 1219

16. Herman de Perigord, 1233

17. Guillaume de Sonnac, 1247

18. Renaud de Vichiers, 1250

19. Thomas Bérault, 1256

20. Guillaume de Beaujeu, 1273

21. Le moine Gaudini, 1291

22. Jacques de Molay, 1298

Larmenius

The Temple Order was officially given the final blow in 1312. And unofficial? José Bodart, dignitary of the 'Ordre Souverain et Militaire

du Temple de Jérusalem 'said:' The Molay wore before his death powers over to Larmenius.'14. Bodart spoke about a mysterious one

'Charte de Transmission', a document meant by the 22nd

Grand Master of the Order of the Temple, Jacques De Molay. Every historian, worthy of the name, will deny the authenticity of such a

document. It is generally assumed that the so-called 'Charte de Transmission' was not prepared much later for some to deliver an authentic aureole. In other words, the 'Charte de Transmission' is false. From an uninterrupted continuation of the Temple Order is not, therefore, the case. Anyway, there are currently many people who live "Tempelier" to mention. And it's about those people. These systematically refer to the work of CH Maillard de Chambure: Règles et Statuts Secrèts des TempIiers, published in 1840. In this work the then sketches curator of the archives of Burgundy include the alleged uninterrupted succession of the grandmasters.

1. Hugues de Payens, 1118
2. Robert-Ie-Bourguignon, 1136
3. Everard des Barres, 1147
4. Bernard de Tremelai, 1149
5. Bertrand de Blanquefort, 1153
6. Philippe de Naplouse, 1168
7. Odon de Saint-Amand, 1171

102

Then follow the list, based on the 'Charte de Transmission':

23. Marc Larmenius, 1314
24. F. Thibaut d 'Alexandria, 1324
25. Arnolphe de Brayne, 1340
26. Jean de Clermont, 1349
27. Bertrand du Guesclin, 1357
28. Jean d'Armagnac, 1381
29. Bernard d'Armagnac, 1392
30. Jean d'Armagnac, 1419
31. Jean de Croï, 1451
32. Robert de Lenoncourt, 1478
33. Galeas de Salazar, 1497
34. Philippe de Chabot, 1516
35. Gerard de SaJciac, 1544
36. Henry de Montmorency, 1574
37. Charles de Valois, 1615
38. J.-H. the Durfort, duc de Duras, 1681
39. Ph., Duc d'Orléans, 1705
40. LA. the Bourbon, duc du Maine, 1724
41. L.-H. the Bourbon, Prince de Condé, 1737
42. L.-F. de Bourbon, Prince de Conti, 1741
43. L.-H. Timol. the Cossé-Brissac, 1776
44. C.-Math. Radix de Chevillon, régent, 1792
45. Bernard-Raymond Fabré-Palaprat, 1804

In the list of the quoted grandmasters, which is most appealing to you with 'Son Altesse Eminentissime, Ie Très Grand, Très-Puissant and Excellentissime Prince, Seigneur Sérénissime, Très-Sacre Pè103

re Souverain Pontife et Patriarche, Monseigneur ', you will find very important and very high-ranking political and military historical figures. What did the underground Order of the Temple mean? Used to be

they a secret political society? Or was that list sucked out of the proverbial thumb? Nobody knows exactly.

With the last quoted grandmaster, Fabré-Palaprat, us already well known, we are in the middle of the Napoleonic era.

Whether they worked above ground or underground, they were difficult times for knighthoods, Napoleon abolished all privileges and confiscated goods. But with Fabré-Palaprats Order things went differently.

In 1808 the Grand Master organized in Paris in the Eglise Saint-Paul Saint-Antoine a religious ceremony, with the approval of Napoleon.

Perhaps it was the emperor to do the pope for it

to bump head. According to the current 'Templars', Fabré-Palaprat was

responsible for a schism within the order. Not everyone could agree with his function as patriarch of the 'Eglise Catholique Johannite et Templière '. The disagreement about the temple rules to be followed caused many Templar organizations to arise. They all use them

to be the only real one. They quarrel, reconcile, have a dispute, submit it to ...

But what does the current 'Knights of the Knights' inspire? The urge for respect and dignity is one given. The beautiful white coats with the red Knights Templar with which the knights adorn themselves there

examples of. The nostalgia for supposed better times is one another given. The hierarchy within the order is based on mutual respect of stand, a certain trust relationship – secrecy solidarity. Such well-structured and private societies fulfill a social function. Some even one

political function ...

Interludium II.

The most striking aspect of the power of the 13th and 14th century Templars may have been their international character. The Templars were actually the first true Europeans. Their influence exceeded borders, even seas. Would such a power size also

are being pursued by the current Knights Templar? The fact is that the

identification with their brothers from the past is strong, very strong.

What is called power? Power if you can manipulate others, if you can influence important stages in the lives of those others, as you can impose your rules of life. Power with big M expresses itself through politics, the

industry, the army. .. Knowledge is also power. Knowing what others do,

what they plan. Hence the success and the enormous expansion of

104

secret information services. They usually have a double function. On the one hand, they secretly gather information about friends and foes; on the other hand, they crack 'dirty' for their clients

drawings' on. Things that 'ordinary people' are not allowed to know.
Check

such information services are therefore a necessary condition for
gaining and retaining power effectively. Which
applies to all state systems, both democratic and totalitarian.
If information services start a life of their own, free of the
appointed rulers, the beginning of the end is near. Effective
cooperation between the political, economic and military authorities
and the intelligence services forms the basis for a stable state.
But there is more: states live thanks to or at the expense of their
information services, or those of their 'friends'.
Information for the count?

E

~ OUVRAIN

ET MILITAIRE OU IMPL

THE ~ JERUSALEM

•

The last important development phase in the Temple Order of Sousa
Fontes, Bodin's chief, appears to have played in Belgium. In
January 1932, Joseph Cleeremans, 'agent technique', founded Gustave
Jonckbloedt, exchange agent, and Théodore Covias, commercial
director, a non-profit organization, named: 'Association
beige des Chevaliers de l'Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple'¹⁷.
Barely a year later, the association was officially dissolved to
allegedly under pressure from Belgian official bodies. But that did
not mean the end of the Temple Order. In 1936 Covias was appointed
regent of the Order. A little later it was Covias' turn
companion Emile-Clément Vanderberg to take on that task.
With the war in sight became the powers and archives of the Order
finally transferred to Don Antonio Campello Pinto de Sousa
Fontes, father of the current regent. Don Antonio became official
until

regent appointed in 1942. With his death in 1960, Don Fernando
Campello Pinto Pereira de Sousa Fontes finally arrived
head of a very international organization that officially calls
'Ordo Supremus Militaris Templi Hierosolymitani' no. mt.

105

46.

D:

47.

48.

R:

R:

R:

R:

R:

R:

R:
R:
R:
R:
R:
R:
(R

Bernard-Raymond Fabré-Palaprat, 1804
Charles Antoine Gabriel, Duc de Choiseul, 1813
Charles Louis le Peletier, comte d'Aunay
Bernard-Raymond Fabré-Palaprat, 1827
Commission exécutive du Couvent Général, 1838
Charles Fortuné Jules Guigues, comte de Moreton et de Chabrillan, 1832
Jean Marie Raoul, 1840
Narcisse Valleray, 1850
AGM Vernois, 1866
Josephin Peladan, 1892
Secrétariat International des Tempeliers élu par le Couvent-Général, 1894
Conseil de Régence, 1934
Théodore Covias, 1935
Emile-Clément Joseph Isaac Vandenberg, 1935
Don Antonio Campello Pinto de Sousa Fontes, 1942
Don Fernando Campello Pinto Pereira de Sousa Fontes, 1960
= rainy; D = dissident(s).

We write 1969. Under the expert guidance of Count Sousa Fontes the Temple Order is gradually becoming an organization to denounce You.

The order can boast a solid foundation in all of Western Europe. In Portugal, Germany and France are the 'Knights of the Temple' best and most strongly represented. In France for example they occupy key positions with the state apparatus and the banking system 19 •

What an advance! The head or 'Great Prior' of the Temple Order France is a certain Antoine Zdrojewski, a Pole naturalized to Frenchman. During the Second World War, Zdrojewski organized part of the "Commandant Daniel" under the code name Polish resistance. He was an intimate friend of General De Gaulle, President of the Fifth Republic, and of the political heavyweight Jacques Chaban-Delmas20 • 'Commander Daniel', now general, has good contacts in the environments of European intelligence services21 • Zdrojewski's deputy in the French department of the Temple Order, captain Moreau de Ferraz, also has solid relations with the most powerful among the Gaullists. He was a member of it in 1956 and 1957

cabinet of the then Defense Minister Bourguès-Manoury. He acted as a liaison agent with the SDECE, the French official ... spy screen2 • The 'Service de Documentation External' et de Contre Espionnage 'was the French equivalent of the CIA Obejctief: serving the French state interests, all over the world. And this at the expense of everything. That was then accompanied by

unsavory
106

practices such as illegal arms trafficking, heroin trafficking, bombings, kidnappings and killings 23. The 'honorable correspondents, 24 of the SD ~.CE therefore had to know the blows of the whip. She were recruited from the underworld of the Fifth Republic or school. Another and no less important task for the secret service was to provide invisible financial sources: 'through the mediation of the SDECE, the De Gaullean regime has transferred very substantial sums of money to Switzerland and other foreign countries; in addition, tax revenues have been used to establish industrial companies and to buy shares in numerous companies. Gaullist trusts to be like straws; one places them on high posts like that of directors and managers, and pays them high salaries. The profits of the companies are used for political purposes or for the food of secret funds. Everyone knows that the intelligence services of the whole world are setting up businesses in the other countries to cover up their own information missions · most companies led by the SDECE, however, have their seat in France; their goal is, in general, to insure themselves of control over important industries such as: newspapers, electronics factories, hotels, publishing houses, import-export companies, etc. '25. And guess what? The top figures of the French department of the Ordre ~ ouverain et Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem are well-versed in the dubious circles described above! But there is also something strange going on in Germany. Grootprior of the German section of the Temple Order is jurist Fred Scheuermann. Unlike his French colleague Zdrojewski, Scheuermann was responsible for the war during the Second World War Abwehr – the military intelligence service of Nazi Germany – for Western France. New times, new morals and ... new enemies. After all, the old rancons should not be forgotten in the fight against materialism and communism? Scheuermann is one good friend of Rainer Barzei, one of the chiefs of the CDU, the Christlich-Demokratische Union. That party together with her sister, the CSU of Strauss, post-war Germany to what it is now. There is more. Scheuermann is connected to the ~.ND, .de Bundesnachrichtendienst, the German official espionage, built by Reinhard Gehlen, former Chief of Scheuermann at the Abwehr26. • The BND, also known as the Gehlen Network, counts even more Templars in its ranks27 • A curious coincidence ... And Portugal? To immediately fall into the house with the door: rain Sousa Fontes is, according to an ex-secret agent, well known to the 107

PIDE, the political police of the Salazar regime28! That organization was in 1940 by the then Portuguese Minister of Defense Santos Costa founded. Costa was a fervent supporter of Hitlers

Third Reich and brought officers from the Gestapo to the political police. Obersturmführer Kramer, who later still served as head of the Bergen-Belsen concentration camp, was one of them. The PIDE became a supreme police apparatus of the Salazar dictatorship. The goal was every possible opposition to nip in the bud. Thousands of opponents of the regime were arrested, tortured and killed by the PIDE. Then Salazar After the Carnation Revolution on April 25, 1974 could scratch, the violence of the PIDE came to light. The revolutionaries, however, discovered much more. The international based in Lisbon press agency 'Aginter Press' was an annex to that PIDE and a cover for espionage practices, terrorism and mercenary activities, in an organized international subversion.

Aginter Press was financed by the Portuguese government and by far-right organizations in France, Belgium, South Africa and South America²⁹. Aginter Press worked closely with the South African secret service, the BOSS, the secret service of Franco, the DGS, the political police of the Greek colonels, the KYP and later

also with the DJNA, the 'Dirección de Inteligencia Nacional', the secret service of Pinochet. The 'press agency' was founded in 1966 by Ralf Guérin-Sérac, a former officer of the French army and ex-agent of the SDECE, with whom common actions were set up. Guérin-Sérac surrounded dealing with former Nazis, neo-Nazis, mercenaries and adventurers, especially

in Africa, to take anti-communist actions. The decolonialization of the African continent was, after all, motivated by Moscow! One of the most striking connections of Aginter Press was undoubtedly the Italian neo-fascist Stefano della Chiaie. He is considered responsible for several bombings Italy. The attack on the Bologna station is attributed to him. Together with Guérin-Sérac he developed the so-called 'Strategy of Tension': 'We believe that the first phase in political activity is to create chaos in all structures of the regime. First we must destroy the structure of the democratic state under the cover of communist activities.'³⁰. To anti-communist leaders support and the 'Strategy of the In order to operationalize the operational situation, Aginter Press also had one

real army, the Organization of Action Contre le Communisme International, conducted by Nazi veteran Colonel Otto Skorzeny. The political wing of that terror group was 'Ordre et Tradition', with 108

antennas all over the 'free' Western world.

What does that mean? Zdrojewski and the European intelligence services, Moreau and the SDECE, Scheuermann and the BND, SousaFontesendeP.IDE what do you think?

The Temple Order was an annex to the secret services if necessary could be used as a smoke curtain? Or use the ridd ~ rs of d ~ Temple, at least that at the top, information services for their power

security and expand and the common enemy, so it

detestable communism, to fight? Rhetorical questions? The chicken or the egg?

The knights of the underworld

When General Charles De Gaul was in 1959 the first president of the Fifth Republic was elected, the negotiations were already long in progress. How to protect the president and his political supporters

against the ever-increasing opposition, especially from France's Algerian colony? That was the key question. The solution was found to be the establishment of a parallel police, the Service d 'Action Civique, SAC for short. The SAC had the official goal: 'Collecting of all persons, without distinction of opinion or race, representing the actions

to support General De Gaul's wishes. To this end, the association will conduct civil action in the cultural and social fields, and beyond all political action. , 31 Apolitics?

What exactly did the founding fathers expect from their brainchild? soon turn out. Between 1961 and 1967 the new police had to deal with all

means forcing the power of the members of the 'Organization Armée' Secrète '(OAS), the armed supporters of a French Algeria.

After all, with the proclamation of the independence of Algeria in In 1962 the stocking was not finished: many OAS members and sympathizers

continued to oppose De Gaulle's decolonization policy.

After we collaborated with the SDECE, the official French secret service, the SAC recruited 'hard men' from the underworld and from the extreme right. To the secret actions to a successful conclusion To bring, one had to be able to call upon 'men with beards', men, not a small one and capable of everything! Through such circles, the parallel police also got in touch with the

PID.E., the Portuguese political police. Gradually a network of gangsters revolved around De Gaulier police.

In 1968 the Fifth Republic cracked at its seams. The memorable May days naturally attracted the interest of the SAC. The student uprising also ensured that many ex-OASers set aside their grudges against the Gaullists and the ranks of the

109

parallel police joined forces to fight 'Marxist violence'. With this aim, here and there, the gangs were on the loom

put and provocateurs turned on. There was even a daring

plan, in collaboration with local neo-fascist groups,

on May 24, 1968 to 'subversive elements' interned throughout France in the Charletty stadium. The 'Opération Stade', however, went

not because of an agreement reached between the government and the CGT, the French communist trade union 32 • When dictator

Pinochet in 1973 joined Allen's supporters in the Santiago football stadium, so that was a little original idea.

As a result of these developments, the SAC premises became

located in the Rue de Solférino in Paris (where also the offices of

~

the espionage network of Foccart, specializing in actions on the African continent, and the offices of De Gaulle) meeting places for neo-Nazis, drug traffickers and arms dealers³³. Drugs and weapons, incidentally, coincided with the later

the light extortion, enlightenment and blackmail practices for the necessary financial resources. This meant that the SAC from the

the hands of the gaulleistes slipped and virtual was taken over by gangsters? The parliamentary inquiry committee installed in 1982 contradicts this flagrantly: in her report, for example stated that at least from March 20, 1967 to October 30, 1969 one Charles Pasqua was first vice-president³⁴. The former gaulleist Pasqua is the Minister of the Interior, Industry and Industry in 1987

Security of France.

Some elements started from the end of the sixties

to get the SAC attention for a strange, mysterious organization that, as it turns out, was already imbued with information agents from

other services. The eye of the SAC fell on the 'Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem'. The infiltration could begin. In 1970, Charly Lascorz, 48 years old and ex-SAC-responsible, takes over

mission of the SAC contact Groot-Prior Zdrojewski who, as already mentioned, is well known in gaulleistische circles and European informational environments. Charly is promptly 'Chargé' by Zdrojewski

the Mission 'of the Order. One problem remains: how to get rid of the Portuguese count Sousa Fontes, who is the big boss of the Order is? Why does Sousa Fontes have to leave? To get through Zdrojewski itself

taking control, say most of the publications. But there is perhaps another reason: just around this time the relationships between the SDECE and the information services of Foccart on the one hand and the PIDE and its annex Aginter Press on the other hand are blurring. The increasing differences between France and Portugal concerning the conduct

Africa politics is probably the cause of this. And Sousa Fon¹¹⁰

tes was, wrote an ex-SAC agent, closely associated with the PIDE Should Sousa Fontes disappear?

.H ~ e then oo ~, in October 1970 the time has come. In the Salon des Républiques. PanJs, ~ after pressure consult with the extreme strong DUI subsidiary of the Temple Order an international convent ~ the 'Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem'.

AC-age ~ t ~ ecaveher, Temple Knight and later responsible for the fcler of the Order, writes about this: '... I have been instructed

to take part in Sousa Fontes' party sessions in every possible way d ~ arsb ~ men :. Volmach.t.en of commanderships favored by him SIDE? ballots will be replaced by

other, some deputies who choose wrongly, are taken along for a 'walk' during the vote. Because she

such spied measure: hedgehogs are not ordinary, understand that poor

one

people completely out of it. Zdrojewski is chosen with an overwhelming number of people. For the election of the new grandmother. In CELE, a Mass is dedicated in the Templar Church Saint-Nicolas-des-Champs, rue Saint-Martin; we become official ?ntv ~ ngen doo: the adjutant president of the Conseil de Paris, who distributes herming medals and diplomas to the grand masters of Swiss Orders. The guided visit to the town hall is followed by a lunch. Then a bunch of flowers is deposited at the foot of the statue of Jacques de Molay, at the Square du Vert-Galant ... The highlight of the day remains our procession on the Champs Elysées, in full regalia (large white cloak ~ et a big red cross) and with Charly Lascorz at the head. You will be deposited with a bunch of flowers, this time under the Arc de Triomphe, TIJ ~ ens. ~ and official ceremony with the following persons present.~ IJn: Camy-Perret, responsible for the SAC for the 'yreneeen, right hand of Pierre Messmer; ..., Lamirand, sekretans ~ General for Youth during the Vichy regime; Meunier, account of the 1st Arrondissement; two deputies functJe; and a whole series of generals, colonels, etc. '35. What did that victory mean for Zdrojewski and the SAC? Charly described a ghost company, the Société d'Études Techniques et Commerciales (SETEC) 36, in order to mark both extreme left and extreme right in the context of the Gaullist project. Which also extreme right not immediately as an unconditional one bond ~ enoot was described, mainly related to the Algerian peninsula and its aftermath. The SAC tried to use this information therefore to further manipulate the 'Ordre ~ ouvea ~' further and more efficiently. But S. ~.TEC did not necessarily belong to the French to limit land areas. Thanks to the Order of the Temple could suddenly

111

the whole of Europe!

Of course the 'Chargé de Mission' of the Order did not leave any grass

grow: 'Charly Lascorz connects contact with the highest ranks, in federal Germany, in particular with leaders of the CDU, such as Rainer Barzei or Max Wem er. He had interesting things in Munich conversations with: the Bavarian leader Franz-Jozef Strauss; Dr. Gerhar ~

Frey, director of the 'Deutsche National Zeitung und Sol ~ ate ~ Ze ~

tung '; Dr. Emilian, driving force of the extreme-right movement Aktion Widerstand '; deputy and former minister Schroeder; Berthold Beitz, director of Krupp; Major Krajewski and Michael Hotzendorf two close collaborators of General Wessel, of the

BN: D., The very official federal intelligence service. Openly went it is nothing more than calling for a new, international one crusade against Marxism and the revolutionary forces.'37. A new crusade, after all these years. Who would have dared to say ~ ro

they? The consequences of Charly's enthusiasm are also experienced in France. Come to almost all French commanderies of the Order SAC members and former SAC figures at the top. The Temple Order becomes, as it were, the militia of the SAC. Or vice versa ... After more

after 600 years the Order again had a military wing!

By false diplomatic passports, false nobility and false press cards from the Order received the new crusaders in addition, unforeseen possibilities. Boundaries were no longer insurmountable obstacles, and one could go to the highest circles. Thus, golden times for illegal arms transporters, drug traffickers and their rush-hour brethren.

Another curious relationship of the Temple Order was at that time the 'Grande Loge Nationale de France', a masonic order of extreme right signatuuf38. At the head of it was a certain one Baylot, former prefect of police. He was co-founder of ~ e in 1950 movement 'Paix et Liberté', supported by the C ~ A and the ~ T0. PalX

et Liberté, in addition to conducting violent anti-Communist propaganda, would also set up anti-workers' commands to act in union circles39. Baylot and his 'freemasons' were therefore Welcoming brothers of arms.

However, there was a hitch. On December 10, 1972 burst Disconnect the scandal. On that day the 'anti-gang' brigade of the French fell

judicial police the premises of SETEC and the Temple Order within. They were both located at the same address. Six employees or associates were arrested and accused of

'bribery of government officials, blackmail and extortion'. The permanent war between official information services and the pa ~ allelle

police became Charly and his gang fatal. The crusade was available 112

going off ... On August 23, 1973, Zdrojewski and the then Grand. ~ Enéchal of the Order, Georges Lamirand, signed a minister of the Youth during ~ et Nazi-minded Vichy regime, the dissolution of

the French Great Preacher. Was the crusade really ended?

The slaughter

It is July 18, 1981. Holiday in France. Not for everyone. It is 10 hours. The phone rings with teacher Jean-Bruno Finochietti. Sir 'Z' wants to speak to him immediately. At the place of the appointment, such

Half an hour later, Finochietti meets his friends Ange Poletti and Lionel

Collard, an ex-legionary. Mr. 'Z' gives his instructions. A plan is ripe ... From there the company pulls out, without Mr. 'Z' to Didier Campana, also a good knowledge of Finochietti. D ~ four men are waiting for Jean-François Massoni. He would only arrive around 1 p.m. after his work on the PTT. Meanwhile, the men show some noteworthy attributes at a tafeIn Campana's house: weapons,

matrices, gas bombs, surgical masks, binoculars, ropes and command knives. That material is carefully put into one Stored a few days earlier, stolen Estafette. Once Massoni has arrived, the company leaves with the van direction Auriol, near Marseille.

That day a violent mistral rages around the French Mediterranean coast. The roof tiles of the luxurious country house in Auriol, where the

growth – halt h ~ dt, kl.a ~ p omin ominous. A sign? Jacques M. ~ ssle, stand ~ Ialr pohtle–mspecteur, owner of the land gem, is bhJkbaar with home alone. Three cars are parked in front of the mansion: a Mercedes, belonging to the in-laws of Massie ' an R5 of the workers who refurbish the house; and the AMI-8 from ~ Massie herself. So wait ... The company will be held for three hours watch the house closely. The Mercedes finally leave and the ~ 5. Remains the AMI-8. Jacques Massie is therefore alone: the time is right!

It IS now 18 o'clock. Campana and Poletti get out of the Estafette and at the same time, the front door. There awaits them a surprise: Massie

Is. ~ R with. ~ IJ IS with a borrowed car to Orange, a town close to the Netherlands, a hundred kilometers inland. Marie-Dominique, ~ assle ~ wife, and the friend of Massie's sister, Georges Ferrarini they are in the house. What now? Campana stores Ferrarini with the flask

from his pistol and Poletti, Marie-Dominique stunned with a gas bomb. Both are dragged up, gagged and tied to a chair. It is quiet now. The other command members can enter. When does Massie arrive? Hardly 45 minutes after the violent raid on the

,

113

d UT knocked: Massie's in-laws stand with Alexandre, their eighties grandson, at the door. Alexandre almost falls of the ~ laap.

The in-laws do not pose any problems for the bandlets.

They are made harmless in no time. They are brought to the rest of the family at the first time. For hiJ In sl ~ ap falls, flutes

little Alexandre Finochietti begging: 'do ~ lJn. ~ none evil, I will be good. " Alexandre knows Finochi ~ tt \. !IJ. ~ Wam regularly at the Massies home. The teacher takes the kInd.In his arms

carries it upwards, where he nervously watches over the task takes. The tension rises. Massie only pops up. ~ ovend ~ e ~ Finochietti was also recognized by Massie's wife Mane ~ omInI que. He is unmasked. That would mean the end. TenzIJ ...

Georges Ferrarini is first forced to descend the stairs.

He is strangled with a string and in the van ~ ,,:?ripping.

Collard then edits him with his knife, because Ferranm does immortal. Then it is the turn of Massie's 70-year-old father-in-law. He gets a plastic bag in his mouth. Seventeen messtek ~ n put an end to his life. Also the mother-in-law of M. ~ ssle

undergoes the same fate. The blood gushes along all the ~ ants. ?~
hiken

are thrown into the Estafette in haste. Mane-Domlm ~ ue and
her son are the last survivors. Not for long. r: t.ane-Dominique
descends the stairs and tries to flee. But POlettlS her too
quickly. He tears a poker from the fireplaces sharpening it ~ the ~
with it. Marie-Dominique is raped. Finally comes Finoc ~ lett
with the child in the arms down. Poletti, d ~ poker ~ og In the
hands edited Alexandre. Finochietti feels the struttings of
the child. Alexandre is crying. The teacher then brings the child
after ~ r

the Estafette and with his command knife put an end to it ~ l ~
Pine tree. All bodies are now in the van. Collard and Massom nJden
to an abandoned mine, about a hundred kilometers away. Over there
the bodies are dropped.

Finochietti, Poletti and Campana remain behind in the country house.
She

are still waiting for Massie. End ~ ~ ... Ro ~ d 3 ~ ur 's. m ~ rge
~ s

stops a car in front of the house. It IS ~ assle! ~ mochlettl g ~
Olt

a gas bomb to Massie's head, but the mistral deviates the pr ~ Jec
tiel. Massie immediately draws his trusty 357-Magnum. Polettl reacts
promptly. With the poker he puts the weapon out of the hands of ~ e
inspector. Finochietti slaps Massie and murders him ~
knife. The slaughter is over. The assignment IS completed.

Everything Sit ~ (~

of the blood. The mistral still makes the roof tiles clatter

Some time later the five men are arrested along with

Jean-Joseph Maria, the chef of the company. Finochietti had the p
place of the slaughter fingerprints left behind ... On vTlJdag

114

May 17, 1985, the verdict falls: Maria, Collard and Poletti are
given life-long confinement, Finochietti and Cam pan a 20 years,
while Massoni

with 15 years of internment coming from. The verdict on Friday, May
17

1985 marked the end of a very turbulent period in the
French court history. Because the process of the slaughter
Auriol was also a political process. What was the motive for the
murders? A clear answer was never given. "We were looking for
important documents," Finochietti stated during the trial.
Which documents?

The five murderers were all members of the Marseillaise SAC.
Maria was also interim chef for Marseille. He replaced ... Jacques
Massie, who had become a trainee police inspector. Was the
slaughter party an internal settlement? Some of the organization
raced

budding? Should he therefore disappear? Questions that may never get
an answer. There are hypotheses ...

One is extremely remarkable. She received relatively little
attention in the media and was often dismissed as too fantastic.

However, it was one of the few hypotheses that supported

~ by a witness, anonymously. Paul Tesseire, journalist at the communist daily 'La Marseillaise', tells in Nice to have met a man who claims that Massie's death is related should be brought with a weapons traffic between France and Italy. According to that man, the Italian business relations of the P2 are the sent arms checked upon receipt. This happened under supervision of powerful persons who are united in a secret society of the Freemason type, and who become the Knights Templar called. These Templars were in the early seventies founded by several members of the SAC, including sir M., one of the men who had to clear the organization of unwanted elements, and in 1969 was sent to Marseille by Jacques Foccart ... In 1977 Massie appears for the first time at the Tempehars, and becomes very active and ambitious. This eventually brings him to fall. The men who were responsible for that traffic could not allow his unabashed and challenging attitude. Four months ago, he indeed participated in a delivery of weapons purchased in Turkey. Massie was planning the 558 million Anciens Francs, who had raised this trade to keep. He claimed that he had not been paid enough. And since this happened during the period of the presidential election, it was obvious that this ill-advised act was confrontations would provoke.'

"In addition, Massie ... is going to betray his friends by one part of the sum to contribute to the financing of

115

two candidates from the UDF list in two constituencies of Marseilles. For this reason he was repeatedly shadowed. So has he charged the wrath of Mr. M. and one of his closest relatives, a certain R., owner of a well-known night bar in Marseilles. In Paris one could not allow Massie either acted like a weather cock. Moreover, it was high time to settle the account with the financiers, who are actually very heavy guys are protected and have withdrawn into business. Eventually, Massie has felt the danger approaching and has turned to befriended policemen, who, however, nothing for to do him. Everything was already decided. One had to recover the money and some incriminating documents, and if necessary, set an example. Without coincidence and some inconveniences this was case may never have become public. Moreover, it is very unlikely that the people who were in charge of this operation ever have known what it was all about. '41. The weapons, so says the man still, were destined for the Italian terrorist 'Red Brigades' ...

Unlikely? First the destination of the weapons. Why, for example, would P2 support the Red Brigades? Does that fit not in the so-called 'Strategy of Tension' as figured out especially the Italian neo-fascist Stefano della Chiaie, who was very ze42

was connected to top figures of p2? Not impossible. The witness of Paul Tesseire recounts that the Temple Order in the beginning of the seventies was founded by members of the SAC. That's right not though that inaccuracy can be forgiven for lack of knowledge about occult groups. But who is that mysterious Sir M? If it can be exposed, the declaration in 'La Marseillaise' would certainly gain credibility. It may have been Georges Michelin, SAC-responsible around 1968.:oor Exterior Relations and 'Bailiff' of the Marseillaise commands of the Temple Order under the grandmaster of Zdrojewski? He led 23 'knights' and 200 'squires' who enjoy advanced military training and are properly trained in city guerrilla. Almost all have indeed participated in the fight against the OAS The rest comes from the extreme right. '43. Very w ~ l possible! Although Michelin, according to the official opinion, only m 1971 and 1972 performed the function of 'bailiff', so ten years for the murder in Auriol. But perhaps the Order remained in France still live on in one way or another. Is Mr. M... Michelin? The fact is that in 1977 Jacques Massie became responsible for the SAC of Marseille, succeeding lawyer Yves Destrem, a very good knowledge of Michelin. Michelin, after all, had the task of

lations with the provincial branches of the SAC. There is still something ... On July 28, 1981, barely one day after Paul Tesseire the story published, provides one Alfred Zappelli from Geneva a communique to the French press agency 'France-Presse' In this he says in the name of the 'Ordre Souverain et Militai ~ r ~ du Temple de Jérus ~ lem '. Zappelli denies that inspector Massie hd was from?e Tempehers organization 44 • Who is Zappelli? What makes that Zappelh can act on behalf of the, or of an OSMTJ? And finally, wa.aro ~ Zappelli must, if necessary, be attacked by the publication of the article in 'La Marseillaise'? Ask questions, questions. Do I ever find an answer?

Musings
a beautiful evening. I had to go out. What are you going to run? Only
SIDE, away from the world and from the telephone. A slippery forest path would definitely help. Doubts overtook me again. Is not it too fantastic? The affair around Origas, Baleron, P2. Then the case around the.S ~ c. The Templars of the SAC! Do I see things that are not there?
Fact IS, that is all things with more than one scent to. They also all remained unsolved. From a friend

who closely followed the p: oc ~ of the murder in Auriol:
v ~ am I b ~ Jvo?This is the lawyer Collard, defender of Massle's
sister.'. md ~ e time ditrials was threatened. By who? Co \ lard
~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~

testimony in 'La Marseillaise'

The forest is bare. After all, it is winter. It becomes serious. In what kind

But I have once made an important choice. I would be happy to determine the possibility of my own life. So weim possible compromises. I would no longer be on command

. The phone rang out. An anonymous heavy voice shook

light. D ~ t ~ eg ~ jpt u. well."I heard myself say: 'are you from a
or
other concerns?"A short laugh was the answer. Than

116

In the distance, civilization signs off. The light-lit stone road devours systematically the raging cars. 'Truth is stranger than fiction'.

ORDRE SOUVERAIN ET MILITAIRE
DU TEMPLE DE JÉRUSALEM

When Sousa Fontes was sidelined in 1971 by Antoine Zdrojewski, Charly Lascorz and Georges Lamirand, not every Templar was happy with the course of events. José Bodart, current Belgian representative of Sousa Fontes, told me: "what happened in Paris with the SAC is outright outrageous". The power struggle between Sousa Fontes and Zdrojewski once again ended in a schism, which only became

,
 ..
 was felt in Belgium years later.
 Bodart was Grand Prior of the Grand-Pneure until March 25, 1979
 Autonomous beige de l'Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de
 Jérusalem, 45. Only then did he founded the Belgian department of
 the 'Ordo
 Supremus Militaris Templi Hierosolymitani ', which conforms entirely
 to it
 authority of Sousa Fontes. The 'Grand-Prieuré Autonome
 de Belgique 'on the other hand is rather Zdrojewski-like. She we ~
 d: after
 already existed for years as a factual association, ~ as in 1976 g ~
 ffl ~ ah
 sated in the form of a verneegg without wmstoogmerk. At the
 founders were José Bodart and a certain Roger Van Rossum.
 'Ambassador Prieural' of the Order was then architect Michel
 Vanderstock. He became the successor of Bodart in 1979. Later, in
 1983, was
 Mgr. The Vent, primate of the Gallican-Catholic Church of Belgium,
 named 'Gardien de la Foi '47.

118

"I have only one old horse to play with, my armor does not shine and
 my sword is not of the best steel. If you not
 afraid of swamps and thorns, come with me, and we
 will find the appropriate words. Join the Knights of the
 Temple. They have worn so many old horses and so many bad ones
 k, l ~ ngen broken. I know them, it is their merit that they have
 lived their life, and their happiness that they should not suffer
 it. The minister can prepare tomorrow. You, my brother, are you
 looking for
 with the Architect you will learn which materials to use to you
 ark? You would not like for yourself and for your children one
 to make a sturdy ship with which you can sail on the sea of the
 Aquarius? Because if you think that Knighthood nowadays mainly
 need notes to save you, you are mistaken. The materials
 for the future are not for sale; they are made of new light and
 of brotherhood. The Arken we want to build
 tailored to their destination. When you see a Brother groping around
 in the dark, help him polish his lenses, but know this
 happens with human warmth, a pinch of love and a little humility.'-'
 Sire du Pavay de Lamart, Chevalier de I'OSMTJ '
 'Organ Officiel de I'OSMTJ Grand Prieuré Autonome de Belgique',
 No. 1, February 1978.
 The place of appointment is the café Albert 1 in the Rue Charles
 Dupret, a side street of the Place de la Basse-Ville. It is busy in
 Charleroi, an ugly city in my opinion that is repulsive. However,
 the sun does a lot of good. How sad it must be here when it rains! I
 report
 a ~ n at the barman. "Mr. Vanderstock will come soon," "says
 That. The coffee tastes excellent.
 A gentleman who is already seated is approaching me. "Will you

follow me," he says politely, but compellingly. I will do that. Through a wooden staircase ~ we reach the first floor. The Lord - Temple Idler, I hear afterwards - knock on a door. The door is inside turned open: we can do it. I am surprised: this is the room of

119

the order. Everywhere there are straps, banners of the Order with the familiar red cross. On the right is a large beautiful candlestick. Diplomas have been confirmed on the walls. A long table in it the middle of the room is decorated with a giant white tablecloth with a huge red cross on it. This surpasses my wildest imagination. Commander Vanderstock - 'I am no longer the' Groot-Prior ', but practice that function until a new one is chosen. The job is currently vacant '- welcomes me kindly but distantly, suspiciously. Understandable, a stranger penetrates the Temple. Political formulas are exchanged with the others present, all knights or grand ladies of the Temple Order. Commander Vanderstock asks me to take a seat at a smaller table, in the corner of the Temple. The others also join us. As time goes by and the glass 'scotch-of-the-barrel' reaches the inner and also the spiritual man, the conversation becomes looser. The distrust ebbs away, partly at least. These are people who stick to moral principles like politeness, honorableness. The combination is an out-of-date form of dignity. Principles to adorn the current life of a Templar. Chief Vanderstock, in particular, carries out that dignity in a controlled and self-serving manner. He is undoubtedly - that you feel - a moral authority in this environment: the other 'brothers' are always patient and attentive Vanderstock's words. A leader. "With the events in the seventies in France we have had nothing to do ', says Vanderstock slightly annoyed, ' we are autonomous. Zdrojewski, our grandmaster, after the affair with the SAC provided a certain degree of autonomy each prior. Currently Marshal Lamirand observes the position of Grand Master. Sousa Fontes is the regent, Lamirand the acting grandmaster."The Commander sighs: 'a schism, we are not out yet. But one thing is certain: the succession of the Temple Order is assured, how confused the current state may be.' There is a knock on the door. The bartender gets on with new ones Scotch. 'Drinking like a Templar'. The proverb is all honored affected. 'No, those SAC complications did not bother us. The most important thing remains to cultivate the ideal of knights: courage, self-sacrifice, an honorable life, seeking in yourself for one better to become a man, a worthy knight. Tolerance is also important us in the foreground."The commander speaks. The others nod and drink. 'Even atheists can turn to us, because if it is Atheism exists, God has so wanted. So we must be prepared are also listening to them."The white-red temple is full of the

good intentions. 'In the Order all sorts of social and more problems are dealt with, specific to our time The Order'
th 'kt k'

·
IS a Kind
In - an, .z ~ You give a vision on our society. But the Order is especially apolittek. We're up there.'
So there are still dreamers in these difficult times. At a moment that a huge nuclear power threatens our planet means that he has w ~ :. The commander seldom of the z ~ art-brown voch ~
HE lights a last cigarette. HiJ 'dreams' Wape k
k
·
·
ns, ernra etten
etc ~ more, they will always be there. As Reagan and Gorbachev befriended ~
and would be, a new enemy was invented. An alien ~, if necessary!
The world weapon arsenal should come under the jurisdiction of a group of honorable, trustworthy people. So: ndders. They have sworn the oath to live as honorable and trustworthy citizens. For example the Temple Order '
Was it a dream?
...

120
121

4. Knights of the temple part 11

'Nothing is lost, everything can be saved' ('Rien n'est perdu, tout peut être sauvé '). Those winged words are the motto of the 'Ordre des Chevaliers du Saint-Tempie': 'in a world where vice prevails, where values are turned around and the moral principles are forgotten, prayer will be the essential food for the Templar. 'I Grandmaster Michel Carpenet, Gallican bishop, is in his crusade assisted by the 'lieutenant general' of the Order, the 'Count of Vallesonora'. In reality, that 'count is the Belgian Roger Niset. The noble title, chosen after Niset's plate production company Vallesonora, he bought from Prince Moctezuma, pretendent to the crown of ... Aztecs.

123

The revenge of Moctezuma

"If the Mexican people call me, then I am ready for my blood my country to shed and the throne of my v?orva ~ eren too?~ st ~ gen., 2 The word is the 'king of the ~ sign.m balh ~ gschap, HIS Royal and Imperial Highness, pnns GULLlermo 111 ~ e Grau-Moctezuma-Rifé, Vei-Tlaotani del Anahuac '. A fable ~ chtlg

figure, that Azteek! Who would have thought that the martial Indians tribe, the people from the mythological site of Aztlan, still would have a royal offspring? Who could suspect ~ ate. there m? mentally another Tlahtouani (king) would live, who after all these years m

Tenochtitlan, the current Mexico City, wants to ascend the throne? After all, in 1520 the state of the Aztecs was not destroyed by the Spanish conquistador Cortéz with the support of the tribe ~ .die do ~ r

the Aztecs were threatened or terrorized? "What is with my people 3

happened, was murder, "explains the prince

Prince Guillermo III enjoys recognition. From his 'exile places' in Andorra and Barcelona he conducts a real diplomatic corps. In you can find all parts of the world, if you're looking for good, consulates and embassies4 • In Belgium, for example, is Roger Niset, the 'count of

Vallesonora ', ambassador, and Sylvère Lebon consul of Moctezuma.

But Guillermo's claims are not recognized by everyone5. No

government, no legal royal family looks

what. Even the Spanish nobility ignores Guillermo completely. Some even say that he is a dreamer, a mythomaniac and a keeper!

What is our 'frost' based on? Your name is Guillermo Grau and you want it

what! How do you live it? Only getting rich is so boring, a lot too mainstream. It is necessary, though. But so anonymous ... ~ please

to not become king? Problem: not everyone is born as a comedy. There is, however, a sleeve to adjust: you just need you change your family tree, and make sure that you do not have any existing ones

houses chasing you in the armor. Conclusion: finding an extinct comed home, searching and fantasizing a gap in history. You

124

do you have to content with the title 'king in exile'.

More of course is not there. Imagine. ..

So we dive into history. The Aztecs! Good idea. What

a beautiful dog that was! The last king of the Aztecs, Moctezuma II, murdered by the Spanish fury in 1520, had offspring! Cash desk?

Annoying detail: there is already a Moctezuma. One don

Fernando Moctezuma Marcilla the Teruel y Gomez Arteche. That

is recognized by the Spanish nobility and is a descendant of Tohulicanhualzin, the son of Moctezuma II. Therefore, do not worry. What

if Moctezuma II also had a daughter? That is historically not proven, but also not denied. Let

we will rewrite history from now on. Xipaguazin was the daughter of the king of the Aztecs and married Juan de Grau. Eleven generations later there is Guillermo! Can you become a throne pretender through one

woman? The Aztecs chose their king among the members of the royal house, so there is a sleeve to suit! We are here,

it worked! It was easier than imagined ...

What an honor is a king's turn, even if he only lives in exile. He can invent his own knighthoods and sell noble titles. Thanks to Guillermo I¹¹ you will become knight, if you pay for it in the Order Imperial y Nobiliaria de nuestra Seftora de Guadalupe del Anahuac ', in the ' Soberania e Imperial Orden de la Corona Azteca ', in the ' Orders Imperial del Emperador Moctezuma Xocoyotzin I¹¹ ', in the 'Orders Imperial de San Antonio del Anahuac', in the 'Orders the Guillermo I al Merito ', in the ' Orders Suprema del Aguila y el Acelote de Oro 'and finally in the ' Estamento Militar de los Homes de Paratge the Andorra '". Impressive, is not it? However, if you prefer a noble title, then you should turn to the 'Cancilleria de Gracia y Merced, 7. For an amount fluctuating between 6000 and 18000 dollars⁸ you can supplement your name card properly. Admittedly, these titles are not officially recognized. So what? There are always enough people in line to lead the garden. Vanitas vanitorum. For a few dollars more

Gloomy times are it. The crisis, the Cruise and SS-20, Reagan in Space. There is a beautiful apocalyptic decor to build with. The spectators become anxious and down. Uncertain and depressed people have one thing in common. They are extremely manipulable. The ideal clientele for the 'there-come-other-times-philosophy', especially if a utopia can be added. With these ingredients at hand, religious and other sects are bad again popular. Some sects became an economic power to You
125

, T

to say. Just think of the Moon sect. There are also groups that at first sight pursue fairly innocent objectives and are therefore not defined as a sect. If a look behind the scenes of such an organization reveals the existence of internal security forces, it becomes serious. That the 1957 The Argentinian large Angel Livraga founded international movement 'New Acropolis' on security corps, was on the hand of documents proven by journalist De Meulenaer the French-language weekly 'Le Vif' of 14 February 1985. New Acropolis is active in 29 countries, including Belgium. She claims to be a 'school of thought', a 'school for active philosophy' and to answer questions about man, his essence, his destiny. For this purpose, Akropolis is organizing courses on art, ancient civilizations, sciences and philosophies. Those courses are out of hand from the leader large Angel Livraga. large Angel Livraga: 'When you admit that the soul is not an age and that one is always young when one experiences a youth ideal; when you admit that the visible and measurable are the shadows of the invisible and immeasurable; when you give priority to the

spirit instead of the transitory of matter; when you that everything admits ... then you are the New Man.'9. Beautiful. But what turns out? Behind the noble intentions of the movement lies a soldier looking structure. In the secret 'Bulletin du Corps de Sécurité' of New Acropolis it says that 'we are certainly still far from the Guard of imperial Rome or of the Napoleonic army ... but we must know that we are the embryo of one and of it others, and that one day the security corps will also have a large army are, a great force. .. The immediate goal of the security corps is to ensure the internal order and the Akropolitan protect people and property. The spiritual goal is to form Knights, heroic and steadfast men in service of the ideal... Over time, an operational fan will be deployed by developing Operative Maniples (a Roman army unit, nota vld author), who will practice their preventive action in various fields: in case of fire, riots, theft and violence of all kinds. They will also cooperate with one substructure: the Knights of the Round Table.'

Piquant detail. Then in August 1983 the secret neo-Nazi militia 'Westland New Post' came into the news, New Acropolis was not far away. René Haquin, journalist at the newspaper 'Le Soir' revealed among other things that the 'university' of 'Westland New Post', CEDIRE, had a home in the premises of New Acropolis, then located in the Troonstraat in Ixelles • The members of

126

the militia followed lessons in 'Celtic philosophy', general philosophy and alchemy.

The article in 'Le Vif' was anything but objective, New stated Acropolis some time later in a 'Right to Reply, 11. Not the revelations concerning the secret internal military structure were in the grain, but especially the way the journalist let out about inspiring large Angel Livraga. This was too little respected! Livraga is a man to look up to, a man with references, New Akropolis wrote angrily. After all, he is a doctor in the philosophy of the 'Académie Aztèque des Arts, Sciences et Lettres'. Livraga is a certified authority in the field of philosophy and deserves to be heard. After all, he is the author of countless philosophical works. That 'Académie Aztèque des Arts, Sciences et Lettres' is in reality an annex to the 'International University Moctezuma', founded by Guillermo 111, in addition to knighthoods and noble titles, also to be able to sell university titles. For a hundred dollars you are already well on your way .. Y. Maybe some are an illusion poorer.

CULTURA

.. PREMIO INTERNACIONAL "

UNIVERSIDAD INTERNACIONAL MOCTEZUMA

TEOKALHI - AZTEKATL

UNIVERSITE INTERNATIONALE MOCTEZUMA

INTERNATIONAL UNIVERSITY MOCTEZUMA

Registrada and la FISS-SIF 60-44-UNESCO, and la FIC-FISS .
UNESCO.65j30-3 y and la IIA (INGO.ONU)

N. ' 27n-27-VII-1971

ANDORRA - MEXICO - FRANCIA - BRASIL - SUIZA - CHILE - ITAUA _ SUECIA
_ INGLATERRA

ARGENTINA - INDIA - BIRMANIA - JAPON - DINAMARCA _ USA _ ABISINIA

CUM-LAUDA de la UIM por su Retrato a SM EI Rey de España, D. Juan
Carlos I y

and reconocimiento a su Obra Mitológica al gran artista.

~

SALVADOR DE AULESTIA

ACADEMIA AZTECA (Artes-Ciencias-Letras)

Académico de Bellas Artes . Sección Pintura

Ilustre Protésar Arturo Vergagni

Exmo. Sr. Dr. A. JAMES MANCHIN. Secretario de Estado, VIRGINIA USA

ACADEMICO DE HONOR.

127

The temple of Catalonia

,

'Guillermo III is much more

The human spirit IS very creation "'kl' d" n 'dynastic knights and
OZIJ

8

the '0 pp er-Azteek' and 'chefKvan'kl "ke

Highness elected to 5 th

orders ', In 1959,' IJne: ~ I: C ~ ilitar Ordo Templi Hierosulin

Grand Master of the Suprem

d Temple Order, A Catalan

"f the Catalan branch e of e

ti '

~ n ~ e? Hell yes! If we thought that Philip the Sch ~ ~ v ~ n1

~;; e: ~

~ tet d ~: e ~: t ~ ::: r ~: ~ o ~ a

had made offensive

Lopez-Soler del

I, ..

pel then we have UI and

, h

kd Who argues that the organization in Cata unclean Bosc, and,
exists after an unbroken robe, and also from aesthet ~ Otet speaks
for itself that Guilken is in succession ~ mg: ~~~:

~~~~~

~~

lermo Antoma a warm one

'also the wife of our sovereign in ballgngship,

,  
d

A ntoma IS

h 'd' an Antoma wer

More d 'n 800

In 1143, according to the somewhat modified example, ems v

one Pedro de Rovera to eeGrst, ellgroot7I ~ e ~~~ ~: ~~~: ~: A stir  
from

,  
I then come our m ermo

, h

Year a

G 11

0 has clientele in the furthest old age, so-so, wldanEt ~ te ~;

derschap soon costs a few thousand

know from e were 'n

francs ",

T

I de 'is represented in Belgium for the fantastic' Catalan empe Ol

rs I 'e Lebon' Baljuw

d 'dd or Roger Niset and grandma Y ver

,

woo ~.,!g ° d 0 d We enter with the Belgian Bailiff Lebon

Belgle of honor,

"

dark 'chivalrous' paths, Dangerous paths ..,

The knights of honor

cfI, brt 'oubttain .t military

b '\ ' !!ligl •• t bu lp '

,  
d '

will come let us know that

'To all present here and Ie still

I 'fd di; we 'the noble state

..

'11

the great and perfect e e

WE - omWIE van

,

'bl'J' without inclination,

d

where our vunge and

va ~ Knight wishing to increase the consistency of humanity, to

advance mankind

wish to apply the same and reciprocal help between the members, and wish to preserve the time-honored fraternal traditions that are the honor

of the Knights of the Temple. We founded on July 24, 1951 and founded, an Order and Brotherhood and friendly Society, with a certain number of Knights; we have given it the name of 'Compagnons d'Honneur' (Knights or Brothers of Honor).'

This rather official message was read in the appendix of the Moniteur belge of 12 June 1969 16, The order, which in full 'Association military and hospital of the Chevaliers de la Croix de l'Ordre

des Compagnons d'Honneur, was chosen as the motto 'Mon honneur s'appelle Fidélité ', according to the motto of the elite SS, the military-based organization of the National Socialist German Workers' Party, From the Brussels Hotel Mac Donaid, where the seat was located, the 'Compagnons d'Honneur' wanted to grow into a new elite, under the patronage of Jacques Pirard, A man who could know! A man who was well known to the Belgian and French State Security ..,

The Pirard, born in Paris in 1923, began his dubious career most likely in 1943 as a member of the notorious Organization Todt, named after German Nazi politician Fritz Todt. Among other things, the organization was responsible for the construction of the 'Atlantic wall', a system of coastal defenses for the protection of the Western

seafront from the Spanish border to Norway, Pirard was then also a member of the Sicherheitsdienst in Lyon, In 1946 he conducted the Belgian section of 'OSS-Religion des Druides', a Nazi and anti-Semitic organization based on the Hitlerian 'Blut and Soil' theory. In 1966, Pirard presided over the Belgian committee. of the 'National Nationale de Défense des Intérêts des Anciens Combattants Franco-Belges', a French ex-combatant society with extreme right-wing sympathies, which worked very closely together with the 'Compagnons d'Honneur, 17, Jacques Pirard also built up a rather striking' legal career ': he became together with his wife Joséphine Dewit, 'Dame de Justice' of the order, arrested for forgery, misappropriation of funds and theft IX,

Jacques Pirard, a worthy leader of the 'Compagnons d'Honneur '! What the actual activities of that organization were hard to make out, A fact is that they are with Pirard at the head one

had clear political ideology, Towards a new millennial empire? In 1969 it was then time. 'His Excellency' Sylvère Lebon was appointed by Pirard as a member of the 'Council of the Order', with the glorious title of 'chief advisor' (Connétable) 19, When Lebon, for whatever reason, resigned one year later as a member of the

129

'Council' decided the order: 'proved in recognition of services on the 'Ordre des Compagnons d'Honneur' it is allowed to him (Lebon) to wear the title of Honorary Sovereign. '2 Lebon became

so honorably rewarded by Pirard and his 'knights'. On 24 March 1977 Finally, you could read in the appendices of the Belgian Official Gazette le ~ and: 'De Council of the "Ordre des Compagnons d'Honneur" was admitted to the general assembly of the foundation chapter of? the "Ordre souverain et Militaire de l'Aigle et du Lys", the Vatican City, on January 20 in the year of the Lord, was seventy-seven, under the protection of the Holy See. WE ana ~ yseer conscientiously the proposals during this general meeting: and decided unanimously to jointly join the "Ordre seculaire de l'Aigle et du Lys". you ys. , 21.

The old order was dead, long live the meek order! The Compagnons d'honneur 'became henceforth knights in the' Ordre Seculatre de l'Aigle et du Lys'. The motto remained the same. And, as a brochure of the order put it: 'once knighted, ~ rd ~ de Ridder considered a special member of the Order, because hiJ. IS with the Order, but the Order itself.'. That order is still standing around with Lebon. In the quarterly bulletin of the 'Asso ~ latlon Belgo-H ~ spanique 'of 1982 reads: ' Vergadenn ~ was georgamseerd (with masterhand) by our German members and vandenden (v ~ n.de Association Belgo-Hispanique, note vld author). The handover of a few awards took place in Landau (Pfal ~); ev ~ nals an inauguration in the "Ordre du Cordon Bleu du Saint Espnt and m "Ordre Militaire and Chevaleresque de l'Aigle et du Lys ". The 'spikes' beautiful ceremonies held in an impressive medieval setting. It was a very fascinating congress, followed by .ee ~ friendly meal in the all ~ rbest s ~ e ~.'22. That 'As ~ o ~ latt on Belgo-Hispanique 'is the spiritual sphere of His Excellency Sylvère Lebon.

.. I k The rather innocent looking and - obviously - with official knight organizations of Guillermo 111 lead me suddenly, ~ aar places where 'knighthood' stands for an 'ordnung muss sem -Ideal. The strict hierarchical structures proper to ri.dderors can support such an ideal. In addition, it can itself give rise to a sense of sublimity. It reminds me what a temple knight told me: "You will be in the bumping into strange things, even on orders that go back to Nazi languages. That is explainable. Do not therefore know every knighthood that philosophy adheres to '. Let me go on. Leave on ~ eve ~ snooping around in the noble letters of the 'Association Belgo-Hlspanique' ...

Belgium-Spain: extensions

Sylvère Lebon likes to show himself in the sophisticated world. A

very specific worldly world, though. His annual banquets, under the banner of the 'Association Belgo-Hispanique' are cheered up by high dignitaries of countless knighthoods. Knight orders that are not officially recognized. However, on November 25, 1978 Lebon did a 'coup de théâtre'. That year the banquet was honored through the presence of His Royal Highness Prince Charles from Belgium, ex-regent of the kingdom. The prince-regent handed out -oncredit- the "Ordre du Mérite Belgo-Hispanique" award to many laureates. It goes without saying that Lebon eagerly afterwards

unpacked with this strong story to respect his organization and one give a somewhat official image. Because officially the awards of the 'Association Belgo-Hispanique' are not. That was still once confirmed in a letter, dated May 27, 1982, by W. Tilemans, Plenipotentiary of Foreign Minister Leo Tindemans. Also the Spanish embassy in Brussels was not so much served by the activities of Lebon. A letter addressed to the Belgian Ministry of Foreign Affairs literally reads: 'This Embassy does not have any cultural activities which should strengthen the links between Belgium and Spain, such as this association, of which the only known activity is an annual dinner of the members of the association, during which they proceed to the "apparently very generous solemn award of rewards". This one Embassy does not have any relations with the "Association Belgo-Hispanique ".> 23 There is already another 'Spain-Belgium Association', under the honorary presidency of both the ambassador of Spain in Brussels as the ambassador of Belgium in Madrid. She is led by top industrialists and politicians. A bona fide associationZ ".

What does Lebon intend or envisage with its Belgian-Spanish society founded in 1962? Are you in favor of good relations between the two countries? A man who could know it and that one about excellent contacts with the Belgian Stliats safety, told me in no uncertain terms: 'the "Belgo-Hispanique Association" was established after the Second World War, more precisely after the marriage of King Baudouin and Fabiola (15 December 1960, note vld author). Lebon wanted to engage himself with a crowd of followers

for the development of friendship relations between Belgium and the Franciscan Spain. I myself became a commander without asking in the "Ordre de mérite Belgo-Hispanique" bombed. Do you know what was on the corresponding diploma? "The holder of this card  
131

130

must be protected by the Spanish police "! And believe me, that helped. Lebon wanted to set up a network of Franco-trailers with his association. '26.

Lebon has not prevented the introduction of democracy in Spain continue its activities. They exist, it seems, especially in organizing annual banquets for the 'beau monde' and selling medals. An anthology:

Croix the Commander  
Croix d'Officier  
Croix de Chevalier  
Palmesd'Or  
Palrnes d 'Argent  
Palrnes de Bronze

So you have to choose 21. Moreover, Lebon does not fail to think of poets, painters and other artists all over the world with the 'Ordre du Mérite Belgo-Hispanique', or with the 'Mérite Belgo-Hispanique, Promotion Reine Fabiola, Palrnes d'Or', an award That evil blood set in and around the Belgian court.

2H

Lebon, however, does not sit still. Through a later established annex, the Chambre Européenne pour le développement du Commerce, the Industrie, des Finances, abbreviated CECIF, Lebon managed quite a lot

to get personal warmth for his business. And not the least. Ministers, ambassadors, mainly from African states received and gratefully receive the 'Médaille d'Or' from the hands of Lebon or his deputies. That award naturally opens doors, especially for its inventors ... Because what appears? In the October 1982 issue of the bulletin of the 'Association Belgo-Hispanique', France wrote its first minister, then 'only' mayor from Paris, Jacques Chirac, the introductory word in the CECIF pages 29. What a success! 'His Excellency' Sylvère Lebon has a firm voice relationships, not only in the pseudo-mundane world. That much is certain. ..

His associations are represented in many countries. Both in Belgium, where for example a lieutenant colonel of the gendarmerie member

is, as in Germany, France, the Netherlands, Luxembourg, Spain and even in Japan you find followers. And those supporters have influence and power. By the way, in Belgium the Lebon associations are or are protected by high - quality personalities of the PVV and the PRL. But we'll come back to that later, as the pieces of the puzzle start to fit better ...

And what about the following? Lebon took on 1 and 2 May 1982

132

together with members of the 'Association Belgo-Hispanique' a conference in the town of Llivia on the Franco-Spanish border, located in the Catalan province of Gerona. There was also a delegation from the Center National d'Entrainement Commando. After watching slides the company could also practice in the field ... 30 • It now appears that this command unit is an official organization, depending on the French Ministry of Defense. And then I noticed the following: the vice-president and the deputy for Spain of both the 'Association Belgo-Hispanique' and the CECIF is a certain Eugenio José Mendez de Haro, Marquis de Haro-Union. This gentleman was also present at the famous banquet of November 25, 1978 on the side of Lebon and prince Karel. The 'Marquis' is not a dignitary or grandmaster of dozens recognized knights of the Order, such as the 'Ordre de Saint-Lazare', the 'Ordre de

la Merci ', the' Ordre du Temple de Jérusalem, branch Catalane ',  
the

'Ordre de la Légion d'Honneur de l'Immaculée et de Saint-Georges  
d'Antioche', and more. At least until 1975 he was also the chief of  
the bourgeois house of "His Royal and Imperial Highness  
prince Guillermo 111 Grau-Moctezuma '. The 'marquis' turned out to  
be a false one

Marquis. So far it sounds funny, perhaps laughable.

But our 'Marquis' could not let the counterfeiting. On March 12,  
1975

Eugenio José Mendez de Haro in Barcelona was arrested by the  
Spanish police. He turned out to be the head of a gang  
engaged in the counterfeiting of notes of a thousand pesetas31!  
Strange relationships ... And the Dutch representative of Lebons  
CECIF, Harry van Uden van Ophoven? Another prince, another  
story...

The Grandmaster's dreams

The Grandmaster takes place in a seat in front of the flag of the  
order,

next to a table on which the Bible, the Sword in the sheath,  
decorations

of order and chivalrous testimonies.

The Grand Master: "What do you ask?"

133

The candidate standing in front of him between two knights-witnesses  
and Peters: "I ask to be included in the Art of the  
Knighthood in the "Ordre de la Rose and de la Croix de Jérusalem":  
and

I take the oath -on my honor as a man and as a citizen- to fulfill  
all obligations that are attached to it and faithfully respect it.'

The Grand Master rises, takes the Sword that the knight-witness  
gives him, gives it to the new member, and say ~: 'I hand you this  
Sword, you will only make good use of it,  
as a good knight, for the defense of the Faith, the protection  
of and the assistance to the weak, the women the child. Defile it  
never with the blood of the innocent and never strike anyone  
unnecessarily.'

The candidate folds the right knee and gives the Sword with one  
little bow back to the Grand Master. He lays his right hand  
on the Bible that a knight-witness tells him, and says, "I swear  
the'.

The Grand Master pulls the Sword out of the sheath, raises it, slaps  
three times on the left shoulder of the candidate, and pronounces  
the following well-known concluding words: "In the name of the  
Almighty God, v ~ n

Our Lady the Virgin Mary, St. Michael and St. Jons,

I, the Grand Master, beat you (name of the candidate) Knight in the  
"Ordre de la Rose and de la Croix de Jérusalem".> 32

Many people were knighted through this standardized procedure  
the 'Order of the Rose and the Cross of Jerusalem', an international  
knighthood since 1956, which claims to be based on the teachings of



the medieval Temple Order. The Order could, at least in ~ el Belgium and the Netherlands, quickly count on the deployment of a co-operative

Christian subelite to defend the Faith. You were not nobility, you still had to hold an honorable social position in society. The 'knights' were adv ~ in everyday life cate, director, craftsman or manager. They were overloaded with titles and nobility letters. You could order "Knight of the Holy City", "Great Cross of the Holy Sepulcher, or" Commander of the Temple ".

Sylvère Lebon received that last title and lay in 1968 on the basis of the

Belgian branch of the 'Order of the Rose and the Krms of Jerusalem, 33.

After the death of the grandmaster for the Benelux, 'prince Anthony van Uden Cuyck de Secchia ', became his nephew, the Dutchman Harry van Uden van Ophoven head of the order. Lebon's deputy for the Netherlands has since then a separate jumble of knightly honors: Cruz de Commendador al Merit?

Belgo-Hispanico; Grandmaster of the Knightly Order of St. Bn134

gitta of Sweden; Cavaliere d 'onore Ordine Templari de Gerusalemme; Chevalier de l'Ordre Military and Hospitalier de Santa Maria de Bethlehem; Chevalier Grand Croix d'Honneur Ordre Souverain et Military du Temple de Jérusalem; Coce Cavalieri dell'Ordine Equestre della Stella della Pace; Ritter Ordo Militiae Crucis Templi. With Harry should have felt himself to be an honorable and important man in such decorations. He soon succeeded in a core of it knights of extreme right sympathies around them. There it is even whispered that many former NSB-ers have a home with him found. He chose Albrecht Willem Lier as his right hand, 'Prins zu Mecklenburg ', the half-brother of ex-queen Juliana. Lier had in 1981

to the press declared to be the bastard son of Prince Henry, the father of Juiana 34. A well-kept secret until then.

The Netherlands was in turmoil. The 'Prins zu Mecklenburg' or still 'King Lier', is also known in the Netherlands for its extreme right sympathies. His relationship with the far-right Center Party in particular is being watched with great suspicion by many Dutch people. In

In 1987, the 'prince' was convicted of murder. "on his wife.

With a 'Royal Highness' in the ranks Harry van Uden could van Ophoven give his order a new impetus. The grandmaster the Benelux raised the sword and went to battle against materialism, Atheism, Marxism. For "a real" Peace "will ever be realized, as long as the" world revolution "is preached by

who and where? If we can disable the "world revolution", we automatically have the "World Peace". Then you can

those who have worked for the "World Peace" count on appreciation and recognition. Then all who have fallen in the fight against the "World Peace" can be recognized and commemorated as Knight Heroes to become. , 35.

To prevent that 'world revolution', Harry, together with Lebons 'Association Belgo-Hispanique' and some other knight orders,

a pact with the German Templars, the knights of the 'Ordo Militiae CrucisTempli' (OMCT) or the 'DeQtscher Tempelherren Orden'. During a 'Chapter' of the 'Order of the Rose and the Cross from Jerusalem 'on September 19, 1981, Harry addressed the Grandmaster of the 'Deutscher Tempelherren Orden', Horst Frischmuth, and among the other knights present. He talked about his dreams: "I promised you to tell something about my dreams. I do that not so much, but I believe it for the understanding inside Europe and for its unification. I have unfortunately must establish that certain grudges still exist between different peoples of Europe. Even between knights themselves. At the last knight's day we, knights from all over Europe,

135

wreaths placed at the death memorial to honor all the fallen, without exception (including Nazis, note from the author). There is unfortunately

sharp criticism of raised, from our own rank, so that I had to note that not all knights are true knights. I have told the critics that our knight duty is to honor all knights, because those who have fallen into communism in the camp are also knights' heroes. They have fought for the Freedom of Europe and also for our Freedom. That is the pure truth. And now the dreams.

"As you know, dreams are usually false, or only for the half or so true. One can say: solving riddles.

"For example, I dreamed that an American, a well-known and loved American, once said:" leh bin auch ein Berliner ".

Did he say that? A bit late, is not it? Dream or reality?

"A well-known American 5-star general once said:

"We Americans have twice the wrong enemy and twice the wrong ally chosen. "Dream or reality?

"The English have waged the most wars and the Germans the least. Dream or reality?

'The Americans do not have the reds but the red ones eliminated and the Pentagon was condemned for this by one world tribunal. Dream or reality?

'In South Africa, women and children of Dutch descent were locked up in' concentration camps' and liquidated. The inventor of the concentration camps would seem to have been an Englishman. He has not been punished for this in this world. Dream or reality?

'We Dutch have waged war for 80 years

Spain. Out of resentment no Dutchman goes to Spain anymore. Dream or reality?

'In 1946 the Netherlands tried to recapture its colonies. Many villages were burned down and all residents, men, women and children, were shot. Were the commanding officers punished? No, they got high honors and enjoy their pension. Dream or reality?

"After the war, millions of anti-communists in Belarus, Ukraine, Romania, Bulgaria, Estonia, Latvia, Lithuania, Hungary, Czechoslovakia, Greece, Italy, France, Belgium, The Netherlands and Norway were liquidated or locked up in

concentration camps. Most of them never came back. Dream or reality?  
"After the war, no demonstrations were held against it  
Communism, because most anti-communists were liquidated on the  
orders of Moscow all over Europe. Dream or reality?

136

'In Japan, atomic bombs were ejected over Nagasaki and  
Hiroshima. Was that out of humanity or was it still an act?  
against humanity and humanity? Reality or dream?  
"My dear audience, my dear audience. I stop and ask you  
me of course why I dreamed all that. These stories,  
these dreams naturally have a moral. I mean that  
only that we are all human, and that we all have our mistakes.  
We have to stop thinking, and thinking negatively about it  
each other. Only in a positive way is it possible to build a  
healthy, happy society. We all need the 10 commandments  
learning from God again. That is the basis for a better world. The  
German master of the order is a shining example to us all  
for a good chivalric cooperation between the chivalric orders  
all of Europe.'

The leader of the 'Deutscher Tempelherren' was moved by so many  
beautiful things: Harry had nailed nails ... That 'Deutscher  
Tempelherren Orden' was formerly under the leadership of the former  
Nazi Fred Sheuermann, until his death in 1985' great-grandmaster 'of  
the  
organization. Fred Sheuermann was the man with whom old SAC agent  
Charly Lascorz announced a new crusade in 1970 and 1971  
against 'Marxism and the revolutionary forces' ... 36/37

137

## 5. Real knights

### The Knights of Saint Lazarus

To give his organizations a reputation, 'His Excellency' does not  
have to

Sylvère Lebon does not only appeal to persons who have falsely  
assigned a noble title. The 'patron' of  
Lebon's creations is a real duke, a direct sprout from the old royal  
family of Spain, the Bourbon dynasty. Don Francisco Enrique de  
Borbon y de Borbon, Duke of Seville, can not  
the title of 'infant d'Espagne'. His great-grandfather  
Hendrik (1823-1870) fell in disgrace in 1867 because of 'disloyal  
behavior' with regard to his sovereignty, and as a result  
of these are rights. That does not, however, mean that Francisco is  
one

real Bourbon is, and that's saying something.

Don Francisco conducted with his business-partner and deputy of  
Lebon in Spain, the false 'marquis' the Haro-Union, a  
not recognized by most states but very prestigious  
knighthood. It concerns the 'Military and Hospitaier Order of  
SintLazarus of Jerusalem', with headquarters in Malta and

delegations in a

25-tallanden2 • The knights are promised under the motto 'Atavis et Armis'

from the 'Order of Saint Lazarus' '- about 2000 Hl 1980 -' to fight for

the preservation of the Christian faith, (for the poor, the sick and to protect the dead – especially the leprosy leaders, note vld author,

to assist and to help, to promote and preserve the principles of this Christian knighthood and the doctrine of Christ and his

139

i

, I

i

holy church in all his works to follow) 3. Noble intentions, indeed. What does the head of the church think of the pope?

Many place the roots of the 'Order of Saint Lazarus' in it end of the fourth century. She would have been founded by St. Basil, then archbishop, to provide medical care in a leper house that lay outside the walls of Jerusalem.

When Jerusalem was occupied in 1099 by the first crusaders it turned out to be an efficient defense for the hospital to insure because bandit gangs and looters made the zone unsafe. The Order received a military arm: the 'Military and HospitaIer Order of Saint Lazarus' was born. King Louis VII of France, nicknamed 'De Jonge', took a number of the Lazarus knights to France after the second crusade (1147–1149). He installed them in Boigny near Orléans and trusted them management of all leper houses in the kingdom. The in Jerusalem remaining knights joined their colleagues more than a century later. When the Holy Land had fallen and the original commission of the knights, the Order lost more and more importance, despite the fact that it possessed many possessions. Those belongings other competing knighthoods would obviously be of use come. In 1490, Pope Innocent IV wanted to integrate order into the glorious 'Order of Saint John of Jerusalem', where he has a larger one

control. But France vehemently opposed such an operation and rejected the papal claims. Beware of it

At the end of the 16th century, the distorted situation was straightened out. There were two branches. Part of the order, including

of the Italian possessions, was integrated into the 'Ordre de Saint-Maurice ', a dynastic order of the dukes of Savoy. The House of Savoy already provided a first count in the middle of the eleventh century, under the name Humbert 1. The most important achievement of this family was the appointment in 1946 of Umberto II as king of Italy. He married in 1930 with Princess Marie-José, daughter of King Albert I of Belgium. That is how it came into being

then the 'Ordre des Saints-Maurice-et-Lazare', which continues until the day of still exists today and only a politico-financial club is around the family Savoye. The current grandmaster is the son of Umberto 11, Prince Victor-Emmanuel of Naples. He has one around him 'Great Magisterium' or 'Junta' created, consisting of highly influential personalities. The Order has dealings in North America, Sicily, Spain, Portugal, South America and, of course, Italy<sup>4</sup> • The second branch of the 'Ordre de Saint-Lazare' brings us closer our starting point. It was integrated into the 'Ordre de Notre-Da-

140

;;

me du Mont-Carmel ', founded by Henry IV (1553-1610), the first French king of the House Bourbon. With the creation of that dynastic knighthood, the Huguenot Henry struck two flies a smack. With the commissioning of a knighthood to 'Our Lady', the anti-papal monarch voted somewhat pleased and he could recuperate the coveted goods and grounds of the 'Order of Saint Lazarus'. After all, they threatened to be in control of the knights of the 'Order of Saint John of Jerusalem' who were hostile to him. Pope Paul V confirmed that situation in 1608. The Italian goods were transferred to the 'Ordre des Saints Maurice-et-Lazare' and the French possessions ended up at the 'Ordre de Saint-Lazare et Notre Dame du Mont Carmel'. The grandmaster of that last order came to the king of France. The French revolution ended the order. The 'Assemblée National 'she raised by decree ops. During the Restoration, in 1830 to be precise, King Louis-Philippe I, in turn, bought the Order off. The story of the 'Order of Saint Lazarus' seems to end here. However ... A certain Jean-Joseph Moser created in 1910 an 'Ordre des Chevaliers Hospitaliers de Saint-Lazarus et de Notre-Dame de la Merci '. From 1920 the 'Ordre de Saint-Lazare 'in the hands of Charles Otzenberger, a wine merchant. Otzenberger was looking for an 'important man' to give his order an official image. That became the Duke of Seville, the father of the current chef. He was elected grandmaster in 1935. His son don Francisco became coadjutor. Charles Otzenberger became 'count' ... The Holy See protested: "The Order of Saint Lazarus" is false <sup>6</sup>! But the future was open to the Order. After all, there was a Bourbon at the top. 'Count Otzenberger's future, however, was mortgaged when he was arrested several times after the war for economic collaboration with the Nazi regime. , The order lived on. Don Francisco Enrique de Borbon and de Borbon was named 45th grand master in 1952, after the death of his father. In 1967 there was disagreement in the ranks of the knights. During a 'palace revolution' Don Francisco was deposed and CharlesPhilippe, Duke of Nemours, great-grandson of King LouisPhilippe who abolished order in 1830, was elected Grandmaster. Coadjutor became Michel d'Orléans, son of the Count of Paris,

the pretender of the French crown. The Duke of Nemours installed the headquarters of the Order on the island of Malta, more neutral terrain. When the duke died in 1970, the 'administrator-general' left

'Grand Prieur de France', François de Cossé, Duke of Brissac, himself

to choose 'chef suprême'. In 1973 elected dissatisfied knights once again don Francisco to grandmaster, the 47th this time. Don Francisco

surrounded himself with coadjutor prince Michel d'Orléans, great commander Lieutenant Colonel Robert Gayre or Gayre and Nigg, and

'Grand Référendaire' 'marquis' de Haro-Union 7 •

To this day, there are two orders of Saint Lazarus, each with their own representatives and dignitaries. Both

have roaring names in the ranks. The French Order, for example, currently directed by Pierre de Cossé, could look forward to the encouragements of Archduke Otto von Habsburg 8 •

The two Orders of St. Lazarus pose quite a few problems because of their influential members. Although the badges and decorations, except in Canada, are not officially recognized and none the privileges of its carriers, the eyes are often bored diplomatically. The dignitaries of the orders are impatiently patched. That one is quite careful with the

Saint Lazarus knights, can be deduced from a letter, dated 14 November 1963, from the ambassador of Belgium in France, baron Jaspat, at the then Minister of Foreign Affairs, Paul-Henri Spaak: 'I am reminding you that I have occasionally learned that very high pressorialities would have been the bearer of these decorations after the First World War, namely the King of the Belgians and General Pershing. '

Also the current Belgian department of the Order that submits itself to the authority of Don Francisco, groups an elite. The Belgian chairman, banker Paul Pourbaix, leads a 'priory' consisting of barons, graves and even a prince 9 • Count Rodolphe de Brouhoven de Bergeyck is among the Belgian representatives, too

director of numerous Opus Dei organizations 10 • The 'struggle for the preservation of the Christian faith, as stipulated in the statutes of the

Order of Saint Lazarus, is indeed also intensely fed by the Catholic 'white freemasons' of Opus Dei. That both organizations are in line, must be clear. In addition

there is whispered that Don Francisco himself an eminent member of it

Opus Dei is. However, that information is difficult to verify. The membership of this Catholic organization remains extremely secret.

Unlike in most countries, in France the order of 'Chef Suprême' flourished de Cossé, Duke of Brissac. Also the Cossé

can look forward to eminent and powerful followers. One under

them is the Romanian refugee Gustave Pordéa. In June 1984

Pordéa elected European Member of Parliament on the list of the far-right Front National President Jean-Marie Le Pen. Pordéa

is also very closely connected with the violently anti-communist  
set moon sect 11. And who is talking about the Moon sect,  
speaks about the mighty World Anti-Communist League, the  
142

WACL. One of the big engines behind that organization is Archduke  
Otto von Habsburg, sympathizer of the Knight Order of the Cossé and  
also from the Moon sect 12 •

The WACL, the Moon sect ... we leave these organizations for the  
time being

rest. The anti-communist ideology seems to be the explanation  
why people like an Otto von Habsburg knighthoods like those of the  
Support Cossé. Von Habsburg has attached honorable mentions  
and titles do not need to be set up as one of the big ones  
Europe. After all, he has more arrows on his bow. Not only is he  
MEP for the Franz-Joseph Strauss party:

for whom he is also a counselor for foreign affairs, and chief of  
several right-wing political organizations. The archduke also has  
an institution at its disposal to thank its aristocratic supporters  
in a dignified way for their help and dedication. That  
organization, a knighthood, also has a very specific political  
ideology.

Ernst

It becomes serious. The political guns beckon me. Otto von Habsburg!  
I had already met those with the knights of the mysterious  
'Prieuré de Sion'. He was presented there as a descendant of Christ!  
What is going to get out of the bus again?

This morning I got a call from the publisher. 'If it  
get along? How was it with me?' And then: "It would be the subject  
'knights' do fit in the line? Finally, we have a tradition.' Peter  
Aerts, the publisher, referred to the political files regularly  
before the eyes of the – sometimes bewildered – public are thrown.  
"I do not think so," I answered uncertainly, "I do not know what  
my research will lead. What I do know is that it's huge to me  
fascinates." I needed to justify myself. Actually, I wanted to  
dry way to say that the social phenomenon 'knights' seemed more  
important to me. And I justified and replied: "The matter is  
becoming  
with the day politically more important." I must have sounded  
convincing. Peter Aerts seemed very satisfied. Was my responsibility  
an excuse to calm down the emotions – especially the mine?  
No!

l

II

!

~

I

!

J

: ~

î

143

II

: 1

.;

j

Sodom

The 'dreams' of 'grandmaster' Harry van Uden van Ophoven stand me still fresh in the memory. They seem to me to be nightmares ... Can the 'grandmaster' count on imitation? I wondered worriedly. There was Sylvère Lebon, who proves to be a link are in an international right to extreme-right circuit. On the other hand, there is the 'Deutsche Tempelherren Orden', the 'Ordo Militiae Crucis TempIi' (OMTC), conducted by Horst Frischmuth, Harry's friend. Frischmuth's example is ex-Abwehr man Fred Sheuermann, the contact of SAC agent Chàrly Lascorz and Daniel Zdrojewski ten time of the scandal of the 'Templars of the SAC'. The 'Deutsche Tempelherren' can be found in the immediate vicinity of the Bavarian political heavyweight Franz-Joseph Strauss, the man who stands for order and that directs a new ice age between east and west. For in the east there is materialism, degradation of moral values. The west is already being contaminated. Think of Sodom ...

The sun is already low while I read an article. A very strange article, written by a remarkable man, published in a mysterious leaf. Among other things, the praises are sung OMTC. I read and re-read. Is everything around here? The conscious article

was written by archduke Otto von Habsburg and is published in the bulletin of the 'Association Belgo-Hispanique' ''. After he has made a warm plea for time-honored knight ideals courage, honor, self-sacrifice, the Supreme Habsburger continues: "At the moment most of the chivalrous virtues have become rare. The faith tends away, and with it also the unselfish service honor of God; courage also disappears in the general conformism. The personal honor disappears to the background in favor of the so-called ideal of living standards. There are few people left who resist the call of material

144

to pursue or defend spiritual values. The more there the quality of life is discussed, the more understandable



one, what this should actually mean. Because that quality of life can not be increased or achieved by government declarations or by new legal texts. And that is the reason why Europe, which was left with a spirit-religious heritage, is resurrected this moment in such a deep crisis. There is more now than ever a lack of chivalrous virtues. The renewal of us For everything, the continent is a question of personal commitment. There must be people in our society who turn to the chivalrous virtues and who are willing to openly express themselves. Then first they will be able to convince, reverse and build. Such commitment, however, requires a willingness to take personal risk. Far too often people have to deal with people who move to a more neutral terrain, to appease their conscience. The truly chivalrous man, on the other hand, will be willing to go there to act, where there is the most need and where for himself the danger is the largest. Our time is none of lukewarmness. History will about us all a merciless judgment, because the future of Europe here and now is in our hands. Again and again in the course of history, the Almighty has individual peoples or whole a consignment entrusted to continents. They became unfaithful to this mission, then God "took the light away from them" and they had to be temporarily or permanently leave the scene of world history. US Europe evidently had the task of spreading Christianity and Christian civilization around the world. We had to however, failing to fulfill this mission would be our calling be given to someone else. It was quite right that one German thinker once argued that the cross does not need Europe, but Europe is the cross. Here only the single person can still stand and perk ask. Europe is going down on materialism; to this materialism To break, the saints and knights of today are needed. Only a few can force decisions – did not seven righteous men save Sodom for a terrible end?' Some contemporary knighthoods are wide open for such a vision: as a knight you raise the sword for the cross. Think of Sodom ... Archduke Otto van Habsburg can find support in those circles to unify Europe under the sign of the cross. The archduke is our savior. Otto von Habsburg, king of Europe? Had the 'Prieuré de Sion' is right? Just a short anecdote. As early as 1964, the Dutch journalist Huib Hendrikse wrote in the weekly magazine 'Trouw': 'It has me not surprised, in Spain to hear some members of Opus Dei

145

speaking about a united Europe led by one. rooms head of state. They see this as their great ideal. A young Amenan priest, who is a professor of canon law at the University of Pamplona teaches (owned by Opus Del, note vld author) e ~

member of the Opus Dei, told me in a prudent tone that some members of his organization did not exclude the possibility  
 Consider that Prince Hugo of Bourbon-Parma will once again be 'praised  
 becoming a united Europe, which is a stronghold of militant tholicism and aggressive anti-communism. Spain  
 is coming sooner or later in the EEC and will be an increasingly important role  
 len. That can not be stopped. The united Europe IS also with to stop. One will then need a head of state. A skillful figure from an old aristocratic family. Prince Hugo would be one of the most suitable candidates. He is very intelligent, well developed and a modern appearance. Should Hugo for the thank you Otto van Habsburg, also a member of the Opus Dei, a good second.'14. Since Prince Hugo in 1981 from p.rins ~ s Irene from the Netherlands divorced, he has a lot of credibility lost. You can not separate. What does the 'good second' do?  
 The crusade

Otto's crusade naturally turns against the 'communists', the 'Marxists' and the 'atheists'. In a word against the 'materialists'. Europe must be purified at all costs. There are enemies around every corner: 'The professional peace workers, for whom we have heard so many beautiful phrases, are the greatest currently exists in the world. Because they create illusions with the imperialist tyrants, just like the British and French pa ~ i fism caused illusions with Adolf Hitler. Too bad these people d ~ k we refuse to learn from history. Sooner or later, Zich woes that in a terrible way.'15.  
 Imagine: Otto von Habsburg who heads a troop intrepid and nicely decked knights Europe saves from the degradation. Just like before, the sword is at the service of it. ? eloo ~: And  
 from the king. Maybe this is a caricatural image? THE TIME ~ so changed? Has the knight ideal been outdone? You have to learn UI the history, says the archduke. He can know. His ancestors have played a decisive role for centuries in Europe. Even then you needed money to improve the battle. E ~ ~ an  
 hang in higher circles. Political circles: financial. knn ~ and, mIlIeus of intelligence services. You have to learn how to scream ~ ~ ms ,. ~ odus ...  
 There are, however, substantial differences with the majestic times of

146

Otto's ancestors: we are saddled with democracies in Europe. The power is a mandate given by the people. That seems so. But there is ample room for maneuver. Democracy becomes after all, limited by a one-way mirror. It is behind the mirror dark. Some can light the light. They will then see

right through. Who can look behind the mirror has eyes too short. Can the archduke count on men who can behind the mirror look? The eldest son of the last emperor of Austria is very certainly a man of prestige. He has joined family of many royal families in Europe through family marriages. He almost even had a royal family. Franco, however, preferred Juan Carlos of Bourbon to succeed him as lord of Spain.

On what circles can the archduke count? In French

The Belgian weekly 'Pour' of 15 June 1982 stated that four great people of the world collected funds to finance the European right and to carry out a corresponding vision. The names: Alfredo Sanchez-Bellá, Spanish ex-minister and presumably Opus Dei member; the

Italian financier Carlo Pesenti, friend of the Vatican; the French industrial François Vallet; and finally the French lawyer, Jean Violet, ex-SDECE agent. That gentleman's work (t) and through a very mysterious one

organization, the 'Cercle Violet' 16. The 'Cercle Violet' does not stand or stand

only for an impressive network of eminent European and American top politicians and financiers, such as Franz-Joseph

Strauss and Henry Kissinger 17. The organization also maintained very well

good relations with Western intelligence services such as the French SDECE, the German BND, the British SIS, the American CIA and the Vatican secret service. This was proven on the basis of confidential material by the French journalist Pierre Péan.

Péan also published details on the 'psychological warfare' of the 'Cercle Violet'. It is based on two pillars: the struggle against the 'subversion' and the development of 'counter-propaganda'.

You must combat the 'subversion' by 'agitation': 'Agitation, ie the driving force. It concerns the breaking of the psychological

tranquility of man in his own environment: 1. caused by the RM (positive or negative motive) a frustration or a fear;

2. make them as sensitive as possible, so that there is a state of tension

arises, which forces them to action; 3. the feelings of frustration and

turning fear into requirements ... 'And the' counter-propaganda 'is best

follows: 'She must point out the enemies, search the scapegoats in the

person of the leaders, because one may never compromise the troops bring. That would be contrary to the idea of protection

from the little man ... She must attack the weakest place to the opponent by 'generalizations', by

] i  
<

"" ~

g

t  
.

""c

.  
>  
c

;;

in

148

to place his theories against the facts by ridiculing him to make ... The 'counter-propaganda', which is an indispensable addition of the propaganda, is subject to the same laws as the propaganda itself ... One has to scrutinize the opponent by let it appear that he defends disgusting interests. '18. Great ones Europe unite in secret to discuss and discuss politics influencing the men behind the mirror, withdrawn from each democratic control. The figurehead of the 'Cercle Violet' is ... Archduke Otto von Habsburg. The sword is lifted and cuts deeply. The weekly 'Pour' also announced the organizations that could count on support and / or financial help from the 'hardening' of the 'Cercle Violet'. Notifications that were never contradicted; they are, moreover, very logical. 'Pour' quoted the CEPIC, the right wing of the Belgian French-speaking Christian Democrats; the 'Ordre du Rouvre ', a knighthood; the World Anti-Communist League; the 'Center Européen de Documentation et d'Information (CEDI); the Pan-European Union; the Mouvement d 'Action pour l'Union Européenne' (MAUE), and the 'Académie Européenne de Sciences Politiques' (AESP) 19. Péan also confirms the relations between the above organizations. The last four European political organizations are under the patronage of Otto von Habsburg. He is even chairman. These political associations must form the necessary constituency to conduct the true crusade. A look at the list of the 'membres perpetuels' of the 'Académie Européenne de Sciences Politiques' clarifies which powerful political and financial circles Otto von Habsburg can call upon (see document on the previous page). Astonishing. Were they all aware of the activities? It is almost unbelievable. A few of these important gentlemen are of course also members of the 'Pan-European Union', the political pet of the archduke. The

'Union' focuses more on the Catholic aristocracy. Every month Otto's eyeball and eldest son Karel, born in 1961, organizes conferences within the framework of the 'Union' to keep the Europe vision, launched by his father, alive and spread. 20 • Karel is always sure of a large and interested audience consisting of counts and countesses, barons and baronesses, dukes and duchesses, princes and princesses.

Can you just laugh at Otto's pretensions? Wave away like they would be too fantastic? Otto has prepared an army of well-armed knights. What is he waiting for? What is in the way of him? Perhaps the battle for power is a long battle. Perhaps he silently paves the way for his successor Karel. He is still not married.

149

A good party would be Princess Elena, the daughter born in 1963 of King Juan Carlos of Spain and Queen Sophie of Greece. A reunification of the Bourbon dynasty and the Habsburgs opens many ways ...

The competition and jealousy between the Spanish Bourbons and the Austrian Habsburgs dates back to longer than today. This is also reflected in the two branches of the most prestigious knighthood in the world: the 'Order of the Golden Fleece'. Juan-Carlos is

grand master of the Spanish branch. Otto von Habsburg leads the Austrian branch. Otto's 'Ordre Illustrissime et Souverain 'de la Toison d'Or' is more or less the superstructure, above its political organizations

go. She has a very specific goal.

The Golden Fleece

There was once a very long time ago a king's son, Jason named it with his ship Argo chose the wide seas. He entered Iolcus Northern Greece to Colchis on the east coast of the Black Sea to get the Golden Fleece there. Jason's father Aeson, the king of Iolcus, was deprived of his power. Only the Golden Fleece would be him

to bring back to the throne again. Along with his companions, the Argonauts, Jason experienced many wonderful adventures. The heroes, among them demigods like Heraclese, Theseus and Peleus, had to endure terrible dangers. That is how they liberated their ship past the Bosphorus fodder, the blind king Phineus of the plague of the

Harpies, monsters that spoiled his meal. After long and adventurous wanderings the Argonauts reached Colchis, where it

Golden Fleece, a golden sheepskin, was to be found. But first Jason had to strain fire-breathing bulls for a plow, plow a field and sow with dragonflies. Then the battle waited

with the dragon that guarded the Golden Fleece. With the help of the sorceress Medea, Jason brought his journey to a successful

conclusion. Jason was

came into possession of the coveted Golden Fleece and fought with it,

after experiencing even more incredible adventures, to Iolcus,  
150

where his father was waiting for him.

This Greek mythological legend is at the origin of the 'Order of the Golden Fleece'. It seems unlikely that a very Christian inspired knighthood based itself initially on such paganistic-tinged story. It seems contradictory. The 15th century, however, the century in which the order was established was a period in which Christian values and pagan traditions become one very peculiar faith construction were mixed together. It soon became it was clear to the knights that their illustrious order was based on a free one

dubious story. A wicked story. That is why they went into biblical mythology. Gideon, chief of Israel for the time

of the kings, also possessed a golden sheepskin. He had of Jehovah received the order from the camel-riding Midianites, enemies of his people. To be sure

divine calling, he got Jehovah to perform those miracles. Despite the drought, the sheepskin stayed moist; in spite of the dew the sheepskin remained dry. Convinced of his divine mission, Gideon heroically defeated the wretched Midianites, oppressors of his people. The last story obviously fitted better with the Christian impact of the knighthood. However Jason remained, next to Gi.

deon, as a pattern of the Order<sup>22</sup> •

On Tuesday, January 10, 1430, on the occasion of his marriage with the beautiful Isabella of Portugal, founded Philip the Good (1396-1467),

Duke of Burgundy, in Bruges officially the 'Noblié Ordre de la Toison d'Or'. Filips' king of arms stood during the wedding banquet suddenly solemn. He raised his voice: 'Heard, princes and princesses, gentlemen, ladies and virgins, knights and squires. The very high and very excellent and very powerful prince, my Lord the Duke of Burgundy, Count of Flanders, Artois and Burgundy, Palatine of Namur, etc., does everyone know that, in honor of God and the preservation of our Christian Faith, and to honor and honor

interrogate the noble knighthood, and also for three reasons

Hereinafter follows: firstly, to pay tribute to the old knights who worthy of their recommendation through their high and noble deeds; ten

second, so that those who are powerful today and in full force of their lives and who daily fulfill the chivalrous deeds, one aim to improve this further; and thirdly, so that the knights and noblemen who will bear the order that will be discussed later, so just those who wear them, would be driven to use them for noble deeds and teach them the customs so that they could their courage would acquire a good name and so earn to be chosen in turn to carry the order in question; the named Lord Duke proclaims the establishment of

151

an order called 'the Golden Fleece'; belong to this, with and next to the person of the Lord Duke, twenty-three knights, noblemen with name and fame and without blame, born and bred from a legal marriage, and whose names and first names will follow.'<sup>23</sup>. The intentions of Philip the Good were less noble than they were suggested. It was, of course, a diplomatic move. On the one hand Making Philip a worthy counterpart for the high French and English knight orders. On the other hand, he tried more closely to the high nobility to bind. A good move, it would soon become apparent. Relatively short time grew the order into a unique power instrument. The fleece knights, whose number was expanded over time, had a great influence on the land administration and privileges enjoyed: they were only allowed for a court consisting of non-woven knights. Of course, Philip appointed himself "grandmaster" or "sovereign" of the Order. That grandmaster would be hereditary. Philip thus secured his successors of a powerful instrument in defense of their position as kings of Spain. The Order of the Golden Fleece has everything to do with the fabulous history of both the Habsburgs and the Bourbons. After Philip the Good came successively Charles the Bold, Maximilian of Austria, Philip the Fair and Emperor Charles V to stand head of the Order. Both the current Bourbons and the Habsburgs can withdraw their inheritance rights to those historical characters. When King Charles II, the last of the Spanish Habsburgs, died on 1 November 1700, Duke Philip d'Anjou, a Bourbon, became to his legal heir. Emperor Leopold of Austria, head of the Austrian Habsburgs, was with this anything but happy. His son Karel had and should get Spain and the Netherlands. In 1702 the war broke out. In the treaties with which the Spanish war of succession in 1713 was terminated – the Bourbons received Spain – no arrangement was included regarding the sovereignty of the Order of the Golden Fleece. Both pretenders, emperor Charles VI of Habsburg and King Philip V of Bourbon threw themselves up as grand master of the Order. Since that time exist there are therefore two branches: an Austrian and a Spanish one. That split still represents the competition between the Habsburg dynasty and the Bourbon dynasty: There are currently important differences between the two branches. For example: the Austrian branch always has the initial requirements to be noble and Roman Catholic held. The Spanish branch is not. He also allowed non-creams and even non-Christian ones. You obviously can not be a member of both branches. Either You acknowledge the claims of the Habsburgs or those of the Bourbons.

152

Is the struggle for the mastery of a unified Order of the Golden Fleece also the battle for the kingship of Europe? An unlikely question? The Spanish branch is under the

grand master of the current king of Spain, Juan-Carlos. Whoever recognizes Juan-Carlos's sovereignty becomes clear when we do it list the current 'Spanish' fleece knights. An impressive list. King Alfons XIII of Spain (1886-1941), who in 1931 was deposed, his son Juan, count of Barcelona and knighted father of Juan-Carlos, as well as Sjowa (Hirohito), the emperor of Japan.

The current grand master Juan-Carlos granted the Order to his son and successor to the throne Felipe, King Baudouin of Belgium, queen-exile Konstantine of Greece, Prince Carlos of Bourbon-Sicily, marquis of Mondejar, King Charles XVI-Gustaaf of Sweden, King Oiaav of Norway, King Hussein of Jordan, and the Prince of Japan. The Spanish branch of the Order of the Golden Fleece also allows women. In October 1985 Queen Beatrix of the Netherlands was honored and a month later it was her turn to Queen Margaret of Denmark 24 •

The acceptance of the 'Order of the Golden Fleece' from the royal hands of Juan-Carlos by the princely, royal or imperial ladies and gentlemen is a diplomatic and political fact. So much is certainly. To what extent that high diplomatic and political game is a direct one

impact on European and worldly politics is very difficult to say. We are here on slippery ice. May I ask the reader to appeal to his comment, intuition and fantasy?

Now we look at the Austrian branch, Otto's' Ordre Illustrissime et Souverain de la Toison d'Or '?

The empire Europe

Do not make me laugh, some will shout, the Order of the Golden Fleece is only an honorary title. She radiates, in contrast

until earlier, no more power: the Ancien Régime has long been dismissed! Maybe. Does a king have power? Of course. That is constitutionally laid down. Has a king respect and influence politically, economically and morally? Certainly, the king is like it

were the noble face of a nation. Every public act assuming a king has consequences. Every act, also the popular visit a factory or a social institution is being considered. She frames in a policy and, no matter how you turn or turn, is a political act. When a king enters into an alliance, even if it is only 'honorary', with another king, then that is a deliberate diplomatic one move. On such a high level people do not laugh with the Order of the Golden

153

Fleece. Acceptance or refusal: it is deeds with diplomatic and political consequences far above the heads of the 'ordinary' citizen. What else does the Order of the Golden Fleece hold then an alliance between kings, princes, counts, barons, in short, between the big ones of Europe. What does that alliance mean? Just one

friendship band? But, a choice must be made: Otto von



Habsburg or Juan-Carlos of Spain. A choice with consequences. Otto's 'Ordre Illustrissime et Souverain de la Toison d'Or' has undeniably a political meaning. The archduke: "... I would say that the Order is the first, and undoubtedly one of the wisest and most effective, of the supra-national institutions ever saw in Europe. Of course, the image that people are today is largely dependent on the humiliations that the order; essentially it means that after the installation of the Bourbons in Madrid and after the War of Succession in Spain, the Order was split and afterwards on the other side of the Pyrenees downgraded. Nowadays it becomes Gulden in Spain Fleece, just like any other coin, hung around the neck certain visitors, including those of the Japanese Emperor, whose membership of the Catholic Church still has to be proven ... Because the Order was and still is in the first place, a Catholic institution, without a charitable purpose like that of Malta or of St. John of Jerusalem, but endowed with a precisely defined purpose, namely the establishment of a pan-European policy. From the end of the XVth century until the beginning of the eighteenth century, when the split happened – against a Spaniard I would speak of tearing – this meant that the Ottoman expansion in Europe had to be reduced, and that the continent had to be united under the sign of the cross; in other words, do not give up areas to Islam, and no warfare between Christian peoples. , 25

Otto's Order of the Golden Fleece must become the superstructure of a Europe, a Europe under the sign of the cross. A united Europe needs a leader, an 'emperor'. That emperor will one being sovereign with legal powers, while the kings to preserve territorial sovereignty. The archduke: '... far from one to induce a certain nation, the Emperor acts as an arbitrator in the disputes that may arise between the territorial sovereigns; he is thus the commander of every monarch who rules in his own country, and therefore also of every nation they represent; his territorial supremacy is mediatised by the royal presence, which can not reach beyond one country at a time. This is confirmed by the titles of the still ruling emperors: Negus Negesti, Shah in Shah, both are translated as King of Kings; with

154

In other words, in contrast to the royal function enshrined in national law, the imperial function is essentially supra-national, so he is the spokesperson for international law<sup>26</sup>. Who else than a 'legitimate' grandmaster of the Golden Fleece, a Habsburger, can exercise this imperial function worthy? The in 1912 in Reichenau born archduke prepares the imperial away for his offspring. Honor to the forefathers. Europe must be one being close, strong block, not against communism or the Islam, but also towards the United States. America is according to Otto, a society in the materialistic society in the spirit of the Old Testament, which implies a god image of one uncompromising, vindictive – eye for eye, tooth for tooth – figure.

Europe, from Portugal to Poland, on the other hand, says Otto, is more spiritual. Christianity is the "cement that holds the European building together." After all, whether someone is in Europe or not Christian, does little to the point. He is Christian. In a continent where the stones speak, where everything exudes Christian culture and civilization, man is firmly rooted in Christianity. Even if he would rather not have that himself. So you can safely say that non-Christian Europeans are actually Christians. Is it not typical, by the way, that Saint Benedict is calculated pattern of Europe was declared? Benedict was a man of ideas, not a politician, and he becomes the patron saint of a political one

community. That makes me happy. , 28

Sadly, there are not many wise men in Sodom. Few are chosen. In the course of history, only a 1500 nobles were knighted in the order 29 • At the moment, too, Europe is very thinly littered with 'sages'. The 'Carnet Mondain' – an address book of and for the VIP world in this country – from 1985, under the heading 'Ordre Illustrissime et Souverain de la Toison d'Or', only four names. Not the least: Count Amédée d'Andigné, Prince Antoine de Ligne, Viscount Raymond de Chabot Tramecourt and Count Charles the Limburg Stirum. Of course you have to add Otto's brothers, the archdukes Robert (1915), Felix (1916), Karel-Lodewijk (° 1918) and Rudolf (1919). Otto's Order has more knitted knights, but they wish to remain unknown for whatever reason. Therefore, do not worry. From the French noblemen Amédée d'Andigné and Raymond de Chabot Tramecourt leave extremely important and logical networks. Both are the basis of an international traditional Catholic organization, the 'Office International des Oeuvres de Formation Civique et d'Action Culturelle selon le Droit naturel et Chrétien', with headquarters in Paris. The organisation propagates the contribution of Christian values into family life and

155

work. The struggle against Marxism, communism and the 'moral decay' of Western society is of course central. The 'Office International' focuses primarily on the young people, the citizens of the society of the future. The kinship, in terms of ideology and range, between the 'Office International' and the

Opus Dei is remarkable. By the way, both Amédée d'Andigné and Raymond de Chabot-Tramecourt are considered to be in France members of the 'white freemasons'<sup>31</sup>.

Can Otto on the disciples of the 'Office International' and others organizations count, when the time is right, to unite Europe under the sign of the cross? There is a lot of pressure on the road. The Belgian nobles on the summary list of fleece knights stand for respectability. They are pillars of Belgian society and this has been around for a long time. The families de Ligne and the Limburg

Stirum are as wealthy as international branch 2

in a privileged group within the Belgian noblesse and have or had relationships with the Belgian court. That it is justified in this connection to speak about the respective families, can be seen from the fact that more are the Lignes and the Limburg Stirums

fleece knitted were beaten 33. What is more: the de Ligne dynasty and the Habsburg Dynasty also have family ties: the sister of Prince Antoine de Ligne, Yolande, married in 1950 with Archduke Charles-Lodewijk, brother of Otto. Coincidence? Does not exist in this environment.

This is reminiscent of the fairytale marriage that was consecrated by Cardinal Danneels on Saturday, September 22, 1984. Then were princess Astrid, daughter of Prince Albert of Liege, and archduke Lorenz van Habsburg, son of Robert van Habsburg (brother of Otto), in the real connected. 'The Alliance of two dynasties: Habsburg and Coburg ', put a lot of Belgians, still moved. Political observers saw marriage as a textbook example of an alliance strategy that remains current royals or ex-royals

connecting 34. A tradition in this environment. Especially the Habsburgs have always been strong in arranging marriages. What does that mean?

alliance? It is known that Archduke Lorenz politically does it most identifies with the vision of his uncle and godfather, Otto. He was

indeed active in a youth section of the Pan-European Union 35 and worked at the chancellery in Vienna of the Order of the Golden Fleece. Does this mean that Belgium has opted for Otto's vision? Remarkable: King Baudouin is knight in Juan Carlos' Order of the Golden Fleece. The king has made a choice.

In a letter, dated February 22, 1963, the Belgian embassy in Vienna, where the chancellery of Otto's order is established, confirms that Prince Albert of Liege is included as a knight of the Golden Fleece. 156

Prince Albert is missing on the list published in the 'Carnet Mondain'. After Baudouin, the throne is due to Prince Albert or his son, prince Filip. The fairytale wedding of Astrid and Lorenz brings the Habsburg dynasty is closer to the Belgian crown. Fits the Habsburgs' marriage strategy in the recruitment strategy of the Order of the Golden Fleece? It is very similar. Also Grand Duke Jan van Luxemburg got the knight in Otto's order. The daughter of the Grand Duke, Marie-Astrid, married in 1982 with Karel-Christian

van Habsburg, son of Karel-Ludwig van Habsburg, brother of Otto. It goes without saying that in order to achieve the emperorship of Europe, you have to be extremely systematic.

What future the Habsburgs see for themselves, must be clear by now. Otto does not care about it. The instrument par excellence for realizing that goal is the 'Ordre Illustrissime et Souverain de la Toison d'Or'. Her knights, who recognize Otto's sovereignty, are the wise men of a strong Catholic right Europe needs to be built. From that superstructure, all kinds of relationship networks depart from the 'foot people', one ensure minimum mobility so that Otto's dream will be fulfilled

would become reality.

The kingdom of Europe

Is it just a dream? Does history really repeat itself?

An anecdote. A few years ago Archduke Otto van Habsburg elected "king of Europe", chief of the European community of archers' guilds (EGS). That EGS counts the million members. She is historically based on the associations that have since the middle ages were responsible for the defense of the city or town.

From the 14th century they were recognized as guilds, associations of

people who pursued the same corporatist goal. In our case were the archers' corps of well-equipped crossbowmen, remunerated by the city councils. Since the end of the First World War these guilds revive in their original form. The initial goal, the defense of cities and places has been replaced by the defense and shelter of the traditions. The togetherness, based on a sense of etiquette, for hierarchy, for nostalgia for old forms of government, is central. In Belgium, the archers' guilds can count on a certain social elite. One of the top figures is Count Daniël Le Grelle, sprout from a notorious Antwerp noble family. The count is firm affiliated with the CVP and one of the most important shareholders of

the conservative-catholic 'Gazet van Antwerpen' 37.

157

Foundations are laid, roads prepared ... It is only one small step from king to emperor. ..

## 6. The Knights of Saint John

Knight, stand up!

The sun cuts through the West Flemish Moerkerke. It's hot. Beside Baljuw-Wapenmeester Bockstal of the 'Sovereign Order of Saint John of Jerusalem' Minister of Education Daniel Coens steps solemnly, folded hands, glance respectfully on the ground. The ceremonial procession strides through the streets of Moerkerke. In front

two mediievally dressed figures drag on with difficulty.

Behind it follows the choir 'Die Cierlycke' that sings subdued. The members of the choir are dressed in black. Minister Coens runs the procession of the knights, about twenty men and one woman, raised in a lined hell-red cloak with a large white Maltese cross on top. It is an anachronistic spectacle. "The people here are. do not grab all that ', says a resident of Moerkerke,' that is something that happens over their heads. You will see: in the church there are at most five Moerkerkaren. All others are strangers.'

Slowly the black-red snake winds to the main entrance the St. Dionysius Church, where some pastors and an amazingly large number of visitors await the knights. Everyone's right,

surprised, respectfully waiting for what is to come.  
The choir, still singing, takes place within the choir aisle.  
Minister Coens and the knights walk through an honorary hedge,  
formed  
by a platoon of the Belgian navy, and take the for them  
reserved seats on the first rows. Suddenly it becomes  
158

159

quiet. Mouse silent. Then the organ thunders. A shock waves through  
the crowd. Nowadays, Count Erssich, great preacher and right-hand  
man of Prince Andrej of Yugoslavia, the 74th great master of  
the Sovereign Order of Saint John of Jerusalem. Count Orssich gets  
a place alongside Minister Coens.  
When the last sounds of the organ music have died out, get on  
'Justice-Commander-Great-Cross' and 'Prior for Flanders' Mamert  
Robaeys solemnly forwards. In fluent, correct sentences, he thanks  
the attendees for their attendance and gives an explanation of this  
meeting, the feast of Saint John the Baptist, the pattern of the  
Order. After he has given a very brief history of the order, he says  
he will proceed to the 'chivalrous investiture and  
adoubement 'by engineer Eddy Fournier and doctor-doctor Raymond  
Koeck, as well as the inclusion in order as donate, the step to  
the knighthood, by engineer Etienne Laureys.  
'Now look carefully', a gentleman next to me whispers to his wife,  
'it is  
the moment'. It sounds somewhat cynical. Indeed, the gentleman  
laughs a little  
irreverent. The church offers a welcome coolness. Also for the  
knights, I think, they are under their rather thick red cloaks  
symbol of the blood of Christ'- little comfortable  
to feel. The suffering of Christ?  
'Engineer Etienne Laureys, step forward', commands the prior,  
who is now assisted by a few other 'red' knights. After a  
short moralizing interludium - 'the order focuses on the poor,  
orphans  
and oppressed, just like Christ '- the brand new donate gets a mark  
of honor tied around his neck. Donaats Laureys takes his place again  
in between the red guard. 'Engineer Eddy Fournier, step forward!'  
Now the "chivalrous investiture and adoubement" will really become  
completed. Prior Robaeys prints the required loyalty to the Order,  
op  
the desired Christian-pure way of life, on the exemplary lifestyle  
with which the new knight must keep. A dignitary  
of the Order takes a sword with a solemn-slow movement  
on, that all the time had been waiting for a red pillow with White  
Maltese cross. 'I swear allegiance to the Sovereign Order of Saint  
John  
from Jerusalem and to her grandmaster, "Fournier mumbles somewhat  
nervously, kneeling his head toward the prior.  
"That all of you here may be witnesses of your vows," the prior  
answers a little routine. Robaeys taps softly with the flat of it

sword on the shoulders of Fournier, debuting some unintelligible words to me. Silence. Suddenly a dignitary calls: "Knight, stand straight!" The moved new-born soldier of Christ receives one accolade of the prior and is congratulated by the others and also by the pastors, who were aloof during the ceremony

160

161

held. After the other candidate has also been knighted, the concelebrant, Father Hugo Moerman, the torch over from Robaey's. The 'congregated Eucharistic celebration' begins. The cow?r performs the four-part 'Deutsche Messe' by Franz Schubert. 'Beautiful, but with technical errors', an expert notes. I would not know.

Minister Coens is one of the first to leave the church. He rushes away. Government work? The procession gets going again, this time towards the castle. Indeed, the cabinet restored in 1966 ~ el van Moerkerke, owned by Colonel-at-rest Van den Broecke, the nnder of the Order, offers a splendid setting for the out-of-the-way business. Suddenly, trumpets sound like trumpets. Bov ~ n on it castle waving the flag of the Order in the he ~ wmd. The nnder ~ and their consequences are appropriately welcomed. This IS not a folklore, this IS for real.

'No photos, no press', 'Baljuw-Wapenmeester' already calls 'locks ~' indignant to a photographer from a local Bruges paper, to sit down for a group photo. They have hired an elge ~ photographer. The procession now runs over the 'pick up', which passes through a clear haze of dust water is purified. Tientalle rainbow-spraying fountains are in the slogan. A ~ refreshing, wonderful spectacle. Some ladies are desperately clinging their made-up hairs, afraid of the water on their hair.

"I'm here for the second time," my neighbor says at the banquet table, "and, although I've done my best, I still do not know what the Order actually proposes. The people I'm talking about a ~ do not know if answers are very confusing. I have my doubts. I come here for that strange kind of thing. from close quarters. It is something else! And ... contradlctonsch. She do good work for the poor and the disabled. But Look at how fancy everything is here, look at the luxurious menu. That alone, strange!"

Who of the more than one hundred guests knows something about the Order? Close the splendor and the eyes and ears for history and the fact

that the Order, both by the official authorities and by the Vatican, if fantastic is dismissed?

'People are staring blindly at all that hassle, they do not imagine themselves

ask. They are happy to celebrate with the high society ', sighs my neighbor.

After 'Le Consommé au Fumet d' estragon ', ' Les Asperges à la Flamande 'and' La Pièce de Veau lardée à l'Uylenspiegel 'with'

Bouquetière 'are greedily consumed, silence is demanded. Prior Robaeys takes the floor. A speech. "Excellency, Brothers and Sisters,  
162

ladies and gentlemen, dear ones. I'm going to keep it short this year. I am going to you to tell a story. One day someone from Wervik said against it me: "but Mr. Robaeys, what did I hear? You are a knight, is that a fashion?" I answered with the words of Cocteau: "rien ne se démode plus vite que la mode '"-Robaeys roars the phrase to the attendees, if he wants to be sure that Cocteau's saying penetrates - and, I added: "la chevalerie n'est pas une mode mais une tradition!". The man was perplexed, did not know what to say. He had never heard that before. He has not spoken since then with me!" Robaeys lets the laughter die out. A serious draw on his Brown face shows betrayal that at least for now is with jokes. Indeed, he strongly condemns divorce, Applauds abortion. In short, the evil, the counter-Christian, the amorele has become standard today. That disgusting evolution must be fought and who can fight the battle better than the knight of the Order of Saint John of Jerusalem. After all, he has one sustainable oath vowed to defend Christian values. Knighthood is a Christian tradition, already exists a millennium and is now, more than ever, necessary. A loud applause confirms Robaeys' reservations and strengthens his persuasiveness. Robaeys is an authority, that's for sure. 'Paul and Ingrid, levez-vous!', recommends the prior. It since a few days in the real couple is submissive and proud. 'The youngest knight in Flanders', Paul, hears how his oath must always stay in the back of his mind, also now that he is married and therefore has new responsibilities inherited. 'Remember', says Robaeys solemnly: 'Mon ame à Dieu / Mon épée au roi / Mon coeur à Madame / et mon Honneur à moi.' The room is now completely wrapped up by the prior, which becomes a standing ovation conceived and clearly met with a fair 'thanks' back its place next to Count Orssich. With the 'Dijonnaise Glacée' comes the 'Champagne Guillaume'. Brut '. Time to bring out some toasts. "Our grandmaster, His Excellency Prince Andrej of Yugoslavia," Robaeys calls. Those present straighten and raise the glass nodding. Then take Count Orssich owns the microphone and mutters in poor French: 'You can propose a toast to sa majesté le roi des Belges'. For a bit if it becomes silent in the room, a muted laughter resounds. Even what writer here and there. Strange. Did the count make a fool? The answer to this is given by a gentleman who sits down a table and say enough audibly: "And that on the day of the iron pilgrimage!" The riot is, however, stifled in the bud. Count Orssich is forgiven. Finally, he can, in the United States  
163

States living, yet not fully aware of the political situation in our country, is not it? As if nothing happened – there is nothing anyway

happened? – the banquet is going on. I get another 'Moka' with 'Mignardises', small sweet snacks, served up. A worthy conclusion for the banquet.

It is now half-night. The guests stand up and start saying goodbye take, thank the knights for this great party. Until next year. After two hours of church service and five hours of dining at a good 300

francs per hour, I also decide to return home. Once outside the castle, I feel liberated from the forcedly posh, haughty atmosphere.

I

button relieved my tie. The strangely shimmering on the train experience after. Headache. The train is crowded with vacationers, who may have a weekend at sea. I see everywhere

l

red burned meat. That's going to hurt, tomorrow ...

The sub-elite

What does it mean, in this case, to be a knight? I question. Goes it to belong to an elite who, like prior Robaeys expressed at the 'chapter' in Moerkerke, figuratively pick up the sword and fight against the 'immoral', the 'counter-Christian'? Perhaps the alleged knightly traditions also play as courtesy, Honesty or respectability an important role, although Cervantès in his 'Don Quijote' there had made quite a radical descent. A professional is trying to understand. What strikes me: the knights of

Sint-Jan succeed in turning their gray brain mass into an, albeit simple, yet coherent, rigid and safe thinking system. The conviction with which Vlaanderens prior the marvelous, winged phrases' mon ame à Dieu, mon épée au Roi, mon coeur à

Madame et mon honneur à moi 'introduced is, for that matter, meaningful. The – current – knighthood is poured with a peculiar sauce, consisting of respect for authority, marrying vanity.

164

Gerard Simons was also present at the chapter in Moerkerke. Simons, head of the Folklore Museum in Antwerp and knight in the Sovereign Order of Saint John of Jerusalem, Prioratus

Flandriae (the official name) is honest, very polite man. He thinks deeply. "It is also in the joy of giving. Not to be thrown into the straitjacket of materialism. The knighthood includes a kind of service in response to the mentality that everything must yield. For example, we supported or supported the

charitable works of the Little Sisters of Nazareth, of Phil Bosmans' Bond Zonder Naam, of Mother Teresa who is indeed grand lady in our order. This service also expresses itself on an individual level. That way I will help everyone, as well as possible, on it Folklore Museum. That is my job as a knight.'



Simons sighs: "knighthood involves a difficult task. It is a choice for responsibility. Knighthood also means feeling for tradition, respect for authority, and order in society.' And he adds: 'That is why the Order is targeting a certain elite within society: lawyers, doctors, surgeons, engineers, professors. In short, people with a responsible person position, people who exude authority and reverence, people with a weakness for tradition and culture, people who want to commit to a better society, based on Christian foundations. Of such people do not grow fat. We are also very selective. There are currently only about 30 knights in the Flemish Priory.'<sup>2</sup>. In which political circles do you find that, say, subelite? The idea of a society based on Christian values and traditions naturally also politically translated. That political parties sometimes have one taking a walk with the knight ideals, but then forced overlooked. The party that is closest to everything with the ideology of the Order, is without doubt the Christian People's Party (CVP), especially the traditionalist fraction of it. Are not the following gentleman-knights indicative? There was Frantz Van Dorpe, who represented the ultra-Leopoldist line in the post-war CVP. Leopold III was to and should regain his throne. Van Dorpe was an enemy of the left 'red fascists', like he described the opponents of Leopold's return. In 1965 Frantz Van Dorpe CVP mayor of Sint-Niklaas and of 1954 until 1981 he was a manager and member of the management committee of the CVP-like Credit Bank. In addition, he also performed very important management positions at the VEV, the Flemish patron organization, and at several companies<sup>3</sup> • Van Dorpe belonged to the elite that Simons spoke about. There is Jozef Dauwe, the current Chancellor of the Order. Lawyer Dauwe is seen as an upcoming CVP promo-

'I

j

165

j

in the area of Dendermonde, where he is, in fact, a district secretary for the CVP and a deputy member of the Chamber of Representatives. He militated between 1967 and 1968 as chairman of the right-wing Catholic Flemish High Students Association in Leuven <sup>4</sup> • Dauwe belongs to the elite of which Simons spoke.

It is not in my intentions to judge, to establish. Both gentlemen, together with their fellow knights, not only swore faithful to the ideals of knighthood. They not only chose

a place in the hierarchical structure of the order: servant – donate – knight – ereridder or judge – commander – mercy commander or justice commander – bailiff – prior. They also swore faithfully to the Grand Master of the Order, Prince Andrei of Yugoslavia. She did that, kneeling, in the house of God. Yugoslavia already states it since 1946 without a king. Who is that Prince Andrej? Where does he get the title 'grandmaster'? Moreover, the Vatican does not recognize the Order. It rigorously rejects Prince Andrej's claims. However happen the Knights of the Order in Catholic churches, under the eyes of Catholic priests. How is that possible?  
Interludium I

Both prior Robaeys and Knight Simons are firmly convinced: 'we are the only real Order of Saint John of Jerusalem'. With others words, other orders with that name are inventions. Indeed, just as there are several orders of the Temple, it appears as well several orders of St. John of Jerusalem. As Robaeys and Simons are right, the pope is wrong. And the infallibility of His Holiness then? A historic mistake?  
Russia-Vatican: II

"One of the first virtues of a knight is the honesty, because from this follow the Wisdom, Justice, Sobriety and the Power'

in: The ritual for the knight's ordination.  
Jerusalem (Hebrew – Yerushalayim = city of peace), the Holy city: the historical center of religion and culture.  
"For the Jews Jerusalem is the Holy City to which, in 1010 before Christ, King David brought the Ark of the Covenant. His son, Salomon built a temple on the top of the Morah Hill of 1616

matched luster of which the "Holy of Holies" contains the Torah, this is the "Law" given by Yahweh to Moses as a symbol of God's connection with His people. For the Musselmen, Jerusalem is the city of Ibrahim, the Venerable Father of those who believe in the Only God. Incidentally, in the Cedron Valley, the Musselmen wish to be buried after their death; there it is after all, according to tradition, the Lord at the end of time will appear before the Last Judgment. For the Christians, Jerusalem is the city where Jesus proclaimed His teachings, where He suffered has died where He died and where He has risen. 6  
As that goes with people and their religions, there was – and there is a strong policy of control over Jerusalem. Important events in world history occurred in and around the city. When August (chief emperor) Flavius Valerius Constantinus (ca. 280–337) converted to Christianity around 312 (In a battle against the troops of his rival Maxentius, he would have seen a sign in the sky in a vision with caption 'overcome this'), golden times broke for the Christians. That obtained with the tolerance edict of Milan (313) freedom of worship and gained ever more influence within it

Roman Empire, also in Palestine. With the support of Constantinus Jerusalem was converted into a Christian pilgrimage site. From east and west the Christians came to the Holy City in great numbers. In order to assist wounded and sick pilgrims, Pope Gregory the Great had a hospital built there in 603. That hospital will ultimately be the basis of the Order of Saint John of Jerusalem. The seventh century was particularly dramatic and swirling course. In 614 Jerusalem was overrun by the Persians. In 638, the Arabs occupied the Holy City. Charles the Great however, managed to negotiate with the Arabs so that the Christian pilgrimages could continue. The emperor trusted it hospital to the Benedictines. It remained relatively quiet for a while and around Jerusalem, until in 1009 the Egyptian caliph El Hakim the attack the city and destroyed all Christian possessions, including it hospital. In the middle of the eleventh century was the earlier situation somewhat recovered. Salesmen from Italy settled in the city and reorganized the hospital. As patron saint, they chose Sint-Jan de Baptist. At that time, around 20,000 Christians already went to work each year Jerusalem. The hospital, which again came under the leadership of Benedictine monks, was extremely important because many pilgrims arrived sick and tired in Jerusalem. In 1077 the Turks conquered Jerusalem and terrorized the Christian population. On November 27, 1095, Pope Urbanus 11 called 167

to drive out the Turks and place Jerusalem under Christian rule again. Urbanus' appeal was successful. Godfrey of Bouillon sold a large part of his possessions and raised with just about 1300 knights and 10,000 foot soldiers to Palestine. The first crusade had begun. On July 15, 1099 it was so far. The city once again fell into the hands of the Christians. The wounded fighters were taken care of in the Sint-Jans hospital that was then under supervision from Brother Gerard, "Guardian of the Poor of Jesus Christ of the Hospital in Jerusalem". Godfried offered as a return service the Hospital Order the glory of Montboire in Brabant, the first official possession of the Hospitaalorde. The pope also showed his appreciation. Pope Pascal 11's bull in 1113 granted the Order its own jurisdiction, under the protection of the Holy One Chair. The successors of Brother Gerard could from now on be freely elected, without interference from ecclesiastical or layman-bearers. In other words, the Order enjoyed a certain form of sovereignty. Brother Gerard, strengthened by those statements of support, reformed his supporters in 'Religious Order of the Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem' and founded several places in the Holy country departments of the Order, which are exclusively with care work

busy.

In 1120 Brother Gerard was buried in the grave. He would later be declared 'blissful'. His successor, Brother Raymond du Puy, built the Order further and was forced to add a military wing to it. After all, the hospitals had to be defended against robber bands and anti-Christians, which were the routes made Jerusalem extremely unsafe. The hospital knights were born. From now on, the service in the hospitals was decided by monks-knights. In 1154, the Order received a certificate from Pope Anastasius IV a new, adapted name: 'Military Order of Saint John the Baptist of the Hospital of Jerusalem'. The military order from then on acquired many possessions, everywhere in Europe. The Order became rich.

In the year 1187, the armies of Sultan Saladin attacked the kingdom Jerusalem inside. Unlike the Knights of the Temple Order who withdrew safely in Europe wanted the Hospitallers remain the Holy Land. They found a temporary shelter in it current Akko (Saint-Jean d 'Acre), located on the Mediterranean Sea. Akko was in 1191 by German and English crusaders, among whom Richard Leeuwenhart, recaptured. Exactly a century later, the Saracens took control of Akko and the Hospitallers fled headlong to Cyprus. From there they went to Rhodes, where they acted as sovereign power from 1310 onwards. The Order was circumvented

baptizes "Sovereign Order of Rhodes". The Order quickly became one power. She owned galleys – sailing under the red flag with it white eight-armed cross (the symbol of the Order) – serve two purposes, protect Christianity and trade. The Order forgot however, its initial task is not. There was a big 'collachium' of 1200

beds built. Uniquely for that time, the measure was incurable sick to divorce others.

Rhodes was particularly hard to endure. In 1440, 1444 and 1480 the island was besieged by the Turks, and in 1512, after a long and very bloody battle, the 600 remaining knights clear the island. Again they were without territory. Emperor Charles V gave the Order in 1530 the island of Malta to protect the Mediterranean against the attacks of the Turks. The Hospitallers, now known as 'knights of Malta', thus formed the first international police force in the Mediterranean. Their power expanded enormously and the Order founded departments in many European countries. In the seventeenth century the Order had 22 large-priests, 19 counties and some 600 commanderies spread over the European continent. In addition to the original task as a nurse and the order issued by Emperor Charles V to play police forces in the Mediterranean, the Order was also increasingly economically active. She managed vineyards in Burgundy and Provence, mined iron mines and coal, developed the wood-processing industry and promoted shipbuilding. Politically, the Order played the game of diplomacy. She remained neutral in the conflicts between Christian princes and thereby acquired a lot of respect.

However, the Knights of Malta are best known as the 'rescuers of

Christianity and the stronghold of the West '. They owe that reputation to the heroic defense against the Ottoman Sultan Süleyman I (1494-1566). The sultan, determined to subjugate the Mediterranean, besieged the island of Malta in 1565. To this end he had an army consisting of 9000 spahis (horsemen), 4000 layalars (hemp-smoking warriors) and 6000 janissaries (bodyguards) put on the leg. His fleet consisted of 373 ships. Only 600 Knights and 9000 Maltese defended the fortified ramparts of Malta. The Maltese starved for four months stand, conducted by the 71-year-old grandmaster Jean de la Valette. If the need is the highest, the rescue is near. Suddenly, help emerged from Europe and the Turks were defeated. Christian Europe was saved. Thanks for so much courage and sacrifice did not remain from: Emperor Rudolf II donated the grand master of the order in 1607 dignity of 'Prince of the Holy Roman Empire', and Pope Urbanus 169

VII appointed the grandmaster as cardinal in 1630. Both titles became hereditary.

The French revolution, however, would make a – for the time – ending the privileges of the knights. In 1798, Napoleon conquered Bonaparte on his journey to Egypt the island of Malta and drove out the knights. He

hit the possessions of the Order and placed them under the authority from the French state. There was talk of betrayal because of the then Grand Master of the Order, Ferdinand von Hompesch8 •

He would have "sold" the island to Napoleon. Whatever she, the capture of the island by Napoleon will eventually meet the the basis of the quasi-innumerable organizations that today call themselves 'Order of Saint John of Jerusalem' and each claim to be the only real one.

What happened to Napoleon after the occupation of Malta?

Knights has happened, remains still unclear and questionable.

The Russian Tsar Paul I, by von Hompesch a few years earlier appointed as 'protecteur' of the order to form a counterweight against the French revolutionary threat, captured the Russian and the to

Russia fled from knights and in 1799 was the grand master prefer the order. The Vatican fiercely opposed that corridor of affairs, the election of Paul I proposed as illegal – he was married and not Roman Catholic, which could not according to the statutes and organized in 1802 new elections. Giovanni Tommasi then became the grand master of the 'popish' branch. Here too however, you ask questions about the legal nature of the grandmaster of Tommasi. Asked Pope Pascal 11 in 1113

after all, is not it that the masters are allowed to be elected freely, without interference from ecclesiastical authorities? Then Tsar Paul I in 1801

was murdered and succeeded by his son Alexander I, the Order anything but warm-hearted, the Russian-ecumenical branch ended up in a 'temporary sleep'. At least, that is what the supporters of that

branch claim9 • Until ...  
The fate of mankind

Who is right? I do not see it as my job on this exactly answer. Let that be left to historians and lawyers. I am concerned that both branches, whether or not they are 'historically legal', still exist today. Two branches? There are currently dozens! First let's follow the sometimes inscrutable roads of the 'Russian' branch ...

A conspiracy of officers put an end to it in 1801  
imperial life of the capricious and tyrannical czar Paul I. His son  
170

and successor Alexander I cared little about the knights. He even attacked the Russian possessions of the Order and referred the knights to the Vatican. Most Russian knights rejected Alexander's proposal –so says Colonel Thourot-Pichel in his historiography 10 – and the Order 'slumbered in'. At the end of the nineteenth centuries the beginning of the 20th century, continues Thourot-Pichel, the dragon of socialism everywhere in Europe raise your head. Russia was plagued in 1905 by huge strike waves. People were pleading for more freedom and democratic reforms. Those were signs of a revolution. The Order was in Russia no longer safe. "Men with insight, knights of Malta and their descendants from Germany, Austria-Hungary, Russia, Italy, France, Spain, Portugal and other countries realized that only the republic of the west, the United States of America, could offer a safe haven for the apolitical ideals of the knights of Malta – a refuge for the growing unrest and political turmoil in Europe. '11. The Order came around 1908 in America. The man to whom this was due–or, according to the source, was due– was William Lamb, an American Colonel who claimed to be the direct descendant of General Ivan Lamb. That would under Czar Paul I at that time as 'keeper of the Order 'service. In other words, Colonel William Lamb relied on the function of his 'ancestor' to revive the Russian branch. And he did this successfully. VeIe noble Russians and also American citizens from high society joined the Order, which from now on 'American Grand Priory of the Sovereign Order of Saint John of Jerusalem. In 1913, the Order was worthy again after more than 100 years leader. Grand Duke Alexander Mikhailowitch of Russia, a descendant of Tsar Paul I, was elected 71st Grandmaster. That prestige brought the Order prestige and money. Many Americans could not resist a knight's title. The Order was under the leadership of Alexander also a place of refuge for many Russian nobles who fled after the Russian revolution of 1917. From then on the crusade would focus on Marxism in defense of Christianity. Or, as Thourot-Pichel, the later 'great chancellor' put it: 'The foundations of Christianity are about to succumb to the threat that goes out of Marxism and of Moscow, 12.

After the death of Alexander in 1933, Thourot-Pichel took the lead

of the Order. He moved the seat to Shickshinny, Pennsylvania, and tried to glue high personalities. Whatever he did. More about that later. The organization of Thourot-Pichel splashed  
171

however, by his authoritarian action out of each other. A sequence of quarrels about important order functions eventually gave rise to the current quasi-innumerable orders of Saint John of Jerusalem. All are based on the Russian heritage. In 1965 ex-king Peter came II of Yugoslavia at the head of one of those branches stand. Peter II was in 1941 for the invading German troops left his country and formed a government in exile in London. When the Republic of Yugoslavia was proclaimed after the communist electoral victory in 1945, the Karadjordhevic dynasty had to abandon its claims to the throne. Peter 11 week out to the United States and accepted the graceful function of 'high patron 'and' grandmaster '. Also for Peter 11, who lost his king's crown to communism, the Order was more than just a charitable institution. In one of the brochures of the Order you could read: "Today the world is divided into two camps: the believers and the atheists. The Christian West, divided as it is, is placed before an important decision, in connection with his future. The period of European political expansion, already a few centuries old belongs to the past; or the spiritual and territorial expansion of communism can be stopped, will depend on the forces that the Free West on the will be able to bring ... The organization of our Order has ramifications throughout the Christian world; she explains, leaning on her time-honored tradition, the fulfillment of her humanitarian, cultural and political mission. More than any other tradition, it lends to the Order herself to be the Christian forces under her banner to gather all convictions ... In the eighteenth century, the Order her first historical task was accomplished, the threat was from the East canceled. Today, almost two centuries later, the Order stands for it a similar task, only the inscription has changed. Once more an appeal is made to the traditional banner of (Ie Order to fluttering at the head of a crusade!'I3. When Peter II died in 1970, Prince Serge Troubetzkoy, who still was had collaborated with Thourot-Pichel, as lieutenant-grandmaster appointed. After a particularly turbulent period of tearing and reconciliations eventually came Prince Andrej of Yugoslavia, brother from Pete :: 11, at the top of the 'Sovereign Order of Saint John of Jerusalem, Hospitaalridders OSJ'. Banker-Prince Andrej is currently conducting this Order from New York with an iron hand. In many Western countries recognize departments, 'priorates' or 'grand-priors' the grandmaster of the prince. The Order counts thousands of knights, who pay an annual membership fee of 6500 francs. From that one

fifth directly to the grandmaster.

172

<

The Order of Prince Andrej –er are, as said, a few more dozens, each with their own grandmaster and dignitaries is 'under the protection of the Royal House of Yugoslavia'. Remarkable, because the eldest son of Peter II, Prince Alexander, head of the Royal House in exile, declared officially in 1979: "The claims made by these societies (which protection of the House of Yugoslavia places, note vld author) make are completely false; in Our hereditary quality of head of the royal House of Yugoslavia, and as the back grandson of Emperor Alexander II of Russia, We have forbidden these groups to invoke this non-existent "protection" and demanded that they immediately stop priding. '14. They seem to be however, not to be disturbed by Prince Alexander's remarks. Also not in Belgium. Even Minister Coens honored the ceremony in Moerkerke by his presence. He has been doing that for years. The local Catholic church also willingly plays the game. Is the red cloak with the white Maltese cross so dazzling? Or be, in the fight against Atheism and Communism, all means well? Whatever of her, the Order of Prince Andrej radiates respect and her ideals enjoy an increasingly strong attraction. Her knights are opposed to materialism – that's what knight Simonsook told them, thanks to that same materialism, of their elite status. acquired in our society. Man needs recognition, respect. Vanity, pride, honor. They are traits that mark the history and the fate of the determining humanity. Perhaps the structure and the listening of the Knight Order efficient channeling possibilities for those human traits. The knighthood creates an atmosphere in which dreams are admitted and where grand ideals can develop, based on a tradition that has not always been genuine. But it is possible happen that the needs of some knights are no longer satisfied, or that money becomes more important, that materialism again dominates, that the Order becomes a decisive factor in the 'ordinary' society. Then cracks arise. Similarly in Belgium. During the ceremonies in Moerkerke two more Belgian priors were present, both knights of St John and both, mad enough, to recognize the grandmaster of prince ~ ndrej. One among them, prior Roland Mailliard, conducts a particularly interesting group of knights. Who are those knights, who, like the followers of prior Robaeys, in all raise humility as defenders of morality, as protectors from the west?

173

The biological revolution



"Unlike other branches of the order—as far as we know it today—our activities are limited

not to charitable labor. We are rather – what can be connected with the fact that the main managers of our order had to emigrate– the view that a knighthood of our time to fulfill at least two other tasks: 1. to explore and ward off atheism and communism; 2. help with building a new Christian, responsible, active, anti-corrupt and therefore suitable top layer and leader class.

Never

Christianity in the evening was in such a dangerous place position as today. Science has us with atomic energy a means of self-destruction. The superpowers leave uninterrupted – in a period of 'world peace' – with atomic bombs loaded bombers and nuclear powered submarines equipped with atomic-headed missiles. One push

a button can unleash our understanding of catastrophe. Anyone who knows and pondered all this must understand this turning point in our existence. Within a relatively limited period of time biology succeeded in almost doubling our average life expectancy. Utopias from the past became reality. Men

already talks about care colonies on other planets. For centuries, groups and classes first, and then also the large masses, striving to lead a better and freer existence.

An ever increasing free crowd of people, without lack and social care and protection, enjoy a high and constantly demand one even higher living standards. The educational level rises in the same

degree if the percentage of really educated people falls. The mass media determine our existence, automation and countless other things alienate it. Some of the youth lives without a decent one examples in a hazy neo-romanticism and ignoring just about that everything. A colorless society is undergoing time problems more or less willless, and partly uninterested. Possession is usually

no longer as mandatory, and only to satisfy the own, often unworthy, wishes misused. A strong increase of crime, with completely new types of acts of violence am eg in the air traffic sector new fist rights in the life, which is the existence of public civil laws endanger. Therefore, the current situation can not and should not be allowed

do away with the reference to the traditional conflict between progress and tradition. This is something entirely new, a biological revolution. This makes a generally conservative attitude

174

an anachronism. The decision on whether or not to retain it worth, will fall within a limited timeframe. The possibilities of modern science are just as confusing as frightening. Our time requires a change of consciousness from us.

We are of the opinion that real freedom and private property in the future will only be able to remain when one is in it

a new ethics succeeds in working out the technique. But that is not enough. Sufficient, honest, courageous and civic duty-conscious individuals must also be brought in leading positions become, as examples for the mass. Our example from tradition, the old order from the crusades, was a military order of a religious-charitable nature. Our era, which continuously creates new concepts of value, compels us to do everything for our duties too thinking, which this tradition imposes on the knights. Despite the fact that we also have other weapons, we still have to front lines stand when it comes to defending it Christian faith and all goods that seem indispensable to us in this changing world. With the knight's stand it is concept of military leadership closely linked. The knight therefore has the obligation, others to act and up to a certain attitude feeding., 15

This moving manifest was written in 1973 by the now deceased 'Prior' August Homblé. Homblé is the shining example for the current Maltese knights of Prince Andrej, for whom he an ambassador function. The Flemish X-ray technician August Homblé was the actual founder of the Flemish department of the order, which at that time was under the supervision of ex-king Peter 11 of Yugoslavia.

The true birth of the then called 'Kommanderij Vlaanderen' took place on June 25, 1967 in the historic abbey of Male, the former castle of the Counts of Flanders. A worthy decor for a great event ... "Through the corridors of the abbey, the knights-postulants and the foreign delegations, dressed in their own colorful uniforms, step by step to the new abbey church, in order: three pages that carried the Ordeschild, the sword intended for the solemn knight and a red cushion on which the future knights had to kneel down. Then followed the arms herald, two Order ladies postulants and six Order Brothers postulants, the invested and adored knights of the Kommanderij (gratieridders), the invited knights of other orders, the Kruisdrager and two dignitaries of the Kommanderijraad who as altar boys performed. Then the chaplain of the Commander in misery and adorned with the Order Mantel, two other dignitaries175

of the Kommanderijraad, namely the Chancellor and the Vice-Commander who would assist the investor; finally the Kommandeur-investor followed. In the Church Kommandeur AG took Homblé and his two dignitaries take place in the choir. According to the old knight tradition, the Holy Mass was knighted for the Holy Mass: the brothers

Mauritius de Wulf; Roland de Brauwere de Collard de Saint-Marthe; Willem de Meyer; Gilbert Jansseune; Yvan Kockelbergh; Paul Lambert, as honorary knights; and the brothers Valmy de Longueville and Léo Peilt

as gridded knights. Two ladies were also included in the Order, namely: Lady Flora Vilain-Biche and Lady de Wulf. The postulants

were picked up by the gun herald and escorted to for the investor who asked them the following question: "What is your wish?", to which the postulant replied: "to be included in the Knighthood. I am willing to fulfill all the obligations associated with God with the help of God. "After the Commander the words "I took note of your commitment" was by him the usual knight record given. The knights then became according to the ritual with the Order Mantel and the Great Order hang around, and also received their knightly filiation letter and diploma handed over. After the appointment, Commander Homblé gave a speech to the newly invested knights, about the purpose and significance of knighthood in this modern era. After the candles—that for the ceremony of the investiture were ignited—by the The arm herald was extinguished again, took the solemn thanks rite a start. After the mass that was ordered by the chaplain of the Kommanderij, EP Flamey, was, for all knights and their guests held a reception in the suites of the abbey. The commander handed over an honorary Diploma to the mayor of Slijpe, as delegate of the old municipality where the knights of Malta had a seat of custody for more than four centuries. In his acceptance speech to the knights, the The burgervader, among other things, that the regenerated 'Kommanderij Vlaanderen' has a great tradition to honor, has the past of it Flanders and in particular that of the municipality of Slijpe, has been closely associated with the history of the Order of Malta. Later on the first general chapter was held in the hall of the day historic master tower of the abbey.'17. The future of the Order in Flanders was wide open. 'But in 1975 went wrong, 'says an ex-knight,' there was a quarrel about the leadership. Then a few knights retreated and founded their own department of the Order 18. This is how it happens in Flanders two priorates of the Order of Saint John of Jerusalem exist, each under the patronage of Prince Andrej of Yugoslavia. Currently going 176

there is a delegation from one to the celebrations of the other, but unity is not yet available.' Prince Andrej of Yugoslavia therefore has two branches in Flanders: the 'Prioratus Plandriae', conducted by Robaey, and the 'Priory of the Low Countries', led by Mailliard. Unlike the 'Prioratus Plandriae', which deliberately limits its membership, the 'Priory of the Low Countries' has grown into an organization that may be there. You can find about seventy knights at key functions in the Flemish socio-economic life. These 'moral knights' proudly raise the sword as doctor-pharmacy (7), director-manager (9), university professor (3), bank manager (4), lawyer-notary (6), accountant (2), substitute attorney of the King (2), judge (3) or director all kinds of (11) to combat atheism in our society and to make the Christian values prevail. You can count that sub-elite

without doubt among the Christian notables of Flanders. She occupies important positions in the CVP-like banking world, in the courts, in the media, in patron organizations and politics. Spiritually, the knights can call on 'justice minister' Stefaan Flamey, prior of the Dominicans Monastery in Antwerp, and 'ereridder' Omer Tanghe, including director of the papal missions of the diocese of Bruges. That the pope would characterize the Order as 'fantastic', the venerable gentlemen would be a concern.

There are two 'honorary knights' who certainly deserve a special mention. It concerns Carl Vandekerckhove and Leon Rochtus. Carl Vandekerckhove is director general of the Belgian Red Cross, teacher at the Provincial School for police officers in Hasselt and chairman of the Sheltered Workshop in LeIinik. A man with respect and influence. Leon Rochtus is a director in the Parisbas bank in Antwerp and holds various management and supervisory positions in companies of the bank. He is trade judge at the Commercial Court of Antwerp, member of the Flemish Economic Association and of the Christian Employers' Confederation, member of many economic and cultural associations. In short, a man of sight. Both knights endorsed together with a dozen other adepts of Prince Andrej's' Prioraat der Lage Landen 'at the time the' Keure 'of the' Order of the Prince, 19. That noble organization

is used by Jan Cappelle in the book 'Extreme Right and the State' as follows<sup>20</sup>: 'With the Prince is meant William of Orange, the leader of the Dutch liberation struggle against Spain. The prince

van Oranje was already worshiped by the Verdinaso before the war, because of his passion for a Great Dutch unity, which also had to be the 'Romance provinces' south of the linguistic border

include. This Order is also of pure Dietse signature, has to  
177

goal "the study, the experience and the development of the Dutch nature"

and wants to work "faithful to Orange's spirit". The "Dutch nature" of the whites in South Africa is profoundly professed within the Order. No less than 38 members of the Prince's Order were in 1977 founding member of Protea. It is no exaggeration to say that it is mainly this elitist club that served in Flanders as a base for the South African lobby since 1975 ... The order van den Prince is mainly populated by the many managers and managers of Flemish companies and financial institutions and further by politicians like Leo Tindemans, Robert Van de Putte, Gaston Eyskens, Jos Chabert, Jos van Elewyck and Hugo Schiltz '. Treasurer of this exquisite company in 1981, Leon Rochtus, like that Jan Cappelle continues, was able to rely on important financial supporters

within the 'Order of the Prince' counts for the extreme-right private militia, the Flemish Militant Order (VMO), of Armand Eriksson.

It does not have to be surprising that three knights of the 'Priory of the Low Countries', including once again Leon Rochtus

– between brackets also consul for South Africa – the founding act of

Protea, the pro-South African lobby in Flanders, signed.

From the basic text of 1977, following quote that speaks volumes:

'Na

the latest events in Angola, in Zaire and what is happening in the Horn of Africa and after the great influence that the Soviet Union acquired in Mozambique, it must be clear to everyone who wants to

see that Russian imperialism wants control over the Cape route and on the rich raw materials area of Southern Africa, to place Western Europe in a difficult position, since the supply of raw materials for Western Europe is of vital importance. Hence the large-scale attempts of Soviet propaganda for brainwashing

which is a common phenomenon in the Soviet Union, also to apply to Western Europe and in particular to our youth. She becomes thereby helped by our news media that are often indiscriminate and uncritical

takes over her inspired information. That therefore a part of our idealistic youth in this propagandaval kicks, is understandable because the youth all too easily sees and goes black and white

believe that whites in South Africa are the normal development of the

blacks in the way.'21.

The above vision fits in perfectly with the image that the knights want to hang up. Communism and atheism are groping Europe. The youth must have examples: knights of St. John of Jerusalem! Prince Andrej also has a department in Wallonia, the 'Prieuré d' Avalterre de l'Ordre Souverain de Saint-Jean de Jérusalem ', conducted by' prior 'Ernest Foucart, also on the 178

ceremonies in Moerkerke was present. That department was in 196922 founded by Leo Petit and Valmy de Longueville, both of them on June 25, 1967 in the abbey of Male, under the approving eye of August Homblé, solemnly to 'grating knights' were raised. The knights watch. The Christian evening is not lost yet ...

The tsarevich

Despite the many quarrels and differences of opinion, the organization remained

of 'great chancellor', Colonel Charles Louis Thourot-Pichel for many years one of the largest – not recognized by the Vatican from Saint John of Jerusalem. Since the Colonel in dictatorial manner it

in his hands, he succeeded in converting very prominent Americans into knighthood. Were those gentlemen attracted

by the figure of the colonel who is pompous' baron of Thourot and Lord of Estagel 'mentioned and also claimed descendant

to be of the 42nd grandmaster of the order, Philippe de Villiers de

l'Isle-Adam (1521-1534) 23? Unlikely. There are so many who are selling with this kind of pretensions. There must be other reasons to be.

On Christmas Day 1960 a strange figure arrives in the United States. He is in possession of an official Polish passport and listens to the name Michel Goliniewsky. Goliniewsky immediately makes himself available to the CIA (the American intelligence service responsible for gathering information in and about abroad). He has brought a file of 5000 pages that the activities of Russian, Polish and East German intelligence services in Western states. Goliniewsky is, as one says, one defector. Until then he worked for the Russians as deputy director from the Glowny Zarzad Informacji, the Polish information service. There

it was claimed that Goliniewsky's outpourings gave rise to the roll-up of 'mole networks' in several Western countries. ten. For example, he would be George Blake, one of the bosses of the

British SIS have unmasked, through whom the legendary cousin Kim Philby

was caught. This discovery still applies in Western information environments

always as the feat of the century.

But what are facts and what are provocations in those environments? Impossible to make that out. What should we think of Goliniewsky's claim as would Henry Kissinger, the former foreign minister Business, to be a KGB agent? Goliniewsky was assisted in this by an ex-agent of the US military intelligence service, Frank A. Capell, the man who Thourot-Pichels as 'big chancellor' and actually head of the Order after his death would take over.

179

Other strange things happened. Goliniewsky tells to everyone's surprise that he is not a Pole, but a Russian. And not the first

the best. He claims to be the heir of the Russian throne, the Tsarevich, son of the last Russian Tsar Nicholas II, and in reality Alexei Nicholaevitch Romanov. In

Contrary to what most historians think, Goliniewsky says, the Russian imperial family was not executed by the Bolsheviks that July day in 1918. In reality, the family escaped in one piece and the whole thing was a political farce. What exactly happened in the exile at Lékaerimburg (currently: Sverdlovsk) remained and remains one of the mysteries of history. And Goliniewsky played well on that.

Goliniewsky's amazing statements were from then on within CIA circles more and more greeted to hoongelach. Right away the credibility of the 'tsarevich' declined. Was Goliniewsky one provocateur? Did he actually work for the Russians? Existed his mission to sow panic? Nevertheless, there were important figures and organizations that continued to support Goliniewsky's thesis. That was possible

Goliniewsky count on Herman E. Kimsey, ex-information officer of the US Army, who was still director between 1954 and 1962 of the CIA department 'Research and Analysis'. Not the first the best, that Kimsey. Kimsey was also a knight in the Order of Thourot-Pichel and held the position of 'Associate Chief of International Intelligence, 24! His colleague in that remarkable department of the order was a certain Kyril de Shismarov, also ex-officer of the military intelligence service. Shismarov's father was then at the head of a regiment of the Russian Imperial Guard. Shismarov-senior claimed Alexei Romanov to have known and agreed Goliniewsky's thesis ... The sequel can be guessed. Thourot-Pichels Order recognized the claims of Goliniewsky. It had been nice. Finally, after all these years, the knights had a tsarevich again to support. Not only the Order of Thourot-Pichel was behind Goliniewsky, also the synod of bishops of the Russian Orthodox Church in exile, supported the unlikely thesis for a while. In that church community, Goliniewsky married in 1964 under the name 'Alexei Nicholaevitch Romanov, 25. Moreover Goliniewsky also got the John Birch Society behind him, through her newspaper, the 'American Opinion'. That extremely right society then had even about a para-military structure and stood or stands ideologically very close to the infamous Ku Klux Klan<sup>26</sup> • And we round off the list.

The conductors of the John Birch Society gave up their appreciation Sun Myung Moons anti-communist-minded sect as well under chairs or benches. By the way, Moons magazine, 'New World', acknowledged 180

in Goliniewsky the tsarevich. Apparently, all those violently anti-communist organizations needed a living symbol, a tsarevich.

In addition to the 'International Intelligence' department, where boulders like

Kimsey and the Shismarov in charge, had the Order of Thourot-Pichel in the sixties and seventies also about a 'Military Affairs Committee, 28. That peculiar committee was populated by American ex-generals, ex-lieutenant generals, ex-majors, excolonels, ex-admirals. In other words, the 'Military Affairs Committee 'was an elite group of veterans of the armed forces and the intelligence services. So was "knight" major general Charles A. Willoughby was then chief of the military intelligence service

by Douglas Mac Arthur. That's how 'knight' admiral Charles M. Cooke commander of the American fleet in the Far East for the forces of Nationalist China. For example, 'knight' lieutenant colonel Philip Corso worked for twenty years the military intelligence service. There was also 'knight' lieutenant-genera PA del Valle, who joined the neo-Nazi 'Liberty' Lobby 'and the racist' National States Rights Party '. And so would we can continue for a while. Thourot-Pichel's Order furthermore about a small army of judges, lawyers, directors, university professors, and had divisions in Canada, Malta, France,

Germany, England, Austria, Greece, Spain, Portugal, Italy, Lebanon, Singapore, Australia and Japan.

What should you decide now? That the Order was an extreme right-wing military and political lobby? A base for a parallel information service? It is certainly obvious.

There is, however, another remarkable story that is rooted in the Order of Thouroth-Pichel. A history with famous consequences ...

After John Fitzgerald Kennedy on November 22, 1963 on a visit Dallas was shot dead, said Philip Corso, officer of the military intelligence services, that the suspected killer, the sniper Lee Harvey Oswald, was manipulated by the KGB. Herman Kimsey, another 'knight' from Thouroth-Pichel's order, was a member of the Warren commission, which was responsible for the circumstances

of the assassination of the president. Kimsey claimed about it information that showed that indeed the KGB scenario for the murder had been set up. Oswald would have been contacted in Moscou by agents from the KGB, who expressed himself for CIA correspondents, have given the signal to the action.

In 1975, a startling book was published, written by one certain Hugh Mc. Donaid, entitled: 'Appointment in Dallas'. In there Mc Donaid reports that 'scapegoat' Oswald in the United States was manipulated by the real person responsible for the murder, 181

a man with the code name 'Troit'. The magazine 'American Opinion' by the John Birch Society later stated that 'Troit' might be George de Mohrenschildt, a man with excellent relations in French and American information environments. The leaf was based on the testimonials from Frank Capelli, the successor of Thouroth-Pichel. By the way, Hugh Mc Donaid based his story on a knight, Herman Kimsey, with whom he still worked around 1964. What is there behind?

Hugh Mc Donaid was security chief of the extremely conservative presidential candidate Barry Goldwater around 1964, who, by the way, was very positive about the ideas of the Moonsekte. So what?

Journalists have suggested that the murder story starting from the Knights of the Order of Thouroth-Pichel, fit a sophisticated disinformation campaign for Goldwater in power to bring. If public opinion the Russians as clients for to label the assassination of President Kennedy, a Democratic presidential candidate like Lyndon Baines Johnson would have to make. After all, he wanted the 'progressive legacy' from Kennedy take over and come to a – albeit cautious – dialogue with Moscou.

However, it was different: in 1964 Johnson became 61, 1% of the votes elected president. Why then had to be ten years after the facts, once again prove that the KGB behind the assassination attempt? It was also these circles that supported Goliniewsky 's claims at the time! Where is the connection? First, Goliniewsky also claimed at the time that the CIA was permeated by KGB moles. So, the KGB is a murder machine and the CIA houses a bunch of traitors. Therefore, it is argued, the US may enter do not make agreements with the Soviet Union about arms



restrictions. After all, checking this because of the CIA is impossible, considering that infiltrated by double agents who only want to disinform. That vision had and has a decisive influence on American foreign policy, and thus also on the European. Followers and propagandists of that vision can be found in the right to far-right circles like the Moon sect, the John Birch Society, and not least the Order of Saint John of Jerusalem, which is currently being conducted by Frank Capell, ex-officer of the military information service and known for its extreme right-wing sympathies. What were the other activities of the Knights of the Order or are, you can calmly state that the Order is in its anti-communist fight the weapon of political agitation. The Kimsey-CapeUMcDonald network was the heart of the order. Has been there since death Thourot-Pichel what changed? Capell has taken over the business ...

182

Some knightly orders seem to want to throw themselves up like it conscience of a nation. If you are sure that you are right to you side, many resources are justified. Who killed President Kennedy? A madman? Or did the murder serve a political purpose? Misgivings, perhaps. Extensive anti-communism? It looks like it. Would the Russians want to provoke such climate changes? Pretty unlikely. One proposition is worth the other. Besides, Kimsey did not claim one of his assignments for the CIA did you have the right to hire suitable assassins? He knew the killing environment. That's for sure. In the framework outlined above, the interests are enormous. This also means that the methods to achieve a goal become harder ...

That such scenarios are centered within the structures of a rather mysterious knighthood is frightening, which opinion you are also committed. It seems like the recent world history it is partly covered by such, at first glance, folkloristic organizations. In the Middle Ages, the Order of the Temple and the Order of St. John enormous power. Later the dynastic knighthoods more important. Has something changed? We live in a democracy, you say, the Ancien Régime no longer exists9 •

The quiz

And now that we are talking about information services. Suppose you are one frantic quiz enthusiast. The quiz club wants to choose a rather controversial topic this time. It will be, after careful consideration, the Central Intelligence Agency, the CIA! A difficult task ... But since taking part is more important than winning ... But, in order not to be too crazy, you will have to study a number of events in and around American intelligence. As a reminder I have already put a number of names and facts on a [ri.itje](http://ri.itje). The list deals with some important figures and events within the CIA. A good start is half the battle. Here we go. Let's start with General Reinhard Gehlen. Gehlen was Adolf Hitler's main anti-Soviet spy and joined the CIA after the

war. The then young and inexperienced intelligence service could 'harden' when Gehlen was particularly good at fine-tuning her espionage device to the Marxist threat. Or, waltz an ex-CIA official expressed it so concisely: 'the CIA decided very early on that Nazis were more valuable as allies and agents than war criminals. , 30. To remember: Gehlen was also the man of the German spy service named after him, the forerunner of the current BND.  
183

Then the name 'James Jesus Angleton' must be firmly imprinted in the memory. Angleton was the head of the OSS office in Rome during the Second World War. The OSS or 'Office for Strategic Studies' was the direct forerunner of the official in 1947

founded CIA. As 'free state' in the midst of fascism and Nazi-infested Europe, was then given a very important strategic function at the Vatican. Angleton's attention the Vatican did not decline after the war. He put a spy there ~ network to obtain valuable information mainly from behind the Iron Curtain. The papal nuntii operating in it Eastern Bloc became by far the most important information channels for the CIA during the Cold War. In those days, Angleton countered, together with Luigi Gedda, chief of the Italian lay organization 'Catholic Action', the rising power of the Italian Communist Party. It would, it was feared, win the 1948 elections. However, it was different as a result of the actions of Angleton and Gedda, who, in addition, could count on support from the Vatican.

In 1961, after the failed invasion of Cuba, John A. McCone became Director of the CIA. The CIA tried under his rule to become better acquainted with the internal affairs of the Vatican.

After all, the approach politics of Pope John XXIII to the Soviet Union was experienced as very threatening to the American interests. After the death of Pope John XXIII in 1963 happened something remarkable. Not the fact that Giovanni Montini became a pope

elected (Montini also worked during the Second World War the OSS and was very good friends with several CIA employees) raised eyebrows. Especially the fact that the CIA already announced the election result before it officially passed through it conclave was released, released many tongues. It was then suggested that the CIA had placed listening devices, and that one of them the cardinals communicated with the 'honorable' via a transmitter correspondents<sup>31</sup>. In any case, the CIA worked closely with certain important elements within the Vatican.

Those who speak about the CIA should not forget J. Peter Grace. Grace is one of the richest and undoubtedly one of the most powerful men

of this earth. He is the head of WR Grace & Company, a multinational empire for chemical industry, shipping companies, hotel chains and construction companies. The

multinational also has interests in Latin America. Grace has been around for years and day involved in all kinds of CIA operations. He worked, for example with CIA projects such as Radio Liberty, the propaganda radio aimed at the Soviet Union, and Radio Free Europe, aimed at East184

Europe. Detail: the spiritual father of these projects was Reinhard Gehlen. Grace also holds the chair of the American Institute for Free Labor Development, the AIFLD, one by the CIA controlled trade union center. The AIFLD puts programs op voor onderwijs aan volwassenen and social projects from the land in Latin America. This is behind CIA activities. Through the AIFLD, Grace tried to prevent his employees from establishing independent 'communist' trade unions. According to insiders and former employees of the AIFLD, the 'trade union center' have played an active role in the coups in Brazil (1964) and Chile (1973) 32.

In case the quiz master wants to test your ready knowledge, you can we cite the following people with CIA connections: the US top diplomat Claire Boothe Luce, member of the 'President's Foreign Intelligence Advisory Board', who controls secret operations; James Buckley, a former Senator from New York who is now Deputy State Secretary for Security; General Vernon Walters, deputy director of the CIA (1972-1976), since 1985 Reagan's new Ambassador to the United Nations 33. In a quiz about the CIA will undoubtedly asked something about the William Casey who died in 1987 to become. Director Casey is perhaps the most famous CIA-er of the last years. Not least because of his share in the notorious 'IranContra-Gate' scandal. At the end of 1986 it turned out that Casey had an active role played in the sale of weapons to warring Iran and the transfer of the proceeds to the contras, the rebels who fight the Sandinists in Nicaragua with the support of the US. The scandal caused an earthquake in America and shocked Europe.

In this way, the above information should, at least if you push the button quickly, yield quite a few points. But then the quiz master asks the final question: 'What do these figures have?

their CIA affiliation - even more in common?"A guess maybe? All were honorably honored in a knighthood. That answer lies obvious. Which knighthood? Is your answer: the 'Sovereign and Military Order of Saint John of Jerusalem, said of Malta 'or' Sovereign and Military Order of Malta '(SMOM), then you are completely right. Add to that the proof of the depth of your knowledge the Vatican branch of the 'Order of Saint John', then you get there still applause from your fellow candidates on top34.

That those leading CIA figures are honorable in the glorious ranks  
The American journalist Martin A. Lee wrote in his article 'Their  
will be done'

following decisions: the American department of SMOM is one  
of the main communication channels between the CIA and the Vatican  
35 • Lee also had a privileged witness, the ex-CIA official Victor  
Marchetti, to support his claim. Who said:

'I am sure that clandestine really was well-considered how  
Vatican can be influenced, but within the CIA you will  
never find a trace. These kinds of secret operations are bad  
complex and sophisticated ... How much pressure the CIA would dare  
to exert on the Vatican is questionable. It should be done  
indirectly, on an informal basis.' Via the SMOM, the Vatican branch  
of the Knights of Saint John of Jerusalem, so ... "They are all  
members

from the same club, "continues Marchetti," the one is director of  
the CIA, the other is cardinal. When they come together and  
fraternize

on a social basis, they exchange ideas and opinions as private  
individuals. But how do you separate private affairs from appeals?'  
However, there are other, more concrete reasons for assuming it  
that Lee is right ... The SMOM, one of the most  
elitist clubs in the world, of course, carefully choose its member-  
knights. An unspoken Catholic way of life combined with  
wealth are the prerequisites. But also an anti-communist  
attitudes play an important role in the selection. For the United  
States, Cardinal Francis Spellman 'Great Patron and Spiritual  
Counselor' of the SMOM was in the 1950s and early 1960s. The  
cardinal was known for his ultra-conservative ideas. He was in favor  
of the American military

involvement in the Vietnam War. His fervent anti-communist attitude  
was also reflected in his friendship

Pope Pius XII (1939-1958), whose right arm he was 36 • Spellman's  
successor as archbishop of New York and as 'Great Patron  
and Spiritual Counselor' of the American SMOM was cardinal  
Terence Cooke. His role was even more important if possible.  
Cardinal

Cooke traveled to Poland in 1976 to contact one of them  
the cardinals who had done the best in an analysis by the CIA:  
Cardinal Karol Wojtyla, archbishop of Cracow. When Wojtyla went to  
the United States for that year to make lectures  
for Harvard University and for meetings organized by Opus Dei, it  
was stated for the first time that he

186

serious candidate to follow the sick Paul VI 37 •

In this way, Lee states that SMOM cooperates with the CIA and the  
Opus Dei the arrival of Wojtyla at the head of Vatican City before.  
A pope has a huge influence on world events. An anti-communist pope,  
a pope who opposes 'liberation theology', source of much evil in  
Latin American countries,  
strongly serve American interests. The Reagan administration must  
therefore have been extremely pleased when Wojtyla is a pope

John Paul II during one of his South American journeys certain liberation theologians compared with 'robbers and thieves who church "and they condemned as" false prophets made by the fashion or socio-political visions are inspired'38. Since the choice of Cardinal Wojtyla as pope, the anti-communist policies of the USA and the Vatican seem to be similar. Reagan's ex-spokesperson, Larry Speakes, said in 1984, "The US have great appreciation for Pope John Paul II. We admire his courageous attitude in the defense of the Western values.", 39. Even more clear was William Wilson, knight of the SMOM and American ambassador at the Vatican: "from my position I see only two leading statesmen who struggle waging against communism: the pope and the president."40. That both gentlemen did not just beat their neck, it should be clear by now to be. On January 10, 1984, Reagan announced that the US would once again have full diplomatic relations with the Vatican. They had been broken since 1867. And when the Pope and the President met in Alaska on May 2, 1984 was yet again it is clear how well both world leaders were attuned to each other. Observers placed that meeting in the campaign of the president for the November 1984 elections. It seems that the United States and the Vatican have found each other through the actions of SMOM knights like Casey, . Want ~ on or Walters. It is also very similar to the United States and the Vatican had to find each other to fight against communism in a more efficient way. And where else than in Nicaragua you must currently be the core of the anti-communist fight? Nicaragua is a symbol. If the Sandinista revolution succeeds, the free world loses a half continent to the Marxists. This is how Reagan says it, according to the old domino theory. On January 17, 1986 was in New Saint Patrick's Cathedral York held a celebration of the Eucharist, conceived by the current 'Great Patron and Spiritual Counselor' of the American SMOM John J. O'Connor. The pass since nine months Catholicism converted to great-industrial Lewis E. Lehrman

187

during the celebration included in the order41. Why was Lehrman Knighted? Lewis Lehrman is a republican in heart and soul. After the death of Nelson Rockefeller, he provided the then empty party greenhouse with the necessary funds. In 1978 he was elected in it committee that had to edit Republican ideas. Since 1982 Lehrman is in the ultra-conservative 'Heritage Foundation', a private organization that provides the Reagan administration with ideological ideology both on the domestic and foreign political level feed. In that organization, for example, the hard core is concentrated from the Star Wars Lobby; ties with the World Anti-Communist League or the Moon-sect are countless. In 1984, the Heritage Foundation published a startling report in which they argued for paramilitary actions in nine countries: Cambodia, Laos, Vietnam, Ethiopia, Afghanistan, Iran, Libya, Angola and ... Nicaragua.

That 'knight' Lehrman could also endorse this report is allowed to turn out from his trip to Angola in 1985. As president of the 'Citizen for America' (CFA), a private organization that works for the 'fighters of freedom' around the world, he met the Jamba leader of UNITA, Savimbi. Consequence: in February 1986 the Angolan rebel leader personally to Washington, where he went through the Heritage Foundation was welcomed with open arms and relieved \$ 15 million from Reagan<sup>42</sup>. Lehrman was knighted because of his excellent work in the crusade against communism? As said, the anti-communist struggle is today especially against the Sandinists. In this context, 'knight' Lehrman is also one of the key figures. At the beginning of August 1984, the Mexican newspaper El Proceso reported a secret CIA plan to destabilize Nicaragua to enable US intervention. That plan was called 'Operation Horse ', after the famous Paard van Troje. It relied on the cooperation of right-wing circles within the Vatican, the Latin American bishops' council and the bishops of Nicaragua. Through the provoking tensions between the church and the Sandinista revolution could create a destabilizing climate. At the same time pressure had to be put on the American bishops so that they would reduce their criticism of Reagan's Central America policy. In this way Reagan could then be re-elected without problems. Two things stand out here. First, Reagan could during his election campaign count on Archbishop and 'Groot Patron and Spiritual Counselor' of the American SMOM John O'Connor. He condemned abortion during that period and pleaded for the introduction of 'praying at school', themes that Reagan defended with enthusiasm. Secondly, the langver<sup>188</sup>

awaited criticism of Reagan's foreign policy until one week after his re-election, so to say not to vote influence<sup>43</sup>. Or the revelations in the Mexican newspaper altogether knocking, is difficult to make out. The CIA or the Reagan administration will not shout it from the rooftops. There are, however, a number developments, including in Nicaragua, which are the objectives of the plan nice serve. A few days before Pope John Paul II left for Central America (1983), he had a meeting with a delegation from the American National Security Council headed by Vice President George Bush. A few months earlier, in the middle of the planning phase of the trip, the Pope complied extensively with 'knight' Vernon Walters, former CIA director and key figure at the organization of the activities of armed groups funded by the CIA on the northern border of Nicaragua<sup>44</sup> • Was the strategy in relation to Central America recorded during these meetings? It is very similar. And the sequel of the events is also there. On March 4, 1983, Pope John Paul II landed at the airport from Managua. A historic visit. How would the Pope react to the

Sandinista revolution and the people's church in Nicaragua? The answer

did not last long. When John Paul II at the airport the leaders of the country and between them Father-Minister Ernesto Cardinal saw something strange happened. Cardinal knelt down and wanted to kiss the Pope's ring. He withdrew his hand and waved admonishing with his finger. Commentators around the world there then that the pope refuses his hand to a Sandinista pater minister but not to dictators and mass murderers, with this referring to the Pinochets of this world. Also in his speeches Nicaragua left the pope with no doubt about it. Sandinism was an objectionable thing. To construct that, he constructed contradictions: church versus Sandinista state; Catholic education . versus atheism, Marxism. That vision was prepared by Archbishop Obando Y Bravo who in his welcome speech to the Pope on it Square of the 19th of July in Managua without any wording suggested that the visit of the pope to Nicaragua resembled the visit of John XXIII at a Roman prison and that the Nicaraguans feel liberated by the arrival of John Paul II.

Archbishop Obando Y Bravo, head of the Nicaraguan Church, do not let there be any doubt about how he thinks about the Sandinista revolution. He announced during a visit to the US proud that his' campaign is the best organized in Nicaragua'<sup>45</sup>. The is clear: Obando Y Bravo is the 'Paard van Troje'. Religion is one ~ weapon. While the archbishop has always refused to even one

189

to say prayer for the Nicaraguan who was murdered by the contras women and children, he wore one in the US embassy solemn requiem for the American marines killed in Lebanon (1983). Even more poignant. When asked what he thought about the robbery of contras at a kindergarten, where six children were murdered, the archbishop said in no uncertain terms:

"much worse than when the body is killed, it is when the soul is poisoned by the Sandinists".<sup>46</sup>

The 'Paard van Troje' receives generous support from the top knights the American SMOM. In 1984, that leaked out in the American press Obando Y Bravo received 25 to 30 million dollars from Peter Grace for the 'purchase of rosaries, biblical and religious films, <sup>47</sup>. Grace is president of the American SMOM and board member of the American Opus Dei <sup>48</sup>.

The knights of the SMOM are also active in other areas their crusade against the sandinists. As is known, not quite the US behind the Reagan policy on Nicaragua. Especially in the American House of Representatives are supporters of help a lot of difficulties with the contras. That is why 'knight' and then CIA director William Casey decided to call in non-governmental organizations. With succes by the way. His brother-knights of the SM OM, together with the 'Americares' foundation, provided 14 million dollars in medical assistance. In the consultative council of 'Americares' seats William Simon, Minister of Finance in the sixties, and

knight of the SMOM<sup>49</sup>. In 1985 'Americares' received a considerable amount of the 'Nicaraguan Freedom Fund' (NFF), an organization of the Moon sect, to support the contras. Member of the management board of the NFF is none other than the American top diplomat Claire Booth Luce, 'grande dame' of the SMOM. She is also a seat also in the management board of the Washington Times, the newspaper of the Moon sect. Knight Casey could of course also count on his brother Lewis Lehrman, who, with his organization 'Citizen for America', received one financing campaign in favor of the contras. According to the American journalists Martin A. Lee and Kevin Coogan also co-operated the American SM OM with the 'Air Commando', directed by general-at-rest Harry C. Aderholdt. Aderholdt is editor of the magazine 'Soldier of Fortune', which publicly recruits mercenaries for the fight in Central America<sup>50</sup> • Aderholdt confirmed, among other things, that his orders were ordered by order of the order to deliver the dispensary of the order in San Salvador 1 • The SMOM does not seem to play a major role in equalizing the anti-Communist strategy between the Reagan ad-

190

ministration and the Vatican. The SMOM also mixes directly or indirectly, through the organizations of its knights, active in the Nicaraguan affairs. Who would have thought that the time of the Crusades was over was wrong for ... Lead and suffer

It must have been nice that evening of October 7, 1985. The evening could not be broken anymore. The cream of the European aristocracy was present. The 574 guests each counted 3,000 FF in one of the most impressive baroque constructions an unforgettable one evening. It entered the second half of the seventeenth century order of King Louis XIV built Palace of Versailles that wonderful evening opened its doors to the great ones of Europe. Men and women of noble blood, whose families persisted the annotate annals of world history. Families who have laid the foundations of contemporary Catholicism. They entered Pride the receptive luxurious halls of the Palace of Versailles: the Countess of Paris, Princess Caroline of Monaco, Archduchess Astrid and archduke Lorenz von Habsburg, archduke Simeon von Habsburg, countess Evrard de Limburg Stirum, Prince Victor-Emmanuel of Italy, Prince Alexander of Yugoslavia, Duke Jacques d'Orléans, pnns Jan van Luxemburg, baron and baroness Guy de Rothschildt, and so many others. They had come from far and wide to one gala party to worship with their presence. The proceeds of that party, organized by the French department of the Sovereign and Military Order of Malta, would benefit the hospital from Jezzeire in Lebanon, previously under the care of the Lebanese



government.

Before the guests in the marvelous 'Galeries des Batailles' of the palace place names for a luxury dinner, they had in the 'Palais des Congrès' in Paris attended a concert by Charles Aznavour.

The French singer played the noble hearts with his version of 'Ave. Maria '. Dinner had to process the emotions. The organizers thought with reason that the following menu would help: 'aumonière the caviar ', ' feuilleté de saumon au coulis de crustacés', 'émincé de volaille' and 'choupière avec des mushrooms sauvages', followed by dessert: ' arlequin fait de mousse à la pistache '.

As the champagne did its job, the atmosphere changed. Under the watchful eyes of the leaders of the SMOM in France, Jean-Louis de Faucigny-Lucinge and Count Géraud de Pierredon, and of her ambassador to Lebanon, Prince Edouard de Lobkowicz, was proceeded to the draw of the tombola. There was something to win-

191

: a return trip to New York with the Concorde, one with diamond set watch, a dress from 'Torrente' ... Thereafter the greenhouse of the Order was further spotted by a sale by auction.

An Opel, a sapphire and a painting by Outrelot found new owners. The painting on which a horse was depicted came in the hands of an American-owned American. Emotionated by so much goodwill because of the high guests decorated the Ambassador of Lebanon in Paris, the emir Farouk Abillama, Princess Edouard de Lobkowicz with the Order of the Cedar, the highest Lebanese distinction<sup>2</sup> •

A memorable evening was over. A soiree like there is more are the last years. The SMOM is, after all, committing to collect finances for its humanitarian work. And there are quite a few. Both in the western states and in countries of the third world the Order has hospitals, dispensaries, planes and ambulances to fulfill its historic mission: taking care of sick. The Order prides itself on Pasteur's saying to hers arithmetic: 'I do not ask you about your race, your nationality or your religion, but to your suffering, s3. Must, with what we know from the previous piece, that

slogan somewhat put into perspective? Maybe not. War victims one can help, for example, independently of the vision on the structural backgrounds of the war. Moreover, that help can create a favorable climate, serving the vision. Who carries his help-in-need no warm heart? The vision of the knights is strongly catholic and fervently anti-communist seasoned. That has its consequences. Especially if the knights also have economic and political interests to defend. Must be next quote in the above box

be understood? 'The needy who by certain SMOM members helped in the late 1940s were some of the 50,000 Nazi criminals who, with the help of the International Red Cross, were provided with a fake Vatican passport and, in some cases, priestly garments, after

which they went through the "underground railway" from Bishop Alois Hudal to South America were smuggled. Among them was Klaus Barbie, the 'butcher of Lyon'.<sup>54</sup>.

192

A world empire for my order

What must he have been satisfied, that October 27, 1799. The emperor of Russia the great mastery of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem did not just covet 'the brode'. The function is stroked vanity and fit into his political game with the French revolutionaries.

After mainly Russian, but also some of Malta fled knights who had elected Grandmaster on October day left Tsar Paul I immediately commit to eternity. The painting on which he is portrayed in grandmaster's dress through the corridors of the immense palace. This was told. Perhaps lay

the equally tyrannical and psychopathological personality of the tsar at the base of this strange story. Pope Pius VI (pope of 1775 until 1799) strongly opposed Paul's election. How could one orthodox grand master of a purely Catholic knighthood? Moreover, the tsar was married and he was never knighted the order. The statutes upside down! But Pius VI had little power. Napoleon deprived him of his sovereign rights and closed him up in a prison in Valence. Paul's other opponent, Ferdinand van Hompesch, could not change anything either. He became, like 71st Grandmaster, betrayed in the shoes. He would be in it, having "sold" the island of Malta to the French revolutionary. The situation of the knights became unclear by the day.

In spite of all that bickering, Paul I gained more and more following,

also outside the Russian borders. He set himself the goal of the island

Return Malta to the Order during its grandmaster.

With that, the tsar wanted to hit two birds with one stone. On the one hand

he would give his new glorious title some more shine, and on the other hand

Malta to become a sort of vassal state of Russia. Because the tsar had

it, despite its fickle character, well understood. Malta was and remained a strategic bastion against the dangers of the Middle East. On September 5, 1800, Nelson conquered the island on the French.

193

Malta came under British rule. When the British refused Malta to hand over the Order – they also saw the strategic importance of excluding Paul I from breaking his alliance with the English. He thus played in the map of the Fran.se revolutionaries. In the meantime, Cardinal ChiaromontI was elected to Pope Plus VII in

Venice. The new pope also resisted the grandmaster from the tsar. For the same reasons. But Paul I did not want to bend. To the seemingly insurmountable stalemate came to an abrupt end when the tsar was strangled on March 23, 1801. That Paul I his attitude changed compared to France, he was in the ~ like .adel ~ j I would not like to thank any of you circles. But when he moreover, His son excluded from the succession to the throne, an additive conspiracy arose, in which Paul's son Alexander was also involved. Against one the tsar had no story of this coalition.

. The new tsar, Alexander I, aware that the struts around the Order could only give him trouble, still wanted play a patron, but refused the mastery. So he paved the way for statutory elections. List of k ~ n didate masters went around. In violation of the statutory regulations, which provided the pope with no elections!e Pope, appointed Pope Pius VII after much political maneuvering i ~ 1803 finally Giovanni Tommasi to 73rd grand master. The Vatican branch was born! Meanwhile, the 'Peace of Amiens' in 1802 determined that Malta t ~ came to the Order. But the British refused. When Tommasi 10 1805 died, the future of the Order looked particularly gray again from. The Order still had no territory and, moreover, there were rising again problems regarding the follow-up. It requires a quorum a new grandmaster to be elected was reached with the pope then appointed only a lieutenant general. The Order lost influence of all those developments much of its glory and power and almost non-active. Many knights liked ~ the: ear b ~ watched, renounced the three vows – obedience, gentleness and poverty – and started a civil existence. The 'Treaty of Paris' in 1814 the Order also did not take a step further. The eila ~ d Malta was recognized as British property. The role of the Order seemed totally played out. In 1815, however, it stipulated.'Co ~ gres van e ~ e ~' the sovereignty of the Order. A strange Situation: sovereignty without territory. In 1834 the Order, or whatever remained of it, settled itself permanently in a palace on the Via Condotti in an aristocratic district of Rome. The former embassy of the Order of the Holy See was established there. To this day the palace enjoys diplomatic inviolability

W.

194

heath. In 1935, for example, the Italian Court of Cassation said that

the 'Sovereign and Military Order of Jerusalem outside the sovereignty of the Italian Republic'. In other words, the Palace of the Order is recognized as a sovereign territory.

Until 1879 Lieutenant Generals ruled the Order. In that year chose the knights again a full-fledged grandmaster: Giovanni Battista Ceshi a Santa Croce. Around that time the Order was gaining in importance,

although she had long lost her military power. She concentrated more and more on the nursing care.

In 1879 the title 'Most Highest Highness, the Prince-Grand Master' was restored, as well as the cardinal's position of the grandmaster. The Order flourished, not least thanks to the rich contributions of the Americans who in their country in 1932 the first association of the Order founded outside of Europe. Around that time emerged in many

western countries departments. The sovereign-grandmaster concluded treaties with many countries, exchanged ambassadors and governed him Order as a kingdom, with privileges connected to it as it – even now – putting stamps in circulation, handing out passports, enacting laws, etc. Again, Order grew into a power based on charity and financial strength. That last factor was the trigger for a new conflict

within the Vatican walls to a struggle on life and death.

After the Second World War the Order was under the leadership of prince Ludovico Chigi Albani della Rovere. Cardinal Canali, great Prior of the Order of Rome and strong man in the Vatican, was left greedy eyes fall on the fortune of the Order. To be at home

he wanted to integrate the Order into the 'Knightly Order of the Holy Sepulcher of Jerusalem, of which he was appointed Grandmaster by the Pope. This knighthood also goes back to the crusades but is under the direct control of the Vatican. What is

when all happened, it still remains very unclear today

"may well belong to the well-preserved Vatican secrets. Well is known that Canali moved heaven and earth, the Vatican

Chigi to change your mind. He even threatened him

excommunicate. Chigi, no match for that enormous pressure, died of a heart attack in 1951. The case was, partly because of the violent reactions from the Knights of the Order of Saint John, wall fast.

Pope Pius XII (pope from 1939 to 1958) appointed a committee of five cardinals to get out of the impasse. The chairman was the French cardinal Tisserant, the protege and later successor of Canali as 'Grand Master of the Knightly Order of the Holy Tomb of Jerusalem '. That appointment was not of a nature to be quick

195

to force solution. The case dragged on. In the meantime, the knights were forbidden to elect a new grandmaster. Beware of it

A way out was found at the end of the 1950s. The knights retained the right to elect their own grandmasters, but the Vatican would

have access to the finances of the Order. So she remained sovereign but bound herself more closely to the papal authority.

In 1961 the Order brought its statutes in accordance with the demands of modern times. A long-standing impossible situation was then rectified. Until then, only the 'profes-knights', those who had taken the vows, had the right to the grandmaster and to determine the policy of the Order. Which there were no more than fifteen, while the decision made earlier also to admit the knighthood without depositing the vows, the number of troops of the Order to more than 5000. The Order also allowed the knights-without-vows to the 'Council of State',

the government of the Order, and stipulated the existence of three classes.

The first class includes the 'right knights'. They have taken the religious vows. They fulfill the highest offices in the order and get it

the title 'Fra'. A grandmaster can only be elected among them. The second class consists of the 'obedient knights' and 'Donates right knights'. They promise the 'perfection of Christian life to exercise '. Both classes must also meet certain conditions regarding their descent. It comes down to

some descend from old aristocratic families to the first or the second class. The third class is divided into four categories. The 'Knights and Ladies of Honor and Devotion' and the

"Knights and Ladies of Grace and Devotion" must also meet the meet the required conditions of descent and can present special merits towards church, Order and the like. The category 'Knights and Ladies of Magisterial Grace' was created in life

called to admit non-nobles to the Order. For example, wealthy and powerful Americans can also get a knight's title. They lay merits towards church, Order and the like

in front of. Finally there are the 'Donaten Knights of Devotion'. They have made themselves meritorious in the works of the Order. In any

class there are also four degrees, from low to high: knight, commander, knight Grand Cross, bailiff.

Once these classes and categories were recorded, the knights could eventually proceed to the election of a new grandmaster.

The choice of the 'Council of State' fell in 1962 on 'Fra' Angelo de Mojana di Cologna. The 77th 'Prince-Grand Master and His All-righteous Greatness' comes naturally from an old noble family and was a famous lawyer at the Milan Bar. Since

196

time he conducts the Order with an iron hand.

Currently the Order has around 10,000 knights all over the world. She

maintains diplomatic relations with many States<sup>55</sup> and appoints representatives or deputies in other countries and international associations<sup>56</sup> •

The smallest "principality" in the world has powerful subjects. Many Catholic, current or former presidents and kings closed and

gladly joined the SMOM. This is how the Habsburgs are very well represented in addition to, for example, people like King Juan Carlos of Spain, former President Valéry Giscard d'Estaing of France or the former Argentinian President Juan Peron. Also influential Americans are members of the Order. Some more to the imagination speaking names: former secretary of state Alexander Haig, Lee Iacocca

from Chrysler, shipping magnate Spyros Skouras, Barron Hilton of the eponymous hotel chain, honorary mayor of New York Robert Wagner, and so many others.

That the Order makes no point in maintaining intimate contacts with Catholic-dictatorial regimes is illustrated.

by following story. On 15 September 1984 the then 'cardinalis patronus' of the SMOM celebrated and became known sympathizer Opus Dei, cardinal Sebastiano Baggio, a wedding mass in the Notre Dame de la Chapelle at the Brussels Sablon. That church is the home-avenue of the Belgian department of the Order. Baggio became speci. When UIt flew over Rome to officially connect Archduchess Alexandra of Habsburg, daughter of Charles, to Hector Riesle. The Nativitas choir drew from the work of Purcell, Mozart and Beethoven. Among those present was the whole Habsburg clan. However, there was something peculiar about marriage. The ceremony was pushed away from the publicity. The groom, Hector Ries-

Ie, after all, was Pinochet's ambassador to the Holy See. A direct connection with the dictatorial regime in Chile could miss Belgium. But Hector Riesle still stands for other things. Besides knight of the

SMOM, he also holds the position of dean of diplomacy corps accredited to the Order in Rome. An important function.

This explains Baggio's presence<sup>57</sup> • You sometimes hear whispering: the Sovereign and Military Order of Malta is a world government ... Sacerdotium et empire Belgarum

You would not suspect if you go for the gray-gray walls of its stately home in the Rue Souveraine in Ixelles, but still the number 69 houses the Belgian department of the glorious SMOM. Department, no embassy, this in contrast to many other<sup>197</sup>

re western countries. Because in an official letter, Foreign stated Matters still in 1984: 'notwithstanding the marks of honor by the citizens

and the military may be carried, the Order of Malta enjoys (SMOM) not from a Belgian governmental recognition. The competent Belgian authorities have only an unofficial contact with the sovereignty of the intended order.'<sup>58</sup>.

"To promote the Glory of God through the sanctification of its members, of the services that become faith and the Holy See proven, and of your help to the neighbor, in accordance with her secular traditions', says the knights, is the objective<sup>9</sup>. To that end

leaving behind these vague walls important lines to the Belgian royal family, the Belgian Catholic Church and the still mighty princely and counted 'houses'. It looks like that inside

the circles of the knights the ancient traditions and principles of the Ancien

Régime have stood the test of time. More still, apparently the precarious relationship between 'sacerdotium' and 'empire', bishops and princes, is re-emphasized through those circles. The unity between church and state, to the glory of God. Is that why? The countish and princely "houses" of which are the pillars from the Belgian state. They have always been closely associated with

the royal house and they stood at the cradle of the kingdom of Belgium

and still control this nation to a large extent 60 • Just think to the families de Merode, de Liedekerke, de Ligne, de Croy, de Limburg-Stirum, d'Oultremont, the Jonghe d'Ardoye. Their patriarchs are invariably beaten to knights. Who symbolize families the crème de la crème of the Belgian Catholic topadel. although their sympathies mainly go to the right wing of the PSC, do the noble descendants of those families present themselves today above the

political batters. View from their masterly castles they even run their hunting ground in Belgium and through extensive family relations

hunting area Europe. They are the ladies and gentlemen behind the scenes who

through their financial power in Belgium's top holdings to the strings of

pulling the socio-economic-political state 61 • That subtle work happens through a rather fragile social construction called democracy.

On November 15, 1950 King Baudouin was invested until 'bailli Grand-Croix d'honneur and the dévotion' and on 2 July 1959 it fell

honor Prince Albert. So the lines were to the royal house strengthened. The relations with the Belgian Catholic Church are of course also priority number one. On 4 June 1962, Cardinal became Suenens, former primate of Belgium, 'bailli Grand-Croix d'honneur et the dévotion '. Cardinal Danneels, current head, received that award on March 25, 1983. "In short," journalist Walter De wrote 198

Bock, 'the Order of Malta also operates in our country according to the recipe that has been a premium in all countries for centuries. Here too, the Order functions as a discrete but influential Holy Trinity

which consists of royal family, church leadership and grandad, exactly the three

elements from the good Roman times when church and state were still one.'62. Impossible, you will say, the Holy Roman Empire, the Ancien Régime, that its structures from the past tense.

& .. 4 ..

~ u ~ ~ - & a <w

et

~ "ta ~.

~ @ 7i cfl ", n ~ fl. = Zt!% 7n ~ ~. ~

?ue &.

ÇROIX .... THE

. . . . . .. d .

, ra "~~, ( '

GRAND

OFFICER

THE

"PRO" \_RHO "" "U\_NSl"

/ .. 26114 ....

~

1)

.Jtzde

L 'ORDRE

d ..

.D.éce.mbre ... 198J ...

::. ~: ~ \ ~ ~ ta "af ~" eede.

'1, \. . . . ~

..A ..- r

"" "-r

Apocalyptic beasts

To conclude this chapter, I want to make some curious quotes view. We go back to the period just before the Second World War. In the internal, international magazine of the SM om of December 1937, distributed from the Palazzo di Malta in Rome, stands a particularly interesting piece of prose. This is about a vow made by the 'bailiff president' of the Spanish department of the

199

SMOM, the Count of Vallellano. The count had promised in it



pilgrimage to Santiago de Compostela, where according to the tradition the body of the apostle James was found. Important to know is that General Franco in September 1936 to head of state. He was the leader of the fascist-inspired Falange Party. Only in 1939, after three years of civil war, Franco would force all opponents to give up.

"In these years of enthusiasm and hope ... I vowed with like witness another great Spaniard, the makries Luca de Tena, that I, when Madrid would have been freed from creatures worse than barbarians or

herds of apocalyptic beasts or satanic spirits incarnated in inhuman creatures, ... would undertake a pilgrimage to your holy basilica cathedral to kneel down at your feet and you thank you for helping us to liberate Spain from that evil kind of Jews, freemasons and Marxists. Come for that I am here today to repeat my vow ... '

"But I do not want to confirm that vow, Holy Apostle, before we can say: thank you Saint James for allowing me this holy resurrection of our worshiped Spain ... not only to

to behold but also to be able to experience as an actor ...'

"Now I believe in her and in her history ... I believe in the military genius of Franco ... I believe in the five national militias, the Falanges, Requetés, Accion Popular, Renovación Espafiola and Nacionalistas legionaros ... '

'I will come on foot as a beggar, but at the same time as a knight and nobleman, with the white cross with the eight points of St. John, symbol of the eight salvation. In defense of myself I can say: I am a great sinner but I have a clear conscience as a citizen, as a politician and as a Spaniard, because I do my duty towards God, Fatherland and King have done.'

"Sinner, yes, for all the sins that you forgive, but not in relation to God, Fatherland and King, since in this triple ideal that unites so many thousands of Spaniards, you find the highest and most beautiful symbol ... Protect us, saint Apostle, help us get rid of the Spanish soil until the very end the weeds that now cover her. That she would not be liberated externally but also internally by occasional patriots, authoritarians or monarchists of the 18th of July, pre-republicans of the 14th of April and so many figurants, ..., eternal profiteers and usurers, ... of these to show themselves from their cowardly sides in the span of five years. You want

they do not, just like nobody wants them ... '

Around this time, the big ones in Europe - like Franco, by the way - were knights in the SMOM ...

200

## 7. The ways of power

Sottobosco

'Half Garibaldi, half Cagliostro, that's how I am', the 'Venerabile said

Maestro 'who wanted to hear it. As an 'incarnation' of these two controversial historical figures, it would of course take him by storm.

That is what the Maestro had looked at. An ideal, well dosed combination of mystery and occultism was the key to it good luck. Good luck? Power and influence! From the Italian freedom fighter

General Garibaldi (1807-1882) was his unwavering fighting spirit taking over. Step by step to the top, the ultimate independence; the ultimate manipulation. The Maestro coveted power ... From Count Cagliostro (1743-1795), worshiped by many and reviled by others, he learned the ins and outs of building mysteries into an unconditional belief system. The Italian adventurer in his time caused furore in noble and court circles with rejuvenation cures, gold making

and all kinds of scams. He turned the powerful around his finger. He had elevated his "scammer" gifts to art. Both were masters in their profession. Not in the least they each had their mundane

status due to their very secretive organizations, from which they built up their influence networks. Cagliostro founded his Egyptian Masonic watches throughout Europe

was at the basis of the current Memphis-Misraim-Ioges.

These were unified in 1881 by Garibaldi!

'A secret organization, that's the instrument', Licio Gelli concluded

at the end of the sixties. The chestnut-brown-looking tall Italian saw through his world. Especially in a country like Italy, where governments

201

The real power is hidden in the heaps

roads in the 'sottobosco' the 'underwood' of the Italian political life. There, crucial alliances are made and decisions are made that are not subject to democratic rules. It came consequently on to the real guards of the roads in the 'sottobosco' in

to unite one occult organization. Only an association, based on both external and internal secrecy, would make this possible.

The power and power of Masonic watches were in the past already sufficiently demonstrated. Why did Pope Clement XII in 1738 have the

Freemasonry described as "the synagogues of Satan"? Why forbade Mussolini in 1929 freemasonry? Why did Italy write in it his constitution of 1948 the ban on secret societies?

Because Freemasonry can radiate an 'occult' attraction, from which secret, confidential alliances between individuals originated.

Was it not unimaginable that such an instrument already existed was available? The power was up for grabs. The instrument was called Propaganda 2 (P2). That lodge originated at the end of the nineteenth century from the 'Propaganda Lodge' of Turin. She

counted

measure important people in her ranks and expand the powers of the 'Venerabile Maestro'. Only he would decide who was admitted and only he would manage the complete list of affiliates 1 • What 'occult' influence the P2 then had is not known. When Mussolini forbade Freemasonry and her followers continued, the P2 languished, or better, 'slumbered in'. The lodge did not disappear completely. Without much persuasion the grandmaster functions systematically passed on. It should not have been difficult to use the little active lodge infiltrate. Around 1971 Licio Gelli became secretary of P2. Gelli had

the instrument almost under control. He was a man who was already very

what water had been swimming through. At the age of 16 he closed to Mussolini's fascist brigade who gave Franco support the Spanish Civil War. In the Second World War he fought as a member of the SS-Tedesche, the armor division of Hermann Goering, against the Allied forces. He changed camp just in time and saved his skin. After the war he managed to build up a considerable fortune in a short time with business activities in Italy and Latin America. It was rumored that Gelli was walking the dark roads of the intelligence services. The CIA, the Italian secret services, even the KGB was counted among its clients. It is certain that Gelli is in

October 1944 fulfilled missions for the 'Counter Intelligence Corps', the counter-espionage service of the US Army. Gelli's  
202

radical change during the Second World War (he closed even to the Communists) was previously motivated by life preservation.

He would not deny the fascist ideology.

In 1975 Gelli was named 'Venerabile Maestro' of P2. The Cagliostro-Garibaldi adept could eventually really start. Nobody was still looking at his fingers. To glue the really powerful, he played the dangerous game of the intrigues. Secrets out the private life: you bind people with that. And secrets are there too

about. 'Venerabile Maestro' Licio Gelli rented three rooms at the Excelsior Hotel on Via Veneto in Rome. For three days per week he received the candidates appointed by him. The suites had two separate entrances so that the candidates did not meet each other body could walk. Secrecy was assured! The candidates entered the suites in a dark suit. Gelli was wearing a black cloak, one blue apron, and a masonic triangle on the chest. The candidate rolled up his trousers to his knees and knelt before the 'Maestro', who with the sword flattened to the Masonic Knight beat. Many gentlemen who held key positions in Italian society thus came under Gelli's authoritarian field of view. The 'Maestro' knew where the roads of the 'sottobosco' lay. He took care of underground lines to politics, the army, the intelligence services, the banking world, the Vatican ... P2 became one in a short time

powerful society. In fact, P2 became a state in the state ...  
What a state can suffer

The Italian Parliamentary Committee, competent in the investigation to the organization, did not leave the slightest doubt about it. P2 was a state in the state, established with the intention of transferring power

- Apparently, terrorist activities also fit into that plan. The disruption of the Italian state had to create psychological conditions to allow proper justice. Gelli's contacts with the notorious neo-fascist terrorist Stefano della Chiaie did not lie about it. Did not stop della Chiaie at the base

from the 'strategy of the tension'?

On March 2, 1987, the trial began against the perpetrators of the terrible attack on Bologna station, where 85 people died and more than 200 injured 4 • The investigating judges wrote:

'We have the hope that this time – for the first time in Italian history – the perpetrators of this kind of attacks are actually condemned

will become .... This time we have not only caught the fascists who have physically deposited the bomb, and the have activated the timer. We also have the clients

203

screens, those who are the explosives caught, the people behind the

.  
.

f'5 D .

delivered and the people who put the plans together .. Ie commanders, the people behind the scenes, belonged, as it turns out the research, to the top of P2. Some top figures have been arrested. But Gelli himself knew after a miraculous escape from one Escape Swiss prison. In September 1987 he reported suddenly with the Swiss authorities. Homesickness?

Interlude

When I started it I had no idea that this research was me would lead to P2 again. Why again P2? The answers are amazing to many. I will clarify the elements one for clarity for one. However, I am aware that reality is much more complicated. But I have resigned myself to the conclusion that a modal citizen like me can not fathom everything. I

remember, as if it were yesterday, the anonymous voice that made me rock-hard

admonition: 'the matters you are dealing with do not endure light. You understand that. " I can indeed understand that. The documents in front of me tell a terrifying story. She seem to explain the 'occult' world history of the last years! And that is not reassuring.

I had already asked questions about Gelli's possible relationship

supreme instrument as the IOR made for Gelli and companions  
the wildest dreams come true. And all this under the guise of the

fight against communism! Journalist Adalbert Krims, for example, wrote that one in Calvi's Banco Ambrosiano (who is under control of the IOR) disappeared amount of one billion dollar 'apparently has partly served to finance arms purchases in Latin America and the support of right-wing political groups and different media and politicians in Latin America, Italy and Poland.'<sup>9</sup>

Why did the Vatican at the time appeal to men like Sindona and Calvi? The answer to that question leads us to archbishop Marcinkus, confidant of both Pope Paul VI and Johannes Paul II. At the end of the 1960s, the archbishop was given the commission, within his function as director of the IOR, to ensure that the financial situation of the Vatican became more and more soldered to the neo-capitalist demands. The projects of the Holy After all, the chair became more and more international and cost more and more money. In other words, Marcinkus had to focus on profitable international stock exchange speculation and dispose of the few profitable shares that the IOR possessed. To be such a member

wrapped operation to a successful conclusion, you have the assistance

of a 'financial genius'. And here Michele Sindona moved forward. The Sicilian born in 1920 was already a well-known and notorious figure. During the Second World War he was in the illegal, in collaboration with the American military administration and the mafia

grain trade 10 • After the war he left as tax specialist to Milan, where he got influential trading partners through his contacts with the Mafia. In 1962 he provided \$ 2.5 million for the construction of an old people's home to Cardinal Montini, at that time

Archbishop of Milan. This was the friendship between the two sealed. At the end of the 1960s, finally, Montini, better known as Pope Paul VI, took Michele Sindona in on the part of Marcinkus managing and managing the finances of the IOR

internationalize. The archbishop and 'financial genius' transferred hundreds of millions of dollars to the United States in those years. The money was mainly invested through Continental Illinois, the largest bank in Chicago. The chairman of that bank was then Sindona's friend David Kennedy, known as a sympathizer of the Opus Dei 11. Kennedy later became 'treasury secretary' President Richard Nixon.

But in 1974 there was a hitch. The American bank from Sindona, the 'Franklin National Bank' (20th in the ranking of financial institutions in the US), was fraudulently declared bankrupt after an investigation. The researchers discovered to their not astonishment a well of 40 million dollars. 'The IOR had to be shares

and write off loans amounting to approximately \$ 30 million, but that amount faded with the profits the Vatican bank had left to the illegal transactions of Sindona. , 12 Those illegal

Transactions also ran over the Cosa Nostra, the American Mafia organization, with which Sindona maintained extremely close contacts.

Martin A. Lee: 'he (Sindona) was a top financier for the international mafia; he washed the profits of the drug trade white for the

Gambino brothers and their Sicilian counterparts. At the same time he acted as a financial channel for various CIA operations; he passed on, for example, money to the Greek colonels before they took over power in 1967. He later swapped millions of CIA dollars through to center and right-wing political parties in Italy, including

the ruling Christian Democrats.'<sup>13</sup>

Sindona unsuccessfully tried his American bank yet to rescue. Judge Guido Viola said: 'the support for the rescue plan (proposed by Sindona), a real scam at the expense of the Banca d'Italia and the national community was granted by high political personalities, primarily by the Prime Minister

206

from that time, Giulio Andreotti. '<sup>14</sup> That Christian-Democratic political heavyweight, by the way, would always defend Sindona through thick and thin, and in addition, was in the sphere of influence of both P2 and Opus Dei.

In 1976 Sindona was sentenced to three years in Italy in Italy for violation of bank regulations. In October 1979 had to Sindona i ~ New York to be real. A few months before, eplets happened to be remarkable. In August of that year it became 'genius' allegedly kidnapped by a dark organization, the 'Proletarian Committee for Better Justice '. When he got up again eleven weeks later

water, he explained to the FBI that he himself, in collaboration with the American mafia boss John Gambino and other 'Sicilian patriots', had set up the kidnapping to collect highly incriminating documents about all his former business partners in Italy.

From self-defense. It did not help. In March 1980 he was sentenced to 25 years in prison for fraudulent bankruptcy.

Then another process awaited him in Italy. He was accused of it fraud ,. drug trafficking and murder. In 1986 Sindona died in the captive of a cyanide poisoning. Whether it's murder or suicide was still unclear.

Sindona introduced another in the early seventies

'financial genius' in the Vatican financial circles: Roberto Calvi the later banker of P2. Calvi would work through the Milanese ~ Banco Ambrosiano, where he became chairman from 1975 onwards. After 'il crac

Sindona 'in 1974, Calvi took up his trust in the Vatican with dignity. Thanks to 'teacher' Sindona he had the tricks of the very closed financial world quickly made their own. Masses of money disappeared through fictitious firms to dark channels.

Calvi's strange practices, however, caught the attention of the Banca

d'Italia, who made a devastating report in 1978 and it sent to the judicial authorities in Milan. Judge Emilio Alessandrini then considered Calvi and the whole Ambrosiano. to arrest ~. Maa ~ 5th judge was on the road in January 1979 to his office. In spite of the piling up against Calvi – he was free on bail, the Banco Ambrosiano kept him as a ~ rident. But in 1982 the financial well had already risen to \$ 1.4 billion. The situation became extremely precarious. How would that gap be closed? The pressure on the banker was constantly increasing g. roter: The Vatican also saw the danger and ordered a solution ~ It t ~. work ~ n: What exactly happened afterwards remains special unclear. The fact is that Calvi went into hiding at the beginning of June 1982 and at the 18th of that month was found dead, dangling from one cord under the London Blackfriars Bridge. Suicide? That was how it was  
207

the official thesis. Another theory states that Calvi, in case of arrest, quite a few names and transactions of the Banco Ambrosiano and could have mentioned the IOR, which would be particularly inconvenient for greats from politics, industry and the church ... The widow of Calvi told yet another, if possible even more disturbing story. She stated that the death of her husband was related to the last operation he worked on. The takeover of the debts of the LOR by Opus Dei! Also against Archbishop Marcinkus was by the Italian justice a lawsuit, but that moved just in time Rome to Vatican City, where the Italian authorities did not like him to understand. The Vatican is in fact a sovereign state. At the end of August 1982 the Banco Ambrosiano officially went bankrupt. The Vatican, of course, came under strong pressure and declared finally in May 1984 prepared for claims from other banks in the amount of \$ 250 million. Those payments – according to the Vatican – happened voluntarily and did not constitute debts ... 16 In order to carry out his dark financial operations, Calvi had – and via Calvi also Gelli and his P2 adepts – also about foreign affiliates of the Banco Ambrosiano. For example, in Nassau in the Bahamas, where Paul Marcinkus was on the board of the Banco Ambrosiano Overseas. In Uruguay Calvi was able to call on the Banco Financeiro Sudamericano, Bafisud17 for short. Owner of that bank was Umberto Ortolani, most likely the closest collaborator of Licio Gelli in P2. And Ortolani eventually brings us a first conclusion. The relations of P2 with the Vatican did not run exclusively through 'financial geniuses' like Sindona or Calvi, but also, and perhaps mainly through some knights of the SMOM. Because Ortolani was in that time honorary ambassador of the Order at Montevideo. By the way, Prime Minister Andreotti also belonged to the elite circle



of  
the knights. There is more, however. ..  
But let us first show the person of Ortolani. The  
friend of Sindona, Calvi, and GeUi, deserves more explanation.  
He brings us to those circles where politics with large P is being  
practiced. The currently 75-year-old lawyer and businessman has been  
around for a long time  
the best buddies with the big ones from the Vatican. In 1963 he  
became  
for proven services he is still called 'Nobleman of His Holiness',  
an honorary title that still weighs heavily in the center of power  
of the Church 18 • From then on, the Church – as journalist Hacourt  
put it – for Ortolani an 'observation post' – a place  
on which he could determine his point of view'19. The ambitious  
lawyer  
acquired an extremely important place in Italian  
208

business and also in the South American business, not in the  
least via his later Uruguayan bank Bafisud. It must be in 1973  
when he came into contact with Licio Gelli after joining the  
death was threatened. In that year brought an Italian news agency  
a document that unabashedly stated that the 'problems  
of Argentina can only be settled if some important Italian  
financiers are eliminated '. In the attached list the names of  
father and son Ortolan and Zo were displayed. Probably searched and  
Ortolani found protection at Licio Gelli's P2. From then on Ortolani  
would dedicate himself with all his weight to the development of P2.  
He

becomes coordinator and recruits for the lodge21.  
On high political level, the lawyer had extremely good relations  
with  
obviously Andreotti, but also with Frans-Joseph Strauss –toen as the  
symbol of the alliance between the church and right against left  
with General Stroessner, dictator of Paraguay. Ortolani has  
also played a dubious role in the planning of the coup  
Italy by General Borghese. At the last minute that was in  
1974 foiled. With the core of P2, Gelli and Calvi, he succeeded  
the end of the seventies, the largest Italian publishing house  
'Rizzoli' under control. With that, P2 got a deciding factor  
grip on the Italian media. At the time Sindona provided the American  
contacts, then Gelli's P2 got a Latin American dimension thanks to  
Ortolani. And that would later prove useful when Gelli  
escaped from Lausanne prison in August 1983. Direction  
Latin America!

As mentioned, the SMOM also belonged to Ortolani's direct sphere of  
influence. Does this mean that the Order maintained contacts with  
P2?

Hard to make out. Anyway, there was a cooperation between  
P2 and a certain group of knights of the Italian SMOM. And the  
influence of that group can not be underestimated. She represents,  
as the Italian Parliamentary Committee put it, Gelli's contact with  
the Italian secret services 22. Journalist Jonathan Marshall of the  
'Inquiry' quoted the following names of persons who at the same time

were Freemasons of P2 and knights of the SMOM  
were: 'Admiral Giovanni Torrisi, chief of the general staff of  
national defense; General Giulio Grassini, chief of the domestic  
information service SISDE; General Giuseppe Santovito, chief of the  
military espionage and counter-espionage SISME; General Giovanni  
Ailavena, officer of the old intelligence service SIFAR.'<sup>23</sup>  
What do you have to make of this? A partnership between  
P2, the 'state in the state', and an extremely important group of  
Italian knights seem to be beyond dispute. With what purpose?  
Disrupting the - unstable - Italian democracy? What represents  
209

the SM OM actually? Who orders who? Is Gelli really the 'patron'?  
This seems particularly unlikely given the influence and the halo of  
the other people involved. The obvious conclusion is that Gelli and  
his P2 coincidentally fit into a global strategy of combating  
communism <sup>24</sup> • For  
the preservation and propagation of Christian-Western values. And  
the 'big ones of this earth' especially have an interest in this.  
That high in it  
Standard written 'Western values' do not gloss over  
more, huge self-interests. The 'great ones of this earth' can be  
found  
in the SMOM. And, if the end justifies the means, why could not an  
alliance - even - with Freemasonry be of use? I  
know it. This is an interpretation of the facts. But who will tell  
the truth? It would be very painful for some. There are, however,  
certainties, listed above, which are at least startling  
are, and that a 'normal citizen' when I raise hair to the ground.  
In what kind of world do we live? Are there still people who are  
really want to know the truth? That is not beautiful. She tells you  
that  
a pile of air. A puppet. We already knew that, but  
yet. Does not say a proverb: hope makes life. That is not yet  
everything. There is still another, very mysterious organization  
floating around  
the secret lodge P2. The shadow of it already appeared in a  
different context. The American contacts of P2 were not only through  
Michele Sinàona arranged, but especially by his friend Philip  
Guarino, also of Sicilian origin. That man, a retired priest, was  
attached to the secret services of the Pentagon and  
was in contact with the Cosa Nostra<sup>25</sup> • Guarino, according to the  
report of the Italian Parliamentary Committee, also mentions an  
intimate  
friend of Licio Gelli <sup>26</sup> • 'Gelli made himself available in 1979  
Guarino ', the committee wrote <sup>27</sup> • Why? To help Reagan  
prefer! After all, Guarino was the national president of the  
ItaloAmerican section of the 'Republican National Committee'  
to organize Reagan's electoral campaign. He became  
also chairman of the 'Americans for a Democratic Italy', a  
organization that wanted to reduce communism and provide financial  
support to Christian Democratic election candidates in Italy<sup>28</sup> •  
But Guarino has even more connections. The Italian Parliamentary

Committee did not have the following information. Guarino was' conseiller 'for the United States of a very obscure international organization: the' Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem '. Documents seized between the mountains during the house searches in 1981 at Licio Gelli did the investigators secret file on that name. They gave little or no consequence. In 1981, a journalist reported via the Milan Panora journal

210

ii.) -IX LEGfSLATL'RA -

DISEG: - il 0l LEGGE E REL- \ ZIO ~ I - DOCL '.\ 'E ~ TI

A, r '(!/./Q.

3

!'; uvt ~ mbr'l:

19t10

, \. ~ ~ ~ t

,

~,

.....

Cara Philip,  
negli ultimi giorni dello seorSa Ottobre avrei desiderata venire a trovarti, ma considerando il ratto che saresti stato notional impegnato per la campagna elettorale e che ti avrei sottratto molto tempo prezioso ho pref ~ rito rinviare la mia visita alla fine di questo'mese d1 Novembre.  
E'

inutile. ch ~ ti dica che tutto il Mondo è in gransia - :. a .., tte-

s ~ pèr. le lmmlnenti elezioni e particolarmente petÇ \ ~, ~

mIna dl. Reagan a Presidente.

','

.... "" \ "~ <!. \

ARoma, all'Hotel Excelsior ed al Grand'Hotel sc ~ o state tenute alcune conferenze in favore di Reagan organizzate dalAa A ~ s ~ ciazione Europea "AMICI DI REAGAN" per illustrare le quaIIta dell'uomo ed i vantaggi che gli Stati Uniti avrebbero tratto

dalla sua nomina alla Presidenza.

Oggi, alla vigilia delle elezioni, ti faccio i miei più cari ed affettuosi auguri per l'evento di domani, anche se questa lettera, al momento dell'esito definitivo si troverà ancora in volo.

Ti prego di ricordarmi alla tua gentile Signora e di accogliere, con un arrivederci a presto, le mie immutate cordialità

(Licio Gelli)

~, ~

I ~

). ~: .j1 ;;. l. . ~: .. ~: ..; C :.I.

211

that Gelli met the French Templars in Marseilles. There was never found out what kind of order it actually went ... 29 After the murder of inspector Massie and his family, the French journalist Paul Tesseire a pretty unlikely story. A The witness claimed that the killings should be associated with secret arms transactions involving the SAC, P2 and the Knights Templar 30. Barely one day after the publication of this article, one denied Alfred Zappelli, who claimed to speak on behalf of 'the' Knights Templar, even having something to do with the affair. There was not determined on behalf of which Templar Order Zappelli spoke. Alfred Zappelli is the chef of the 'Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem ', in which Guarino was knighted ...

- 'i

Sigllor Pr-esidnte

I

nell 'approssimarsi delle ricorrenze Jlatali-

see mi sana preso la libertà di offrirLe una copia de} la Sacra Bibbia.

in lingua latina,

The initiation

illustrata da Salvator

Dali, facente parte della pregiatissima e ~ u ~ ica e ~ izio ne stampata nel 1950 in soli 950 esemplar ~ divenuti, oggi. introvabili.

L'immediatezza di due grandi eventi. - il Santo ~ Natale ~ e  
ed il Suo insediamento alla suprema guida degli Stati  
Uniti d'America -, mi ha fatto ritenere che questa Opera ~ sia il  
mezzo più idoneo per presentarle l ~ si ~ era

·  
espressione della mia profonda stima ~ ~ ~ e la più ~ riva  
ta

do augurio per le mass response  
che Ella è stata chiamata ad assolvere.

Mi permetto. con la circostanza. di consegnarle anch ~ una  
raccolta di servizi stampa pubblicati, - per la magg ~ or  
parte dietro mia indicazione -. in Italia, volti) ad inf ~ r. e  
l'opinione pubblica italiana sulle Sue elevate dot ~ l  
:: statistiche e sulla Sue indubbie capacità intellettual ~  
e morali per ricondurre gli Stati Uniti d'Amer ~ ca al livello della  
passata grandezza sulla scena mondiale.  
La prego di accogliere. con i miei, iori auguri di Bu ~ n Natale  
e di ~ elice Anno Nuovo, I, espressione del mio Vl. va  
e sincero saluto

r (~ io Gelli)

~~

"Brother, today you died, for you is the vanity of this  
world disappeared. Your death now allows you the doors of the  
to open knowledge. You have just participated in the original  
miracle. You are part of the myth of the beginning. You have risen  
after immersion in the source of the sacred, you are forever in the  
light."Now the knight sword is descending. "Son of the immortal, you  
are immortal!"A temple knight is born.

The shadow

~

Republican  
National  
Committee

Philip A. Guarino

D ~ CM ', Senior Citizens, DM. . .

Preg / mo S'ignor  
RONALD REAGAN

T, (iBUrU p ;;: "JiJieMI, LANO

u.cnc

Qie ~ 1, ttfi!ä ;; 'iE

Uni ti di America

La pre! .enh fe :::: ':.::!:: :) \_ ~ "'; ~!a CONWS'U \ NGTON, DC  
di docu'x '}' "' :: J f" ": i . i, .-:~ ~ .1i 4. ~ j é91 proc.

~: ~, ~; ~.~: ~; ~.; ) - ,, L ~ ~ 'i); 3 ~;,: ~;  
0

F!

p, v, di a'p ~ r ~ i .:

C!

': cr: rk: a di repertl

del 18 e 19; 3; lS81)

M; I ~ no.

212

Ii

.

.,: -

1981

..... , .....; , ~

'. ~: v;... soj .

"IL ~ 'i>:"

Let us stay in Italy for the time being. P2 headman Lido Gelli Dedicated – so he declared himself<sup>31</sup> – his whole life to the anti-communist struggle. Italy, Gelli thought, was in great danger. Everywhere the odious Communists penetrated to the highest regions of it

state apparatus. Gelli was clearly not alone. He could appeal on powerful allies in political, military and economic circles. He had contacts with top figures of the Italian and also outside

tenant information services. The report of the Italian Parliamentary Committee also pointed to Gelli's ties with outright terrorist organizations such as the Ordino Nero, successor of the ruthless Ordino Nuovo <sup>32</sup> •

But there was more. Gelli could also be on extremely important knights

from Zappelli's Order of the Temple. Now take Guarino. Not the first the best. Gelli also knew Pasquale Gugliotta, in 1979 'Big Bailiff' from Italy for Zappelli's Order. Gelli was also in contact with Polish-born Polish Karol Kleszczynski, minister of the Polish government in exile, of which more later. Kleszc<sup>33</sup>zynski was 'chargé de mission' for the Order in 1977.

Zappelli's temple order hung like a shadow above P2, the state in the state... Only above P2? The Order also has or had solid entrances in other Italian freemason circles. Two names are of importance: Pietro Muscolo and Luigi Savona. The first is one lawyer from the port city of Genoa. He was, according to the data available to me, certainly in 1975 'Great Bailiff' of Liguria for Zappelli's Order. In that year Muscolo was elected 'Gran Maestro' of the 'Massoneria Universale di Rito Scorzese Antico ed Accettato', the second largest Masonic organization in Italy with about three thousand members spread over 150 lodges ... The Turin publisher Luigi Savona, until 1979 'Great Bailiff' of Italy for Zappelli's order, was at the head of a few lodges that depended on the 'Massoneria Universale '. In 1975, Savona conducted the 'Rito Filosofico Italiano', who were suspected of having ties with German neo-Nazi circles. In Savona's lodges, there were a lot of extreme right-wing and neo-nazi figures around. During the Second World War Savona, just like Gelli, joined the Italian SS ... 34 Zappelli's Temple Order is also well represented in it the Italian magistracy, the army, the economy, the banking world, ... She has no less than 19 divisions in Italy! One question is urgent more and more. What is the purpose of the Order? Message from the Groot-Prior

In the 'Bulletin d'Information' of Zappelli's Temple Order you can do it read next: 'On the occasion of the 4th International Convention of the Order, in Venice, on September 25, 1976, in the year of the Order 858. "Non noble domine, non noble, sed nomini tuo da gloriam". It is a real pleasure that I have the high personalities here the city of Venice and the Azienda Autonoma di Turismo e Soggione may thank that they have placed this beautiful palace at our disposal, and that they have so warmly received us. I also thank you 214

the Grand Masters of the various Ridderordes who were among us today with a delegation of their Brothers and Sisters, to us to express their brotherly support, namely: Our Brother the Archimandrite Gregorio Baccolini, grand master of the Poveri Cavalieri di Cristo del tempio di Salome; Our Brother Julien Origas, Grand Master of the Ordre Renové du Tempie. 'Signed: ZE de Groot . Prior, A. Zappeli 35. Meanwhile, from several secret places in France uncommon prayers in heaven: "Saint-Germanus, Jesus, John the Beloved, Marie Nada, Godfré, Lotus, Master Bancano – and Thou, Great Divine Leader, all of you, ascended to heaven Masters, Angels, Archangels, cosmic beings and forces of nature – Angela, Angela, Angela, Julien, Julien, Julien, you all children of it light, serving the Powerful Presence AYAM,

That God Bless You (x3)

We love you (x3)

We thank you (x3)

Julien Origas, alias 'Humbert de Frankembourg', 'Emperor of Jerusalem', Grand Master of the 'Ordre Renové du Tempie', most likely a member of the 'International Luciférienne' – in which the Argentinian magician and P2 member Lopez Rega have a role not to be underestimated

he clearly enjoyed the trust of Alfred Zappelli. 'Brother' Julien Origas was at that time also a member of Zappelli's 'Center Tempier d'Etudes Historiques, Philosophiques et Esotériques'!

This center, which is being addressed, recruits Templars for the 'Haut Magistère' of the Order, or still called, the 'Secret Order'.

Because Zappelli's OSMTJ has both a visible structure as about an invisible, secret superstructure. According to the official 'Charte de l'Ordre' the secret Order studies' politics, in the most sublime sense, 36. Politics?

The deus ex machina

Can I speak to Mr. C.? It takes a while before the 'Groot-Baljuw' for Brussels and Wallonia makes itself heard. In the end, a rather neutral voice sounds through the telephone: "Hello?" If the name 'Ordre Souverain Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem Grand Prieuré de Suisse' – so the Order officially – dropped, it becomes equally eerily quiet. The neutrality is tangibly broken. The

distrust grows. 'The order is not a secret society, but it is a discrete organization ', C. replies, ' I do not see why I am would speak with you.' Insisting does not help. Raising the relationship with P2, much less. 'You can write a letter, maybe  
answer215

we do, 'says C. De' Groot-Baljuw 'excuses himself then. Lack of time, too much work ...

C. is at the head of the Mutuelle du

Bailli ', a real health insurance. Only Templars sit on the board.

Those Belgian knights also founded companies. In the meantime,

Sobelcredit and the estate agency Publieredit declared bankruptcy.

As I expected, the letter also did not matter. My findings about Zappelli's Order may never be commented on by 'insiders', I thought.

On a 'deus ex machina' counted

I certainly do not. These are only for American soap operas.

However ... Suddenly I got in touch with an ex-Templier.

You would not tell him. The man who is in front of me already has very

what roads walked. 'I have always felt the need to get involved to deepen occult matters ', he says honestly, ' parapsychology, magic,

esotericism. I am always looking." That search for the secrets of life led him to strange, sometimes very dark organizations.

"First I had contact with a Rosicrucian society, later

I discovered the existence of knights. I became a Knight in an Order Saint John. Through that Order I came into contact with Temple



Knights. I had read a lot about the secret teachings of the medieval Templars. It fascinated me enormously. You can imagine what it is for me meant when I was introduced to one of them. I had discovered the existence of real temple knights. At least that thought I still '. He sighs. The disappointment is apparently great.

216

While the silence falls, I beckon the waiter. Only now do I feel the cozy, relaxed atmosphere of the pub. A bit further away is one kid of about six years old on a play cabinet. He seems well on his way

to bring it to 'pinbali wizzard', passionately encouraged by his gray grandfather.

'I do not know for sure', muses my contact, 'but in hindsight, I think I was blinded by the "pump and circumstance ", as you might call it. And also ... As a Templar Knight, I was suddenly in an elite environment of doctors, industrialists. I felt important. Perhaps these would contacts come in handy, I thought. Perspectives were there enough. I belonged to a powerful international organization. At that time, however, I had no idea what the Order was doing.' The waiter brings whiskey and coffee. He jokes with the ex-Templier.

The grandfather just as enthusiastically claps his hands and hands seeks new coins in his coat pockets. My contact man scurries between the papers in his black attaché case. Ostentative – and somewhat bitter? – he puts a brochure with white cover on which one Templar flag is applied, in front of me on the table. "Here, read first this ', he commands,' it's about the Haut Magistère, the secret

Order. Only confidants are admitted there."I will know now?

Gagnons la guerre et faisons la paix

One thing is certain. The nati-communist struggle of Gelli's P2 played in the Templeiers' card. Because in Marxist-Leninist concept, according to the Knights Templar, 'peace is only sustainable after the overall victory of communism on capitalism and imperialism ... Lenin spoke of inevitable wars, Staiin van just and unjust wars. This immoral, totalitarian, warlike and destructive concept requires no further comment.> 37

What do the Templars want? A new crusade? To what to achieve? What is the 'Secret Order' for? On the tenth page of the brochure under the title 'Projection of the concept of the Templars of international relations in modern times' what follows: 'A parallel between this period (when the Templars one played a leading role), modern times and the future is imminent constantly on. The times that the first Knights Templar were looking forward to, and where their heirs are waiting with so much patience, are perhaps finally in sight; it is the Times in which the economic and

political solidarity of the Knights Templar will be accomplished by

217

all Europeans, waiting for the peoples of Northern Africa and Asia Minor to follow their example. And who knows, later. .. '

"Like the organizers of the UNO, the Templars understood In the past, there was a need for an international police force, the The task is to force the attackers to lay down their weapons, to prevent conflicts, to maintain order among the nations. The Templars threw us into boldness, because they thought there not only to federalize the states of Europe, but so soon their power allowed them, they worked on the abolition of the hereditaryness of the monarchy by convincing the conviction in popular circles that it is best to defend its rights by elected representatives. These concepts politics and state of the Knights Templar are somewhat superior and are far from the current old-fashioned

ideas. They relate to a federation of autonomous states under the double leadership of a spiritual and a political leader, in one word, a cooperative of peoples, which arises from no party-political doctrine, and no obedience to orders. It should be remarkably enough that all attempts to achieve this grand goal have so far

almost always vigorously foiled. It is quite possible that the accidents with which all of humanity is overwhelmed may arise out of disobedience to the great Law of Unity. In other works we have examined our concept of transfer of ideals and ideas, which were developed according to the territorial and socio-political circumstances of a specific place and period. This analysis can also be applied to our theme. The political and state concept of the Order of the Temple, is not exclusively an "invention" of the Knights Templar, but a refined and comprehensive review of the work of Charles V that inspired and was unleashed by the Masters of the Spirit, servants of the Unit. The Templars' plan rose from both above the national states and above the religions, both in the West and in the East, since they had a Union of Federations in mind, the one European and Christian, the other Asian and Islamic.' Setting up the theocracy Europe. A whole assignment ... How? Through the conduct of an ideological war! "The ideological war is the modern version of the holy war. The goal is it bringing the theocratic peace. Let's win the war and bring peace ...'

218

The new Jerusalem

mRPKE

60UVERAI ~

ET!MILITAIRE OU TEMPLE DE

~ ERUSALEM

~ RANI) ~ RIEURÉ DE BUI8SE

'That the Tempel0rdè was indeed in contact with P2 was known. Also in Belgium. Although Zappelli denied that. Some knights Then, because of the Order's involvement with free bricklayer circles, they resigned. But it was lacking in concrete prove, to names. If I see your analysis now ... too bad we are did not know before."My contact man shakes his head desperately. He sighs: "You do not know where you stand in those circles.

Everything

is covered with a thick layer of mysteries and secrets. First do you think those mysteries really exist. Occult, hidden things. About life. And that they can be found in the Temple Order and her traditions. After a while you realize that the so-called occult doctrines do not represent much. You can not deal with topics such as 'gnosis' or 'alchemy' by reading a few popular works about it.

And then there was imposed from above

authoritarian action by the local leader, the commander. That independently determines the topics for discussion during the meetings. We talk about very personal matters about own shortcomings. Just like in a therapy group ... About the relationship with you

woman, about extra-marital relations, about your political or religious

conviction, and so on. .. I must admit that it is me initially did a good job of talking about that. In retrospect, it is a bit creepy that people know so much about you.'

The waiter brings the order. I suddenly notice that the boy and his grandfather have disappeared. It is getting late. The atmosphere in the pub

grows as the night falls. People talk and laugh, salvaged in the g "Ezelschap.

"Mysteries ...", muses the ex-Tempelier, "they were very certain, but not as I imagined them. Over my head happened strange things ... I heard about attempts to create duty-free zones in Marrokko, for example ... But what do you think of this?'

From his briefcase, the ex-Templar writes a letter written by

'Count Sousa-Fontes, the regent of' a 'Temple Order. Sousa-Fontes

219

focuses on 'His Excellency' Zappelli. He warns Zappelli for the 'false claims' of men like Zdrojewski or Grau Moctezuma, the alleged Aztec. Sous a Fontes recognizes Zappelli. "Uwe Excellency will understand that I attach importance to the defense of

your Grand Prior title because we would then have a valid hierarchy to have .. .'38

Zdrojewski? That was the man who was up to his ears

was in the SAC scandal! On 10 December 1972 the 'anti-gang' brigade of the French judicial police attacked the premises of SE T.EC and the Temple Order inside. Then it became clear that the Order was in fact

a smokescreen was for very dark information activities and financial actions. As a result of this scandal, that in France is quite which caused disturbance, the then 'grandmaster' disbanded, Antoine Zdrojewski – who owed his title to manipulations disadvantage of Sousa-Fontes – the French "Great Prior" 39. The French

Templars seemed to have disappeared from the face of the earth until July 1981

a French journalist in the communist newspaper 'La Marseillaise' came up with a witness. He told the slaughter in Auriol had to be connected with the SAC, P2 and the French Templars. Confusion everywhere. Who were the French Knights Templar who, according to the witness, belonged to the murdered intern-police-inspector Massie, and also a mysterious Mr. M ....? M., member of the SAC – according to the witness – was sent to Marseille

to construct a 'temple curtain' ... M. was by the witness as one of the 'purifiers' of the SAC. Who was that mysterious Mr. M.?

I have previously suggested that it might be Georges Michelin, SAC-responsible around 1968 for Exterior Relations, and 'bailiff' of the Marseillaise Commandery of the Temple Order under Zdrojewski. Coincidence is too big: all elements are right. I have also stated that if M. is indeed Michelin, the testimony in 'La Marseillaise' 'spectacular gains in credibility. A fact is and remains: Michelin was a high dignitary of both Zdrojewski's Temple Order and of the SAC.

However, Michelin's role in the French section of the Order of the Temple was not played out when Zdrojewski had to resign as a result of the SAC scandal. That was in 1973. For in 1974 the same Georges Michelin was 'a great bailiff' for Marseille and for France the Temple Order of ... Zappelli! According to my documentation, Michelin was in 1977 still chef of the Marseillaise department. Later he disappeared from the 'bailiff' lists.

What does that mean? It looks very much like Zappelli, far from the perils around the SAC, under the approval of

220

Sous a Fontes, the mess done by Zdrojewski has cleared up. At least a portion of Zdrojewski's Templars came under the leadership of Zappelli. And Georges Michelin certainly belonged to that. If the mysterious Mr. M. nobody is different from Georges Michelin, the story gets a backbone in 'La Marseillaise'. After all, via the Temple Order of Zappelli at the SAC and P2. The relationships were there. That is beyond dispute, although Zappelli asserted at high and low that Massie was not a member of the Temple Order. However is currently being well-informed

Marseillaise circles claimed the opposite. There was, they say there,  
also the figure of a Marcel Rossi, who conducted the Marseillaise SAC from 1969 to 1971. He was also involved in the Temple Order. Indeed. In 1974 Rossi was appointed Commander for Marseille, under the 'great bailiwick' of Michelon, for the Temple Order of Zappelli ... In this context, the 'off-screen' statement is also included  
from master Collard, lawyer of the sister of one of the victims of the massacre in Aurioal, baffling. He said that an obscure organization regularly appeared in his files: 'Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem' ...  
I have sometimes been accused of seeing plots everywhere. There are facts, however. High dignitaries of the Order of Zappelli are or were involved in Origas' dark 'Ordre Renové du Tempie', at organizations that are officially classified as state dangerous, such as P2 and the SAC. .. Which role the T ~ mpelorde exactly played – or is still playing? – is  
not to make out. There is a mysterious shadow ... It seemed to me also not responsible for getting deeper into these affairs. Which phone call did not miss its effect.  
As in Italy, the Order in France recruits lawyers, army officers, industrialists, directors, doctors, bankers ... In total the Order in 1979 no less than 26 delegates or commanderies! Let's summarize. Zappelli's Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem 'stood or stood by top figures of the Order – national 'big bailiffs' – in contact with an extreme right cult leader as Julien Origas who was probably one of the contact men of the 'International Luciferian', with anti-communist criminal organizations such as the SAC in France and P2 in Italy, with official and respected freemasons circles in Italy, with reactionary republican forces in the United States through – then – Philip Guarino. And of course the OSMTJ also has a foot in the house with several other –folkloristic-looking 'knight orders' and 'occult organizations' ... Moreover, it turns out that the top figures of the Order, the 'big bailiffs', the 'bailiffs' and 'commanders' in all countries where the Order is present– must be counted as a leader

221

class in the financial world, the judiciary and in military circles. The Order binds many people downwards. That does not just happen by the attraction of occultism and 'knighthood'. My contact man made clear how the 'therapeutic' approach also as psychological binder can work. There were more ex-knights that confirmed that – in all anonymity.  
When I present all of that to 'my' ex-Templar, he shivers. 'Over there  
is added, "he says now visibly excited," that the Order is over the the whole world counts at least 3000 members. I have that number several times

heard. I think that your analysis, and I have already experienced something in so-called 'occult circles', is by no means exaggerated. I know what I am about

speaking. All what you did ... It actually comes down to laying of relation patterns through top figures of the Order. Those top figures were – of course – part of the secret order, completely closed to outsiders and ordinary knights. The political lines and actions were recorded in the secret Order. And you guess that. A thing is fixed. The Order is rich, it has a lot of money. The order has developed an international financial circuit. We have not spoken about that yet.'

The clock in the pub indicates eleven o'clock. Time to leave, I wait still, depending as I am from public transport, getting home. The bus shakes me thoroughly. And that works well. Then I a while ago the decision was made to address me on the subject of orders of authority

I had no idea where I would end up. Now it seems that some of those orders, like the OSMTJ, of which few even know existence, played an important role or play in underground international political actions. And that's one chilling determination. They are organizations that surround themselves with a haze of secrecy, which outsiders regard as ignorant, naive ... Profans do not know the secrets of life and do not know how the 'occult' power game is being played. Or, as Zappelli himself says: "the secret is not communicable to ignorant laymen." All the more: the studies that are being carried out are not within the reach of everyone. There would be

misunderstandings may arise if the result of these studies should be disclosed to unauthorized persons or to persons who are not good were prepared to receive this teaching.'<sup>40</sup>.

In one of the brochures of the Temple Order that the ex-Tempelier gave me the following passage: "We hope that we can do the world help to return the Peace, the Promised Land, the New Jerusalem to find ... This because it was predicted, written, handed down, and because the ORDER IS REPEATING!", <sup>41</sup>

The 'New Jerusalem'! The bombastic mu222 swells in my head

sick of the English songwriter Chris de Burgh. I remember one fresh:

"The fool then said," Oh wise, do not let me laugh, with you talk about 'deep faith' and 'search in time', there is only evil and greed in whom is fighting today, The song of the Crusader is long gone

beyond, Jerusalem is lost, (x3) Jerusalem. ,, <sup>42</sup>>

The bus continues hotst. And that works well. It distracts me. The more I do

know, the less I understand ... Tomorrow I see the ex-Tempelier back.

We're going to talk about money. The flashes flash through the flashed windows

pass streetlights. I look around me. I am the only passenger the bus.

The mud of the earth

"In my time you paid for knighthood around 15,000 F. The annual contribution was around 4000 F mantle and also the noble letter, the document on which you are confirmed as a knight. Moreover, it was expected that you too least the small Templar flag purchased to put on your desk. It cost 3000 F. You could have the great Templar flag for 25,000 ~.'. The ~ -Te ~. Game now finds it a waste of the beautiful money. 'And if you Your annual contribution not paid, "he says," your name became visible as a by no means visible to everyone during the annual international meetings. The participation in this cost, by the way also a lot of money."He sighs:" Zappelli runs the order as a Swiss. You know what that means. You know Switzerland and its status as a tax haven ... '. Zappelli reports in the brochures of the Order as 'conseiller financier'. It looks very much like the 'Groot-Prior' via his' Center Tempiier d'Information Economiques et Financières', a department of the Order wants to match the once-formly financial strength of the medieval Knights Templar. After all, the Templars were not the 'bankers of the Middle Ages'? Money. The mud of the earth? Not if you have the finances, the commercial and approach industrial activities symbolically. There are lines too draw to the gods and the goddesses through the Templar triad. Gold, silver and mercury! The alchemists of Zappelli's Temple Order put it like this: 'Gold, symbol of perfection, expression of it Great Work on the same level as the philosopher's stone is directly connected, through the sun, with the astrological sign of the Lion. It is the symbol of the transmutation of civilization, but also of Mother Earth (by the sign of the Lion), this great goddess whom we also call 'Magna Mater'. Well, the

223

Temple Order not dedicated to the Virgin Mary, the Christian form of the Black Virgin, goddess of fertility in ancient times? Did not Saint Bernard, our first secret Grandmaster, have a vision of this Black Virgin who, to prove her fertility, dropped three drops of milk from her breast on his lips? The gold therefore summons the Lion; in alchemy is one of the expressions of the Groene Leeuw, which is an allegorical representation of VITR1.0.0.L., symbol of transmutation. Silver, by contrast is linked to the Moon and to the Water, by opposition to the fire sign of the Lion. A new Virgin, this time the Moon Goddess, appears on the scene. Even more. Silver in connection with Gold allows us to fall back on the principle of transmutation. Finally, for the real alchemist, mercury is not just the Spirit that the bond between the soul or the Self (Sulfur) and the Ego (Salt), but also the origin and the mediator in the Great Work. Conclusion: we must therefore approve the establishment of a Société Mutuelle by

His Excellency the Grand Prior; once that they become a bank has become, we must wish them a complete success. The interested and biased critics prove that they have not understood anything about the spirit of the Order; their reproaches actually take place

our predecessors, who knew well that nothing important could be done without any 'infrastructure', and that to build a cathedral with the steeple high in the air, one has very solid foundations needs ... and the workmen have to pay.'<sup>43</sup>

Zappelli wants a real Knights Templar, the Société Mutuelle. The Templars can subscribe to the shares worth 1000, 5000 or 10000 Swiss francs. A French Templar declared me that he had signed up to 6,000,000 Belgian francs. Black money!

But there is more. In the circular of August 24, 1978 writes Zappelli: 'The center invites us all Templar Brothers want to remind them that they have the duty of 10% of their profits, if they have closed a case thanks to the contacts through the Order, as a gift to be deposited in the greenhouse of the Grootprior for its financial management

to ease.'If you know that the order has been implanted worldwide (she is active in at least 14 countries) and she has a high social position

the knights demand, then you realize that such an obligation needs a lot

yield to the treasury. The Temple Order therefore has its own tax system. The Order of Zappelli seems to have been built on a solid financial basis. Insight into the accounts comes to the knights and ladies of the 'Haut-Magistère', the secret Order. The identity of its member-knights may not be disclosed.

The Order is by no means a democratic institution. 'As said  
224

The temple is based on a hierarchical, sovereign and military structure, which is necessary to fulfill the Mission without unnecessary delays or delays. Historically, the Order also supported on the same principles. '<sup>44</sup>

"Would it be like that in Freemasonry?', asks the ex-Templar wonder. "That would interest me: the teachings in Freemasonry. Knight orders do not interest me anymore. I already have too much trouble experienced. However, my interest in the occult and mysticism remains.

I say goodbye. He once again insists on staying anonymous. What I guarantee. I promise him a number of passages in the text to be inserted so that his identity can not be traced. "If I knew what you first learned about the Order, I would not have had an interview

allowed, "he thinks a bit frightened. 'In your answers I mix some statements from other ex-Knights Templars whom I have met,' I propose

reassure him, 'neither language nor certain statements can lead to you.'Can he possibly change the text?

Naturally.



He has told me his whole life, down to the most intimate details.  
'The  
does a good job of talking to someone who knows what it is about and  
who  
is outside, "he has told me several times. We had a relationship  
with content. The conversations were not just distant interviews.  
They were outpourings, also from me. When the  
matter about Zappelli's Templars was finally gone through,  
suddenly there was a void. We apparently had nothing more  
to tell. Strange. It seemed as if Zappelli determined our  
relationship.  
That was, of course, initially true. But still, something grew.  
At least, that's what we thought Maybe it's me.

225

8. From grandmasters and  
ministers

Bargain Day  
I!lrbrt  
bt

S!> aint - Jtan -; l!Iaptiglt

Despite the persistent drizzle and the biting wind the  
.Brussels Nieuwstraat black from the people. It is a bargaining  
time. Little  
those who are interested have an eye for the rather strange  
combination of classical renaissance and Flemish baroque on the  
façade of the Finisterrae. The faces are turned to the other  
direction, where sharply discounted items attract attention in  
brightly lit shop windows.  
A few hastily leave the wandering mass and resolutely take the steps  
church inside. Dark raincoat or coat on the arm, parcel or briefcase  
in hand, the ladies and gentlemen step solemnly to the first rows of  
chairs of the Finisterrae. Mrs van H., 'Grande Visiteuse' receives  
the 'Gentes Dames' and 'Messires Chevaliers' from the  
'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste, Milice Templière des Hos pitaliers'

227

warmly. She points to their reserved seats. Some fifteen members-  
knights or grand ladies of the Order are waiting for what is going  
to happen.  
Suddenly, a muffled exchange of words fills the first days. A  
of the knights, his cherry red knight's coat is vigorously summoned  
quickly stored in his briefcase. 'Just ici - Not here', there 's g ~  
fluis  
terd. In haste, a gray and stocky male, alpmopet, adds  
still on the head, with the strange company. With the free hand  
\_ he also wears a package - he keeps his scarf taut on the bore,

as a result of which the many decorations are not visible. The dull gennique at every step betrays the presence of metal. Why that mystery?

I count about forty people in the church. At the front are the Order members. Seven Egyptians are waiting in front of the right. Some others have come to attend an uncommon spectacle.

At 10:30 am three Coptic clerics come forward. Z ~ provide an hour and a half long Coptic worship, the strong r ~ the cult of the Ancient Egyptians. The Copts profess monophysitism (Christ was not a human being, just a deity) and have been considered as heretics by Rome since 451.

The current worship in the Catholic church of the Finisterrae fits into it

framework of the rapprochement between the Christian communities.

'The Coptic worship encompasses much more spirituality and keeps it stuck to the old traditions of our faith. Quite a bit different than that

modern Catholic priests, who are wasting their masses as if it were not

routine work ', explains a knight afterwards. The tradition and the old ones fit into a supposed image of the 'glorious' distorted ~.

'For a bit

you escape from the decadence of our modern society

his violence and his lack of order.'Moreover, the 'ndders' and the

'great ladies' of the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste '

with a different tradition: the foretelling of the knight.

After the leading Coptic monseigneur Marcos has sung the farewell, the members of the Order withdraw in a small room through the sacristy. There, the cherry red mantle is removed. At the top left of the mantels is a large WIt Maltese cross with a heraldic helmet in the center. The symbol of

the order. During a very short, hasty ceremony, parchment certificates will be delivered to those present. For 500 francs is one knight in the 'Ordre de Sdnt-Antoine du Désert', which, as in read a document, after Marseille, Paris, Damartin and Goellé, Zurich, Venice, Vienna finally has a department in Brussels. Boss of that Order is Monsignor Marcos, the main cell breeder of the Coptic service.

The gray male, now without alpinopet but with red cloak,

228

proudly shows his medals and insignia. He, too, is moved by him certificate is solemnly offered. He mumbles a word of thanks and takes its place between the red column. The ceremony is over end. The 'knights' and 'great ladies' of the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste' and recently also of the 'Ordre de Saint-Antoine du Désert' say goodbye after their cloaks are safely stored away in their

suitcase or bag. They leave the Finisterrae building along the service entrance on the Nieuwbrug and disappear in the rain.

A few minutes later, in the sacristy of the church, I find a Roman Catholic priest and the minister of the church. 'Oh yeah, those knights' is missing

avoiding the sexton, 'they used to be here in the past, but we

recently banned it. Those knights are not recognized by it Vatican, hence."But they were still present today. They are even a sow of this building has been withdrawn!", I suggest. 'No, no, no, you are mistaken."I get the invitation from the Grande Maîtrise the Belgique 'above. It is very clear what it is about today to do. Bored the charmer says: 'I'm sorry, I have to close the sacristy."The priest also resolutely points to the exit of the sacristy. Outside it is still raining and the wind is still stirring. It is about half past two. I am richer in a strange experience and a false testimony. A cup of coffee will do virtue. Just like before!

The 'Ordre de Saint-Jean Baptiste' is indeed not recognized by The Vatican. The costumer was absolutely right. However, Roman Catholic priests did not allow such unofficial orders to be ordered apparently without difficulty in their churches. Faced with this, however, those priests react very confused and different. 'They are good Catholics', justifies one. "We have to send to the competition?', another whispers. 'Not seen', lies a third. Why? Perhaps because many of the knights themselves – even now still – set up as soldiers of Christ. The church can possibly be there call on. That, as will be seen later, also recognized Cardinal Suenens. So ... Are the Knights of the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean Baptiste' important enough to get hypocrite? But above all: in what environment have I ended up? Those are the questions that concern me. My interest in the Order was awakened after someone had me whispered that one Zdrojewski is in contact with the Order. Zdrojewski? Which was nevertheless finished since the shawl of the SAC Templars erupted? Or not? My decision was fixed. I would Madam 229

From H., 'Grande Visiteuse' of the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean Baptiste' contact and ask for clarification. The Grande says in the telephone Visiteuse 'that she is very willing to receive me and that I will soon be invited to a friendly meeting of the knights, since my name is on the list of interested persons. I am startled. How can my name end up there? She also tells me that this meeting is not for tomorrow will be, because she is waiting for news from Mgr. Marcos the Coptic Monsignor and Grand Master of the 'Ordre de Saint-Antoine du Désert'. 'Call me back in fourteen days', she decides kindly. A few days later I receive a letter from 'La Grande Visiteuse' the bus. Here I find a form to obtain the 'Croix de Saint-Antoine du Désert'. That would cost me five hundred francs. However, I do not see well in which services I have proven the 'Eparchie Copte Orthodoxe de France'. Besides, I do not need any honors, I want to know in which world I ended up. A bizarre world,

that is certain. Now take Mgr.

Marcos' 'Ordre de Saint-Antoine du Désert'. Which is based on that man to call himself "grandmaster"? An extract from the 'Atlas du Mystère' of 'esoteric' researcher in the letter the St-Hilaire, aka Paul Meurice, does not bring any outcome either. This shows that the Order has not existed for centuries. In 1382 Count Albert of Bavaria, descendant of King Louis of Bavaria, founded a knighthood in Mons for the defense of the Catholic faith. That knighthood attracted nobles from Hainault, Holland and Zeeland, then united in one royal house Count Albert's authority. The Order received the name of St. Anthony the Viennese Benedictine monks, who, according to the St-Hilaire, the Order had already set up around 1095. Count Albert of Bavaria claimed to be the successor of their grandmasters. Hence. The order gained fame when she went on a crusade to – in vain – the Holy Liberate country. After Count William IV, the second grandmaster and successor to Count Albert, in 1416 in mysterious circumstances the role of the Order was played out. Willem's daughter, Jacoba van Beieren, had to keep her heritage at the Burgundian Duke Philip the Good. And with that, the stocking off. Assets and goods were transferred to Philip 'prestigious 'Order of the Golden Fleece' as well as to the Viennese monks of Saint Anthony who had an extensive network of commanderies from Egypt, England to Denmark.

Why does the Coptic monseignor re-direct exactly that Order on? The Order was after all Roman Catholic. And also 'Dutch' by origin. Strange. Unless you take into account that Mgr.

230

Marcos is a Dutchman and used to be Johannes-Maria Bloom van Assendelft. He was a delegate under that name for the Netherlands from the Temple Order of Zdrojewski at the time of the

SAC affair<sup>3</sup>! Coincidence? Someone told me that Zdrojewski himself must be linked to the 'Order of Saint-Jean Baptiste' with which Marcos' 'Ordre de Saint-Antoine du Désert' is clearly affiliated. Coincidence? And there is something else. On a circular, dated September 23, 1980, in which the knights of the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste' are urgently called to a conference of

Mgr. Marcos about the Coptic world to attend, read:

'a promotion in the' Ordre Souverain et Militaire de Temple de Jérusalem 'is foreseen for the faithful brothers.'.... The Belgian section of that Temple Order is under the leadership of General De Bruyn. He was Belgian deputy of Zdrojewski's Order time of SAC's peril<sup>4</sup> • Coincidence?

In a letter, dated 9 May 1983, Zdrojewski reports on the excellent relations with the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean Baptiste' and confirms he General De Bruyn as his Belgian representative. Zdrojewski describes itself as 'Grand Prieur Général pour l'Europe' of the 'Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem'. In 1983! Which

means that Zdrojewski was not finished at all when the involvement of the SAC in the Temple Order became clear to everyone.

On the contrary. Besides Zappelli, Zdrojewski also appears to be

part of the  
to order temple snack. These claims are clearly supported by  
Johannes Maria Bloom of Assendelft, alias Mgr. Marcos, and General  
De Bruyn. Just like before!  
The headlines

Mgr. Marcos compels awe. Nobody escapes his wise and endearing gaze,  
which you take in from under long gray eyebrows.  
But especially the long, wavy gray hairs stand out. Mgr. Marcos is,  
with his seventy years a beautiful man. It was impressive how he,  
231

dressed with a turban, the serene rituals in the Finisterrae. It  
seemed like you had suddenly landed in a different time, far away  
from it

the noise of civilization. When I left the church after worship,  
I left behind me for a century with every step. The confrontation  
with the dense mass in the Nieuwstraat touched me and made me even  
aggressive.

Perhaps it is the hunger for the imagination  
even some bombastic ceremonies from past times

Mgr. Marcos his motivation pit. Times of real patriarchs, kings  
and ... emperors. After all, you could deduce that from the glorious  
act he made on 18 November 1956 in a crypt of a Methodist church in  
Rome. 'His Holy Bliss Monseigneur John the Virgin, prince of  
Theopolis and prince of the Holy Roman Empire of the East, by the  
grace of God Patriarch of the Primitive  
Catholic Apostolic Church of Antioch, Orthodox and Syro-Byzantine  
Tradition, 147th successor of the Apostle Saint Peter  
on the throne of Antioch then crowned "His Imperial Majesty  
Marziano II Lavarello Lascaris, Basileus of Constantinople and van  
all the Christian East 'until 269th Roman Emperor, successor  
from Augustus and Constantinus ,, 5! So there are still Roman  
Emperors in our cool, materialistic twentieth century. The human  
imagination stands for nothing. The Aztec emperor Moctezuma  
gets company.

The brand new Roman Emperor founded his knighthoods, as is customary  
in these circles. Especially nostalgic Americans seem to like hefty  
amounts, ranging from 1000 to 5000 dollars,

to hand over to His Majesty to become a knight in the orders.

Some of Marziano's creations: 'Ordre Dynastiques Suprême de  
Saint-Lazare ', ' Ordre Souverain de l 'Aigle Blanc de Yougoslavie',  
'Ordre Céleste, Souverain, Impérial et Militaire de Constantin le  
Grand ', ' Ordre Dynastique de Milos le Grand'6. It looks like one  
dream ...

On November 1, 1957, the current Coptic Monsignor was effectively  
confirmed as the first Patriarch of the Eglise Orthodox Autocé7  
phale Antiochienne and Europe ', under the name Mar Joannes-Maria 1

•

This patriarchy is in fact one of the many small churches that,  
besides big brother Rome, tries to acquire a place under the sun.  
Mar

Joannes Maria I held that position until 1972 and was succeeded

by Boris I, who is represented in Belgium by Monseigneur Colin, one of the white magicians of the 'Ordre du Verseau's. Since then states Joannes Maria in the service of the 'Coptic Orthodox Church', according to tradition by the apostle Marcus founded in 42 AD in Alexandria. This formerly called 'Patriarchate of Alexandria' was in fact re-established in 1824 and forms an independent church

232

in the Coptic traditions. She would count for about 40,000 believers.

At the head of that department of the Christian way Coptic world is the – so – called pope Amba Shenouda 111. That underlined during a maintenance on May 10, 1973 with Pope Paul VI the relationship between the two Christian faith communities. At that time the Coptic minority felt in Egypt, where the seat of Amba Shenouda 111 was located, again very clearly the hot breath of the Islamic expansion drift in the neck. The

Copts are the bloody conflicts with the Islamists through the ages have not forgotten.

In 1974, Amba Shenouda proposed 111 Mgr. Marcos to Coptic bishop for France. From Toulon Marcos tries to spread the Coptic traditions across the European mainland. Or, like a knight in the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean Baptiste' would later explain: '500 F to support the Coptic Church against the advancing Islamic barbarians is not money.'

The little man

He wants to talk about it, the little man. "My story shows well how you, as a little man, end up in the knight's environment," he says,

'people have weaknesses like vanity and the urge to seek to deeper things in life. Many knight orders stand or fall with that. 'The ex-knight in the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste' stands for

a psychological process. How he came into contact as a little man with the Order? What were his expectations? Were they redeemed? The ex-knight is willing to answer those questions in all openness.

'In February 1974 I came by chance with a brochure from the travel agency General Car, which includes a journey of six days

was touted: 'sur les traces de Jeanne d'Arc '. During that trip, the brochure said, one would go into the parallel history, the history that you do not learn at school. The guide for that trip was a certain Paul de St. Hilaire, whom I had never heard of before. I was interested in occult history, inexplicable historical facts. Certain strange things in ancient Egypt, for example. The travel offer seemed a bit like me. Unfortunately it was

the journey already passed. I then decided to call General Car to learn more about Paul de St. Hilaire. There they told that he wrote books and was a historian and that he was mainly concerned with symbolism, tracking down hidden messages and more. As I learned more, my interest increased. I am

scorpion, the mysterious lies in my nature. To a long story to make short. The servant at General Car gave me the telephone number233

mer by the St. Hilaire.'

"A little while later, St. Hilaire gave a conference in Brussels about it

theme 'Christopher Columbus has not been the first to discover America!' That was the first time I heard anything like that. I was impressed. After the talk I spoke with the St. Hilaire. It clicked immediately. A month later I went on excursions with St. Hilaire. I remember a very nice and interesting journey. It was organized by the travel agency Brabant Voyage. The theme was 'Templars in the country of Liège'. We stopped in Corswarem, Warnant, Metz, Strée, places where the Templars used to have bases. St. Hilaire spoke to us about symbolism, heraldry, alchemy, occult messages. Huge! In 1975 I made even more such trips, sometimes from 5 to 6 days, always with St. Hilaire as a guide. The themes

were always fascinating: 'Paris-mystérieux', 'L'Elzas-mystérieux', and more. I was enthusiastic.'

'At that time I worked as a clerk in a company in Brussels. On of course I told about my rather unusual interests.

I was known as a mysterious figure. At a certain moment I was approached by an interesting person. Who asked me if

I would feel something to join a knighthood. My

knowledge about history spoke in my favor, said that person. I was shocked. I did not know at all that there were knights orders. I had

never heard of it. It was a revelation. It seemed like me suddenly it had penetrated to the core of life. I once had once

read something about Rosicrucians: "Do not try to contact us come; if you are found worthy, we will contact you ". The

so it seemed that I was chosen to belong to that circle of people who knew the hidden truths about life. So thought

I then left. I lived in a euphoria ... A few days later

I invited for a meeting of the Order. A conference was held about "l'historique de la chevalerie dans les ordres templiers". Very

interesting. I let myself be noticed by my questions afterwards. A few days later I received a letter from the great-prior in the

bus. He wrote that I lived up to expectations and that – if I wished – I could soon be knighted and armed.

Because I already knew so much, he wrote, if I were the candidate's phase

jump. So I would immediately become a knight. I was huge

happy with that offer. My life finally got meaning. I lived for real. Finally!'

"On 26 June 1976 it was then that time. I was ritually knighted by a religious institution, Mgr. Witucki, Archbishop of Warsaw, during the war general. My happiness was intense, indescribable. I I felt like a real knight, descendant of the medieval wach234

ters of truth. From then on I wanted to experience the real ideal of

knights. Honesty, helping people, penetrating to the true mysteries of life. The knight opened the gates to true life, I felt that then. I suddenly belonged to the spiritual elite of this world. I wept ... During that knight ceremony I was also conceived with a Polish award for proven services during the war. I received it with gratitude, although I was still a small child during the war. Only later did I start asking questions.'

"I lived in that euphoria for a long time. The knighthood blinded me. I felt above the crowd, the plebs, the ignorant, the profane. Until I gradually got doubts. Actually, it happened little fascinating during the order meetings. The dinners and the organized lectures were boring and not instructive. From the so highly praised knight ideals were not too noticeable. I started asking questions. The more questions and doubts aroused in me, the more I felt taken aback. What did the Order do, besides sporadically organizing superficial activities? No idea. When I started to realize that my main task was existed to recruit prospective knights, it did not have to be for me Lake. I was near a crisis. I thought the true meaning of life have discovered and that turned out to be just a fog curtain. The disappointment was very great. All I had to do was resign!'

Now, after all these years, he can laugh at it, the little man. He's over his disenchantment. 'But still I can not forgive them for having turned me in front of me at the time', he sighs, "everything was fake. Why?"

Toujours vaincre, jamais vaincu

Message from the Grand Prior of the Order.

"On this day that new Knights will receive the investiture, salute I fraternally the Knights, the Ladies Patronesses and the candidate Knights, present on this clean Ceremony. In my capacity as Greater Prior, I will focus in particular on those candidates who will be knighted in a few moments; they are permeated with the ideal of knighthood and of desire to have part in the spirit of unity in the brotherhood, who already has the members of the Order of Saint John Baptist. I consider it useful to you to offer food for thought, before we proceed to your admission to the Order with the degree of Knight.

"Our Great Prior is open to all people of goodwill

235

(@ r ~ tr

or ~ uiut 310qu ûJqt lupttnt  
or Amritu  
llll e,

(f5ollernor <!3enera!

.5g Ilirtue ol thc Q: harter granud 'i: hc E> rdcr ol ~ aint john



11Je .5llptist ol Ilmcrica in  
accordanr (IDith thc prollisions ol ': itlc 5 or Q: haptcf 5or the  
Q: ode ol iaIDs ol the: Bistrict  
ol Q: olumbia as rnactcd b !! the congress ol thc linittd ~ tatcs  
olllmcrica do hmbg Bcc!are  
that thc <Brand Q: ouncil ol the 9rder, at Qmeeting held on  
has conlcrrcd, and does conIer upan

J {is ~ x (~ lkn, ~  
thc 'Rank and Bignit)! ol

.~

0;::: A ::: J "1:!!

jn 'IDtncJls IUhcrcol this Q: ertificatc is issued bg'!iS lUith 9ur,  
signaturr and ~ al.

<Billen at thc ~ at ol thr 9rder this

day ol

in thc gear J9

1 [he [5] (1rrnor (5rneral

<~ \

\: \ ---

Jn mltntn mlT.uor tlTls

GI.rtlftcat. la thaltll

IIIIIIIT tlJt (irtof & .al Df

tlr 'Ulcllrr anll IIIBrrlbtll

In tlJt "rc1!tUtB unlltc

Numbrr

thi. blm nf

236

I ~

J--

\_: .-.

all social classes, so that the myth disappears which the Knighthood  
dismisses as decorative and useless, reserved for people  
who have a fortune or a so-called high rank.

One enters the Knighthood as some join one  
religion; one does not come to collect medals. Turn into  
yourself and consider your new condition. The hour has been beaten  
that you

must think about the duties associated with dignity

which you will soon be granted, because that is where the shipment  
begins

Knight of our Order is instructed.

"You will turn your cloak around with dignity, surrounded by your  
own

Brother-Knights. You will have the maxim to be courteous everyone, and in particular against the Order and its Knights. It is Do not allow your life as a Knight in different ways could interpret, there is only one. It is giving himself without error, a constant presence of the Spirit, a vigilant sense of duty, a generous efficiency. The is not possible to give yourself by staying passive: the Knight is no spectator. You will work for justice and for one world in peace and harmony. You will work for a world of Unity and Right. Show the people that one must believe in the LOVE.

'The decorum that surrounds you is only a symbolic one confirmation, an esoteric representation of what is in the soul of one

Ridder is lying; only the eyes and the ears of the initiate can do this

summarize. You will have to deliver a battle and have a bravery to produce that are commonplace and banal, but often more difficult costs than a blinding one-off action would do. A knight does not look at life with the same eyes as the layman. I hope for you, as for us all, that the Knighthood means more than a solemn ritual on Saint Martin, the vespers on Saint George, and one

cross on your chest.

"The knighthood of our ancestors, from the crusades to the Far East in the Holy Land, found its noble character in the fight against the heresy. Nowadays the heresy is from the time of Crusades overtaken, the modern Knights do have other heresies to overcome. The Sword that we carry is a symbol, a living symbol in the struggle against injustice in our modern world. We draw that sword against moral and physical oppression, against poverty. We no longer live in the ages of the crusades to the Holy Land, but in the era of Moral Knighthood. His mission is people who are overloaded with physical and moral suffering, to save from despair and doubt, and this charity. The knighthood of altruism must resist

237

against the materialist egoists, and the weak, the all powerful sick and the oppressed.

"Is not this a noble task for a Knight of Saint John Baptist? Brothers-postulants, make it a point of honor of the rules of the Order

to take; the elderly will give you advice and protection in the purest spirit of chivalry. Do not worry about it glory, but zeal for our Knighthood that by the oldest traditions of honor was inspired; be prepared to receive your shipment of human to accomplish solidarity. Here is what your Great Prior wishes you today, true to our motto: ALWAYS WIN, NEVER OVERCOME.

Brother Rolland.'

Interludium I

Contradictions at the top! What drives the knights of the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste', or, in full, the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste d'Amérique'? Through which historical data do the knights legitimize their existence? That they see themselves as 'real knights' is a fact. In an official work, written by 'Dona' B. Lambré of the Order, comes

that is clearly expressed: 'We must fight to maintain our rightful lineage in the middle of this mantle-and-degen festival. Let's notice here, for the intention of those who still doubting our truthfulness, that His Majesty King Baudouin, King of the Belgians, the function of Honorary Bailiff Grand Cross of the Sovereign and Military Order of Malta, and a title of high dignitaris carries in numerous Ridderorden.'<sup>9</sup> Evidence from the (un) rhymed? But the Sovereign and Military Order of Malta (SMOM), in which King Baudouin does indeed hold the function mentioned, has nothing to do with the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste d'Amérique'. Although the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste d'Amérique' itself as an independent branch of the SMOM considers to arise shortly after Malta's debacle at the time of the Napoleonic conquests. A lot of Spanish knights then fled headlong to the relatively safe Spain and founded in 1802 a Spanish branch under the name 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste'. The branch could count on the support of the Spanish Bourbon dynasty. So far, historians agree. Less sure seems the claim that, due to the unstable political situation Spain, the Spanish branch in the United States in 1923, which would legitimize the name 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste d'Amérique'. Historians and researchers prefer to stick to the thesis that then the

238

Spaniard Giovanni Battista Ceschi a Santa Croce in 1879 was elected grandmaster of the SMOM, the Spanish branch simply merged into the parent organization. In 1923, the organization "Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste d'Amérique" in a notarial act daylight. The initiators were American army officers. For example, 'Fire Squadron' general Dimas Aruti took him to his death. In 1982 the function of grandmaster true. A military affair, it seems. And Zdrojewski? Obscurantism

'Vous voulez attendre un peu', says the assistant of a radiologist Van Rossum politely. And he adds politely, with one strong French accent: 'asteblijf waited a moment. I feel sorry for the

people who have to spend their time here, in the waiting room they are admitted to the doctor. This room does not endure life. There is a terrible grayness. A depression cure? A decline in the void, after which everything should look brighter, even the worst disease? The Christ Cross above the door protects those present for dying on the spot, I think. I want to get out of here. Escape can ... if you concentrate long enough on the - it looks like age-old - poster of Air France, on which the 'réseaux aérien mondial' is shown. A second and final escape medium is the

four-master in miniature, the Santa Gabriel, which is little judicious was deposited on a barely antique cupboard. Fortunately the doctor gets me away from this place in time. I follow him the kick up and take a seat at a large oak table in the living room. There is a sword against a wall. "Purchased in Spain," says the doctor. Dr. Van Rossum is in his sixties. A vital man. He listens attentively to my questions and answers very cautiously. He is a high-ranking dignitary of the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean Baptiste d'Amérique', has important relations in military circles. Moreover, his brother private doctor with the king. "The" Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste "is in Belgium around 1976 ground. Actually with the knight dedication on Saturday 26 June 1976 in the "Breukelhof" in Eizeringen, near St. Kwintens-Lennik. Then about forty people were knighted in the Order by the Polish monseigneur general Witucki, an important figure in the resistance during the second world war. The next knight ceremony took place in 1980, on June 7, in the church of St. Nicolas, behind the Fair. The worship was commissioned by our chaplain. Again, forty people were knighted. The third and final knighting ceremony of the Order so far

239

1982 in the 'Trinité' church in Ixelles. That means that there are now about one hundred and twenty knights in the Order, alongside a small eighty aspirant knights or squires. We are currently undergoing reorganization.'

The doctor gives a whiskey. "Good for health," says he, 'and, it helps with speaking. Currently there is General Omer Van Houtte at the head of the Belgian department. He replaces our "grand prieur" Jean-Marie Rolland who is no longer in prison due to illness able to exercise that function. General Van Houtte, currently retired, was head of all military hospitals of the Belgian armed forces, both in Belgium and in Germany. A very important man. Since the death of air force general Dimas-Aruti, the former Grand Master of the Order, Marshal Zdrojewski observes the Grandmaster. The Marshal is ninety years and is assisted by General Thadée Jago, an abbreviation of Jagozewski.' Zdrojewski! Jagozewski? That was 'maître 'from the' commission de recrutement 'of the' Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem 'by grandmaster Zdrojewski during the SAC tricks! Coincidence?

Van Rossum wants the intervention of the SAC in the Temple Order have lost something: 'that has indeed happened. It was a public scandal. But those elements were barred."Except Zdrojewski and Jagozewski! Van Rossum is nervous about the point of being chair. "What does that have to do with the knighthoods!'", he loves me annoyed.

The conversation is dead. Mutual distrust is rising. For a bit I think this is the end. Suddenly, with an authoritarian sweep, as he wants remove the previous objections for good, cuts the dignitary the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean Baptiste' a new subject. A responsibility, it seems. The objective of the Order.

"The intention of the Order is to create an elite, an elite of important people in society, who are willing to start a new crusade against obscurantism, against man without soul and conscience. In short, against Marxism or communism. We refuse to see man as a soulless machine manipulated by unscrupulous technocrats. COLLECTIVISM, socialism, its ills. The causes can be found in the defect to religion. Belgium has been systematic in the course of history way to obscurantism. This is clearly demonstrated by the unsung Antwerp historian Roger Van Avermaet work on Belgian history. For example: the Counts Egmond and Hoorne told Philip and Christianity for free hand to the heretic Willem de Zwijger. So later it was left

240

wicked France rule over Belgium. There are plenty of examples that show how we systematically turned away from it true faith, of ourselves ... And you notice the result. A society in decline, no future for the youth, a government that does it the individual leaves no room, a government that commands and we have to nod or disappear. Look at Europe: Europe is dying! Europe is doomed as a result of obscurantism and the lack of religion. The debauchery associated with this made us a subordinate breed. Who are going now? The Japanese, the Muslims. Superior varieties compared to ours.

The crusade that Hitler – beware, I am against Nazism – adhered to to purify the Western race was not as stupid as most thought. We are in an impasse.'

Dr. Van Rossum does not seem to stop anymore. He tells his story with deep disenchantment, a deep disdain for the modern person.

"Just look at what the trade unions are doing. Strikes in public transport, strikes in the mines. The decline is very near. The power of the trade unions is a very important sign there from ... So there is nothing left for us to fight against the moral decay. That is the starting position of our grand master Zdrojewski. Within our Belgian department we aim to cultivate deeply religious feelings through teachings and worship services. The elite present must then spread the religiosity in its sphere of influence. For every knight has a very important social position from which he can influence many people. That is our starting point.'

The evening is waiting for me outside. I rush past dirty Brussels streets to the bus. Away from the madness? To a lady who crosses me by chance, I ask what time it is. She flees fearfully. The moral decay? Something comes to mind. When I addressed the dignitary of the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste' asked an explanation about an organization,

Called IMOS, answered it again with a counter question:  
"What does that have to do with knighthoods?". I thought a lot,  
because the  
gentlemen behind the Order also conduct IMOSIMOS is one  
a rather strange old-fighter organization, quasi-unknown to the  
Belgian national veterans' unions. Where does IMOS stand for 12?  
Questions, questions, questions

"According to information that I have gathered, the above mentioned  
organization (Interallied Military Organization Sphinx -IM O.S., the  
author's note) are an interallied group of former  
resistance, information and campaign agents and former combatants,  
who

241

l

I

I

~

1

I

was founded in Belgium, and is particularly active in the province  
of West Flanders.'The Minister of Development Cooperation wrote this  
in 1970, in the absence of the Minister of Foreign Affairs, to the  
then senator Hilaire Lahaye. And he  
added: "This association would grant its" Interallied Distinguished  
Service Cross "to its most deserving members. However, this award  
does not have any official character: '13

A remarkable organization, IMOS .... That is also the familiar  
French writer Roger Peyrefitte noticed. Peyrefitte wrote one  
wonderful story about the perhaps most controversial character  
At least in France - of the sixties and seventies: the adventurer  
Fernand Legros. Legros was one of the richest men of his time  
and built that wealth with selling paintings of the  
most prized masters to the powerful of this earth. Heads of state  
and industrialists welcomed Legros as the patron of  
this century. Until Legros was suddenly accused of also rubbing  
forged cloths. France was turned upside down. Later also arrived  
the light that the adventurer cooperated with information services  
and

collapsed in the arms trade. Secretary of Fernand Legros was for a  
long time the Frenchman Moreau de Ferraz, chairman of the  
'Commission de recrutement' of the temple order of Zdrojewski ten  
time of the SAC affair ... 14 That helped Legros to interesting -  
she

the fake certificates. Peyrefitte wrote: 'Ten years later (1965,

note

from the author), Fernand sold a painting in Belgium, to one Chief of the IMOS (Interallied Military Organization Sphinx), which diplomas and honorary symbols delivered for achievements that were unknown at the resistance. Fernand left his student titles in Cairo, and saw them legitimized by two decrees, dated on December 24, 1948, whereby – still under his episcopal identity – he was successively appointed officer to the general staff and captain; he received the medal from General Eisenhower and the cross first class "because of bravery against the enemy"

"because of excellent allied services". On the date of the decree he was more concerned with football and with galantries opposite the back of the seminarians, then with "gallantry before the enemy". It is funny that this diploma, which is supposed to have been delivered "in the troops' quarters of the allied forces of resistance at the front," forgot Fernand was seventeen years old in 1948, and that there was no more front. , 15

A strange organization, IMOS .... That was also an ex-knight in the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste', still in 1982 the 'Croix de la

Victoire 4 <Y45 'from IMOS. The man was during the second world war barely nine years. IMOS, which in addition to countless deco242

rations l6 also – as writes journalist Chaffanjon l7 – issues identity cards, is currently being conducted from France by Zdrojewski and his right hand Thadée Jago. The organization was already founded in 1939 (at least, so mention the documents of IMOS) by General Conrad Strzelczyk. Another Pool. That wrote: 'The IMOS as a combat unit and resistance organization, founded in November 1943 (? , the author's note), is part of the Great Family of Brotherly Allied Nations; the IMOS is working in occupied territory, behind the enemy lines, and in territories occupied by the Great War family of the Allied Army, and has the sole purpose of destroying the devilish Hitler Nazi Camp and the German War.'18

Strange. In circles of resisters IM o. S., as combat unit or as a later grouping of resistance fighters, completely unknown ... That told me the chairman of the very official action committee of resistance. The organization does indeed have a department Belgium, as the Minister for Development Cooperation officially reported in 1970. That later became a non-profit organization converted and established in Ypres since 1981, with departments in it

Bruges, Herseaux and Kortrijk l9 • Founder-honorary president is Georges

Debruyne, representative of Zdrojewski in Belgium. Founder-secretary is Roland Maillard, prior of the 'Order of Saint John of Jerusalem, Priory of the Low Countries', in which extremely important right-wing pillar to Flemish people being knighted20.

What does IMOS suggest in the name of God? Why grants IMOS in order and unmistakably countless unofficial decorations? Is this

just a lightning rod? Is it only about misplaced off-the-ordinary

conditions? Or is IMOS perhaps one of those 'curtain organizations' for official or parallel information services? And last but not least

a single person pops up again and again: Zdrojewski. And those, wrote Ferrand and Lecavalier<sup>21</sup>, were very well introduced in it European environment of information services. Moreover, Zdrojewski was

extremely closely involved in the secret and violent operations of the SAC in the early seventies. There is no hold. A matter is certain. IMOS is closely connected with the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste' and with an 'Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de

Jérusalem '. The three organizations have the same leaders! Both in Belgium and elsewhere. However, there is still a fourth affiliated organization. A superstructure, it turns out. Maybe it offers more insight.

Perhaps that association forms the missing part of the puzzle.

243

Overconfidence?

"In Paris the Templars rule, in the US the Ordre of Saint John Baptist, and in certain French circles it is the Rose-Croix Martinès the Pasqually "... '. This quirky piece of prose can be read in it Journal of January 15, 1982 of the 'Fédération des Combattants Alliés d'Europe '(FCAE), or still, the 'Allied Combattants of Europe '. The FCAE is an organization that establishes the relationships between veterans

to sharpen both world wars and the wars in Indochina and North Africa. The FCAE leadership is based at international level at Zdrojewski and Jago. At the Belgian level at Van Rossum, the generals Van Houtte and de Bruyn. The 'Fédération' is the

fourth organization on the list. She also issues unofficial decorations, such as the 'Médaille d'Europe', the 'Médaille de Combattants'

Alliés d'Europe ', the 'Médaille Sikorski '. Also affiliated with the

FCAE is the 'Zwiazku Uczestnikow Polskieg Ruchu Oporu' (ZU PRO), an association of Polish ex-combatants in exile continue to fight against the communist form of government in Poland.

When in 1980 the ISO anniversary of Belgium was celebrated, wanted also the FCAE is not lacking. On Sunday 7 December, the members and the sympathizers of the Fédération after a worship in the

Brussels Eglise Notre-Dame Médiatrice feast on one hearty banquet at the Hotel Europa. That is on the invitation card. The 'Honneur International' committee of the

FCAE. An amazing list! Next to the names of illustrious generals and colonels 22 Belgian politicians adorn expremier Paul Vanden Boeynants and the liberal minister Herman De



Croo ... Does that support have a purely symbolic character? Have the politicians been taken care of? Or...?

I could not imagine that both politicians collaborated with such an organization. A letter to Herman De Croo, in which I asked for clarification, however, remained unanswered. Does this mean that liberal eminence finds the matter too unimportant? Or

Does he not want his patronage to come into the open? Fact is, that later confirmed to me some members of the FCAE, that both Vanden Boeynants like De Croo indeed agreed to participate making the 'Comité d'Honneur International' of the FCAE. Let me quote again from the magazine of the FCAE: 'In Paris the Knights Templar rule, in the USA the Order of Saint John Baptist and in certain French circles the Rose-Croix Martinèz de Pasqually. In the end, it was decided in 1964 to collect the ex-combatants under the acronym of our FCAE '. All quoted organizations

244

– except for the Rose-Croix – have the same leaders, both at international and national level. They radiate all four previously unbelievable. They are not recognized by official bodies. And yet ... 'You have to find the answer to your questions in the lap of the Bilderberggroep ', the person who told me the magazine told me, and he added seriously: ' it has to do with synarchy '.

## Interludium IJ

The great example for Zdrojewski and supporters is without any doubt the Polish soldier and politician Władysław Sikorski (1881–1943).

General Sikorski was an important man in the Polish pre-war history and also gained prestige during the second world war. After a classical military career, the general became prime minister in 1923 and served as minister of war for the next two years the Polish government. Afterwards, and this until 1929, Sikorski became army commander. Then he retired from political life.

Then in 1939 both Hitler's troops and the Soviet Union–All Poland pressed in, many Polish prominent people fled to London. Through Tehran also reached Sikorski the English capital, where he meets it head of the Polish government in exile and the Polish armed forces. They were active both in Poland and on the side of the Allies. In France, Zdrojewski (friend of the Gaulle) one of the leaders of the Polish resistance by Sikorski was coordinated. In 1943 Sikorski died in a plane crash near Gibraltar. The Germans claimed that the British are guilty were at his death because he stood in the way of a peace settlement between Britain and the Soviet Union on Poland.

With Sikorski came in 1934 also the Polish politician Joseph Retinger

in London. It would be one of those in the turbulent years of war to become the immediate associates of the general. But Retinger was especially the spiritual father of a later group of world rulers, the

Bilderberg group.

When Churchill, Roosevelt and Stalin redefined the world during the Conference of Jalta (4-11 February 1945), Poland was renamed the Soviet state of vassal, very against the will of the anti-communist groups. "The insult that was done to Poland at the time of the agreements that were closed with eyes closed by a senile demented president Roosevelt", the FCAE 23, made Americans feel guilty. Perhaps Poland was considered anti-communist circles at the time

245

symbol and the example of Russian imperialism. The cold war broke loose in all its intensity. From the still active Polish government in exile London became the hope of a Western (say American-minded) Poland has not yet given up. Then Joseph Retinger revealed himself as an influential political thinker. He based himself on the philosophy of the synarchy to realize his dream.

### Synarchy

"We are accused by some of being devils, by others clerics, by the public black magicians or madmen; yet we simply remain knights of Christ, enemies of violence and revenge, determined synarchists, opposed to each anarchy, at the top or at the base, in one word: Martinists."-Pa24 pUS.

The principle of synarchy was conceived in the 19th century Rosicrucian and Martinist circles. The father of this philosophy was Saint Yves d'Alveydre (1842-1909) who had an enormous influence would have on later important occultists like Papus, Sédir, Guaita and also Steiner. Today, Alveydre's influence is still strong by Martinist circles that lean on occult freemasonry like the Memphis-Misraim lodges.

What is synarchy? Unlike the anarchy, the synarchy states a form of government for principles. Important is the separation between Authority and Power, both based on a trinitarian principle. The three essential social functions - education, justice, economy - are represented in three non-political social chambers, chosen according to the principle of universal suffrage. They form the Authority responsible for drafting laws. With the three social bodies correspond to three political bodies the Power. Those bodies have the task of the social rooms designed to enact laws and enforce them. According to Saint Yves d'Alveydre, the parliamentary system leads two - in time - deadly ailments. On the one hand there is his oligarchic attitude: 'You give yourself a master who is your part of national supreme power, and who also uses it, in his advantage or in yours.' On the other hand, there is his

incompetence:' the person  
which you have chosen will make laws like a blind painting  
makes.'That is why parliamentarianism must be abolished and  
decisions handed over to the Authority.

246

The Martinists, with their frontman Papus in front, took over the principles of d'Alveydre and placed them in the context of a theocratic order. They argued that nature, people and also society the same trinitarian law followed (head = authority = educational function, thorax = power = legal function, abdomen = economy = economic function). In France in particular, synarchic philosophy gained a foothold in the early twentieth century circles. Even Paul Deschanel (1856–1922), president of the republic in 1920, was known as a follower of the view of d'Alveydre. In 1922 a secret political society was established in France set up, the 'Mouvement Synarchique d'Empire' (MSE) that would later be accused of mysterious and unsolved murders. The commands from the MSE were made responsible for the murder of the banker Navachine (1937), on the researcher Jean Coutrot (1941) and his two secretaries, the grand master of the Memphis-Misraim-Lodge Constant Chevillon .... "These five mysterious deaths have a common point, or rather, a common statement: Novachine, Jean Coutrot, Chevillon and in second place Théallet and Moreau (Coutrot secretaries, note of the author) had knowledge of a secret document from an occult political and inauguration society. It bore the title: "Synarchic revolutionary tackles it French Empire ". "That's what Pierre Mariel wrote in 1970s. The document that was initiated by the following notice: "The unauthorized possession of this document exposes itself to sanctions without foreseeable limitation, no matter how it was obtained. The best in such a case is to burn the document and not to speak about. The Revolution is not a joke but an inexorable one action, led by an iron law.'<sup>26</sup> The true activities of the MSE are still unknown. The MSE bathed in an atmosphere of mystery. Only the findings of the Chavin report (1941), compiled and distributed during the German occupation seems to provide some more concrete data<sup>27</sup> • It states that Eugène Deloncle was a member of the MSE. Deloncle was especially the driving force of one in the thirties special active conspiratorial organization, the 'Comité Secret d' Action Révolutionnaire '(CSAR), whose members were called Cagoullards and which formed a completely militarily organized underground movement, directed against the Third Republic<sup>28</sup> • The Cagoullards were characterized by monarchist and also partly fascist tendencies. They maintained close contacts with Italian fascism. On September 11, 1937, the conspiracy came to light. Pass After the war, in 1948, a grand process was launched against the Cagoullards

made. Observers presented the CSAR without much hard evidence was in fact the military wing of the MSE. Perhaps the MSE did not have an appearance with the previously established 'Ordre Martiniste Synarchique', of which the great inspirer was Victor Blanchard. In 1918, he was consecrated to bishop of the 'Eglise Gnostique Universelle', very close to the Rosicrucian traditions. Blanchard was also at the cradle of that time AMØ.RC 29 belonged to the 'Eglise Gnostique Universelle' besides also the murdered master of the Memphis-Misraïmé Constant Chevillon and her penultimate grandmaster Robert Ambelain.

It may be assumed that the 'Ordre Martiniste Synarchique' was conceived from the Memphis-Misraïm tradition, as was the 'Rose-Croix Martinéz de Pasqually', the mysterious organization the Templars and the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste' is quoted by the FeAE Is the Memphis-Misraïmant the spiritual super organization? The lodge has at least one important clergyman stamp printed on occult and chivalrous circles. It is almost there that the synarchic ideology continues within the Memphis-Misraïms and its creations (such as the Papus line). That is ideology then mainly based on Saint Yves d'Alveydre and the Martinist ideas.  
One day in Oosterbeek ...

In 1979, Luis Maria Gonzalez-Mata, a member of various Western information services, made his experiences known worldwide. They became recorded in 'Les Vrais Maîtres du Monde'<sup>30</sup>. In it Gonzalez-Mata states that eminent members of the meetings of the Bilderberg group from Masonic lodges. Gonzalez-Mata, however, did not specify which loges it was. A member of the Memphis-Misraïm lodge told me with the thunder that Joseph Retinger had propagated the synarchy idea with groups within Memphis-Misraïm lodges. Bluff? It sounds logical, for Retinger was the spiritual father of the Bilderberg group, who lived in it is in fact grafted onto a modern form of synarchic philosophy. Roger Facon and Jean-Marie Parent described it as follows: "Today's Synarchy is a discrete collection of a number of high personalities of Great Capital and of the High Administration, who want to take control of political power, to take her aim according to their own authoritarian and technocratic insights."<sup>31</sup>.

Exactly that is also the intention of the Bilderberg group, the brainchild of the Retinger inspired by the synarchical thought.  
248

The group secretly organized meetings between Western top politicians, top soldiers, top industrialists, academics, top figures from trade unions, senior officials of international bodies and of information services to make the broad lines private and confidential

determine Western political, military and economic development. The Bilderberg meetings were not only an answer to the communist threat. They are primarily a Western world government, uncontrollable by the public. Even 'Europe Magazine', a Belgian magazine that has a very tight anti-communist trend followed, worried: "This half-secret world government (the Bilderberggroep, note of the author) is composed of game leaders, namely the representatives of the high international fancies, and out

players, ie politicians from different countries, who did the job have to carry out the instructions from above on their own regional scope ... It seems that the financial groups that really pull the strings Rockefeller, Wartburg, Kuhn, Loeb, Camegie are called ... All openly aim for global goals after.'<sup>32</sup>

Initiator of the Bilderberg group Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands was the meeting, with an average of 80 to 90 annually people participated. The first meeting of the 'Western World Government' took place in 1954 in the Hotel de Bilderberg (hence the name) in the Dutch Oosterbeek. Dived in 1957

117 participants, including US bankers as one Rockefeller and European powers like an Antoine Pinay, a Harold Wilson, a Paul-Henri Spaak ... Also present was DimasArutti, until 1982 grand master of the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste'.

That reports the magazine of the FCAE. And that's interesting. The history of the FCAE as presented in her magazine, min nor more the history of the Bilderberg group.

Are the organizations of Zdrojewski, a man who is very well introduced in Western information environments and whose creations sometimes

were utilized by those environments, constructions that fit within the

political options of the Bilderberg group. That seems like a statement.

Perhaps you should use the following phrase within that hypothesis judge: "In Paris the Templars rule, in the US the Order of Saint-Jan-Baptist, and in certain French circles, it is the "RoseCroix Martinèz de Pasqually", ... '. Speculative? It is certain that not unimportant figures behind those seemingly folkloristic organizations

take a post. men who, as Europe Magazine wrote at the time, are supposed to "carry out the instructions from above on their own regional area of work '. It is also certain that the FCAE is very high

with the synarchic idea behind the Bilderberg group. Above<sup>249</sup>

it turns out that very occult cult-like groups are related to the gentlemen behind the scenes of unimportant-looking organizations that bathe in misguided nostalgia. Are the knights and old fighters (?) Suffering? to self-overestimation? Who will say it? Nostalgia and ...

3; ...

## THE AETHERIUS SO [IETY

always in the company of Count Nowina Sokolnicki, who is currently president of a Polish government in exile in London. By the way, Zdrojewski has a ministerial portfolio there, just like some other acquaintances. There are even three Polish governments in exile London. They fight each other and each claim the only one to be real. Typical Polish. Put two Poles together and you have three opinions! These governments, however, can count on little or no support in Poland itself, where people are not really keen on people who are support structures of pre-war Poland. But they are violently anti-communist and symbolize the "Free Poles". She have a lot of support in France and England through freemasons circles. ' And information services?

I meet him between a tidy war material, hundreds behind glass pegged decorations and a few models, phases from the battle representing. Maybe he will be able to shed some more light on that oppressive things that plague my mind. The arrival in Antwerp had something endearing. It seemed that I, who consider myself non - bound, felt a distant emotion when the train creaking halt held in the Central Station. I lived in this city. When the crowd at De Keizerlei got me in its grip, that feeling faded into something anonymous, cool, distant, unreal. Unfortunately. The road to the Antwerp Trade Fair, where an exhibition organized by the Belgian Association of Polish veterans was therefore not attractive Lake. My head was somewhere else.

The president of the Belgian Association of Polish veterans exudes honesty. A charming man. 'This exhibition has a nostalgic character ', he says, ' I know, we are living now, but it remains important to remind people what one is good happened 45 years ago.' Edmund Kaczynski refers to Nazi terror, because ' what the Russians have done with Poland is not beautiful but on the other hand, the former dictatorial regime in Poland was not appreciated by everyone. There was then a lot of poverty ...'

Zdrojewski?

'I saw Zdrojewski a couple of times at old-timer meetings. He is a man of the hard anti-communist line. He was

250

"They have certainly been used and vice versa. I know that. How the state is unknown to me today."

Zdrojewski is therefore 'minister without portfolio' in the 'government' of

Count Juliusz Nowina Sokolnicki who in 1982, by the way, promoted him to 'marshal'. Another minister in that government and special The president's advisor is George King, an Englishman ...

.. and science fiction

In his book 'Jesus lives and lives on Venus', Christopher describes Evans in a beautiful and cynical manner 'Operation Karmalicht'33:' There

Lubek was one of the most important scientific consultants no one other than Satan himself, he set himself the task of being informed stay up to date with all the latest developments in science and technology and he had designed a huge computer complex called Egog and a site of fifteen square km. covered – in the lower starry state of course. In this impressive instrument the evil scholar had gradually introduced all occult data of the universe; he was also developing the appropriate software.'

'The possession of this gigantic database, which eventually became available

Satan's hands, meant a real threat for the forces of good, such as the five initiates plus the "master Babaji" (a sort of spiritual president of the earth) already soon realized. Luckily Lubek went, as so many earthly scholars of his battle, so into the complexities of the way his computer and in the spectacular problems of programming, he began to lose sight of his goal.

As in the Aetherius Society's newsletter

251

in July 1969 it is stated that he "became more and more the unadulterated scholar and became less and less concerned about the politics of self-interest of the lower astral kingdoms. His whole mind was focused on

improving his computer system ".'

"It was not long before Lubek was challenged by the feudal liegemen of the starry kingdom who used his attention to the Egog and tried to deprive him of Satan's favor.

It was at this point, when their enemies were divided by internal bickering, that the initiates decided to strike. Backed up through the joint 'push' and other metaphysical efforts of the members of the Aetherius society on earth, and numerous emergency meetings at their headquarters in London, Los Angeles and elsewhere, the initiates began a James Bond mission to the Lubek's computer to detect and destroy. It was a stark but eventful time. On 24 May 1969, dL King surrendered two o'clock in the morning ordered the emitter of spiritual energy the 'reciprocal way', in an attempt to avert Lubek's attack at his headquarters. This beautiful device – there are there is, unfortunately, too little of this planet from a series of simple revolving parts driven by an electric motor and so-called prana or a similar one sending vital force for the benefit of general. Nobody on the base of the Aetherius society in London, where one piece or two of these machines seems to be able to fully explain according to what principles they work, so that it is difficult overall efficiency. In any case, Lubek apparently provided the

mental equivalent of one  
blue eye, but he could be there with his always curious mind  
the scholar does not stop to linger around to examine it in detail.  
That was a fatal mistake, because while  
he was seized in this way, he was attacked by  
initiates number one and three, unconscious and through  
removed them very sensibly to a special satellite, which they like  
brought a prison station into orbit in space. Subsequently,  
explosive charges were made at suitable places and the computer,  
"which with so much effort over the years  
was built and taught leaped into a few seconds  
a mass of twisted wires and broken crystal ". '  
"Lubek itself", we get to hear from the bulletin,  
"now wait for the karmic backlash" for his former actions. And is  
this then the end of the devil scholar? It may look  
but enthusiastic readers of American comics are forgiven when they  
wonder if Lubek, like Joker and the  
252

lethargic Luthor, those irreconcilable enemies of Batman and  
Superman, will somehow fail to escape from his prison to frighten  
the world once again.'  
George King, or better, "His Serenity Prince George King  
the Santorini, Count of Florina, prince Grand Master of the Mystic  
Order of Saint Peter '(no – you can stay) is, apart from minister  
in the Polish government in exile of Nowina Sokolnicki, too  
founder-leader of the fantastic Aetherius society that is over  
the world would have around 50,000 supporters. According to  
George King, in his own words, received the astonishing message in  
1954 to prepare to become the voice of the 'interplanetary  
parliament' with its seat on Saturn, the home of the  
almost 3500 years old Aetherius and also of other masters such as  
Krishna, for example. A few years later he was caught by yoga  
practice  
telepathically-driven messages from residents of the planet  
Mars, where a highly intelligent people live. Jesus and Buddha  
appear to have their home on the red planet. In short, George  
King became the spokesperson of the 'Interplanetary Parliament' and  
founded  
departments in England, the United States, New Zealand and  
Canada (to save the earth from the incessant threats  
of the black forces moving in flying saucers).  
Thus King belongs to the 'Spiritual Hierarchy' on earth, known as  
the 'Great White Brotherhood' – the choice of color refers to the  
nature of the magic used. The masters of the Great  
White Brotherhood can just go from one to the other  
place on earth, do not even have to eat and have the  
remarkable ability to walk through walls. You would for  
mindel ...  
The knight

It is exactly a quarter to eleven. On the Place Royale in Brussels,  
it is, in  
Unlike weekdays, pretty calm. A few tourists admire, camera in



touch, how the white buildings stand the test of time have passed. Perhaps their way leads to the Royal Palace that is just around the corner to show off in a delicious autumn sun.

On the steps of the church St-Jacques sUf Coudenberg is a strange one

spectacle in progress. Gathering men and women in long coats eagerly the wondered looks of the few passersby. 'Is there a folkloristic spectacle today?', asks a decent Dutch Lady. When I tell her that it is serious, she pulls her shrug. "Those Belgians," I hear her mutter.

253

I

, ~

On the stairs of the church I recognize the black cloaks with red double cross of the 'Ordre Capitulaire de St G  r  on', supplied by grandmaster Mgr. The Vent; the white cloaks with red cross of the 'Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de J  rusalem', with op

head of Jos   Bodart, deputy of regent Sousa Font  s; and finally the red cloaks with white Maltese cross of the 'Ordre de Saint-JeanBaptiste', represented by great-prior Jean-Marie Rolland, grand prosecutor Roger Van Rossum and Grande Visiteuse Marie Van H. Today the 'Autumn Chapter' of the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste' is held, where the 'rites traditionnels' will be performed. In other words, a few chosen ones are given the great honor to join the ranks of the Order.

If the first tones of the organ music resound ('People of baptized step up to your light, the Christ is resurrected, Hallelujah, Hallelujah'), the knights and honoraries step solemnly through the middle aisle

from the church forward. They take place in the reserved spaces next to a huge painting by Portaels, dated 1886.

Pain, sorrow, poverty dripping from the masterpiece. A stark contrast with the splendor and radiant company. It is the feeling for tradition that the knights must have drawn to this church, I suspect. A zealous parishioner tells me that the original chapel, around which the present church was built, existed reens in 1134. She served as a shelter for pilgrims who were on their way to the Spanish Santiago de Compostella, where according to tradition in the ninth century the body was found of the apostle James, disciple of Christ. "Hence the name of the church: St. Jacques," the lady says proudly.

The shuffling of chairs gets me out of my dreams. The churchgoers are right. The celebrant raises a chalice in the air, mumbling some completely unintelligible sentences to me. it is time for communion. The attendees leave their places and receive the Holy Host in the mouth. Similarly, the Knights Templar for whom the ban of curse pronounced by Pope Clement V nevertheless still applies. The new forbearance? "Templars? I do not know anything

about it

', one of the priests tells later.

After the celebrant and assisting priests have put an end to the Eucharist - "Go in peace" - and most believers have left the church, the ceremony of the 'Ordre de

Saint-Jean-Baptiste '. Jean-Marie Rolland, the great-prior, Dr.

Roger

Van Rossum, the grand officer and Marie Van H., the Grande

Visiteuse,

place themselves in front of the altar. "Knighthood in our time is a moral one

crusade, "says the great-prior," against the degeneration of the Christian

values, against the predominant materialism in our society.'

254

A four-tier postulant - three women and one man - is sent to for led. They kneel and get after the laying of vows of obedience and sacrifice and after kissing the cross the sword strokes on the head and both shoulders. The 'Grande Visiteuse' then hurries around the neo-knights with the red cloaks of the Order to drape. The new Crusaders can now take place

in the ranks of their colleagues. There they are warmly congratulated. Finally the farewell speech of the great-prior, in which he puts strict emphasis on the duties of the neo-knights'

attending the ceremonies of the Order is necessary ', ' the battle must be fought every day "- and thanks to the brothers and sisters, highs and Monsignor for their presence. Twenty minutes the ceremony lasted. The 'autumn chapter' of the Order is over end. The knights and honoraries leave the church. Outside, on the stairs, they place themselves in formation again.

It is now busy on the Koningsplein. Cars drive on and off and, like that

a hundred people amble around. Heads suddenly rise when the white-black-red column sets in motion and with much

feeling for theater crosses the square to stop at

the statue of Godfrey of Bouillon, the liberator of Jerusalem and father of knighthood according to Christian tradition. In his honor, the current Crusaders solemnly lay down flowers. So

they commemorate their spiritual father. The ceremony ends with a session of group photos around the statue. Then drive

the knights and ladies of honor, under the astonished looks of the bystanders, by car to the restaurant 'Les Armes de Bruxelles' in the Beenhouwersstraat, on to the banquet<sup>34</sup>.

Esotericism

I finally succeeded in decorating an appointment

with 'La Grande Visiteuse' from the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste', Mrs. VanH.

'Better still than to consume coffee with tarts every afternoon the city, is not it?'. Mrs Van H. refers to her business

a number of knighthoods. She is 72 and one of the motors behind a pair

of those orders. "You must have an occupation. Look, my husband and

I,  
we are already a day older. If I only come to fall, I need something  
have to look forward to."Mrs. Van H. is honesty herself. I'm sure  
about that. She tells that Dr. Van Rossum had her  
asked to reorganize the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste', something  
she wants to do 'with heart and soul'. "I do not know much about  
that Order," says  
she, 'I prefer to deal with the esoteric aspects.'  
255

The 'parchemins' are now being released. Very official documents  
from the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste', the 'Ordre Souverain et  
Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem', branch Zdrojewski, De  
Bruyn and the 'Ordre de Saint-Antoine du Désert' confirm her  
involvement.  
Mrs. Van H. points to the wall to the right of the large window.  
'That is the best of all', she says satisfied. Indeed, the nobility  
letter  
written by the 'Ordre du Saint-Sauveur de Mont-Real' is impressive.  
Gothic letters, flanked by bold-looking knight figures, decorate the  
document. "That order is being patterned  
through the house Mora y Aragon, you know, there comes our queen  
away.'Mrs. Van H. is visibly set up with so much honor. Self  
she was until recently - 'I have had to resign because of too many  
occupations' - 'hospitaliere' for that Order. She was involved in  
the charitable operation - 'visiting hospitals'. "That Order is  
mainly geared towards esotericism, my hobbyhorse. In Liege  
We held monthly meetings, in which certain esoteric aspects and  
alchemical traditions, in the tradition of the  
Templars were deepened. There were several delegates from other  
Orders on this occasion: the 'Ordre Dynastique d' Alibert ',  
the 'Fraternité Michaélite', the 'Milice de Livonie', and more. All  
those  
Orders have a Templar tradition, although they are not descended  
from the Templars as such.'  
Mrs. Van H. suddenly quits. She sighs. "Our great example is  
Raoul Alibert de la Vallée, the man who enters the esoteric aspects  
did and inspired many. He is the grand master of the "Ordre  
Dynastique d 'Alibert".'  
Besides this function Raoul Alibert de la died in 1986  
Vallée also functions as secretary-treasurer in Zappelli's  
'Fédération Internationale des Ordres de Chevalerie'. He became  
assisted by. .. Julien Origas. He was then, just like Origas  
besides, also a member of the 'Center Tempiier d'études Historiques,  
Philosophiques et Esotériques', also a construction of Zappelli's  
'Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem'. How a dime  
can roll ...

256

9. The children of the  
opperridder

The worship

In the province of Namur, about ten kilometers from Gembloux, lies the unsightly agricultural village of Petit-Leez. Not far from the river Orneau is the former farmstead of Livoux, converted into restaurant and renamed Château de Petit-Leez. It is now 3:45. On the old courtyard of the manor with an uneven stone are the delegations of the knighthoods neatly lined up. In front show off the knights of the Fraternite Chevaleresque Michaelite, the hosts of today, dressed in white cloaks. A bit further away the delegation of the Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem, branch Sousa Fontes, in beige cloaks with red Templars cross waiting for what is going to happen. In addition, figures adorn

in beige capes with red borders and ditto cross, the German knights of

the Order of Constantine the Great. Chairs next to the German guests some knights of the Ordre du Verseau with the Luxembourg knights from the Ordre de l'Etoile. Finally, two knights of the Ordre Dynastique d 'Alibert the magisterial row. Some are girded with swords. They all came for a strange spectacle. A knight's ceremony according to ancient medieval traditions.

It seemed as if I had entered a folkloric festival when entering the courtyard. Nothing is less true. This is seriousness, deadly seriousness. After all, someone will soon become knight

257

as a fighter against the dubious materialistic degradation, to 'champion of the opening of the highest spiritual values man, "as the grandmaster of the Michaelites would say. I get solemnly greeted by the master of ceremonies and lead to the ranks of the Fraternité Chevaleresque Michaelite. Responding to me – such a clear – skeptical attitude says the master of ceremonies:

"If you come back outside later, you will have changed. You will be another

to have become a man, to be a knight.'Wait and see ...

There seems to be a shot in the end. A dozen

Invited, among whom I, may go inside to take a seat in a beautiful antique room of the castle. Here will be the ceremony so play it. At the front of the hall is a kind of altar, formed with three lecterns. The middle is for the

Grandmaster of the Fraternité Chevaleresque Michaelite, Jean-Baptiste Sornin. On both sides, two high dignitaries of the Fraternité stand to lead the ceremony in the right direction.

Some chairs were placed to the left of the altar. Here will be the dignitaries of the other Orders. We can profans

make use of the back of the three rows of chairs, on both sides of the hall, arranged transversely to the altar. The other places are reserved for the Knights and Honorary Ladies of the Orders. In the free

space in the middle of the room are two small decorated tables.

One contains the three-lit cross of the Michaelites, the symbol of the Order. On the other there are a few small objects: next to a jug with water, a pan and a cloth.

The Knights of the Fraternity enter the room in solemnity place themselves right in front of their seats. Two of them, the dignitaries, step to the altar and disappear behind their lecterns. A lady from the Fraternité stops at the entrance of the hall and announces the entrance of the excellencies in a solemn voice

to. Thus appear successively: 'Son Excellence le grand Prieur et le délégué magistral de l'Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem ', ' Son Excellence, le Grand Maître de l'Ordre de Constantin le Grand ', ' Son Excellence le Grand Maître de l'Ordre

de l'Etoile ', ' Son Excellence le Vénérable Maître de l'Ordre du Verseau '. Afterwards, the various delegations are announced. Everyone is inside. Silence. The master of ceremonies strikes three times

a stick on the floor and thunders: 'Son Excellence le Sérénissime Grand Maître de la Fraternité Chevaleresque Michaelite, Jean-Baptiste Sornin '. Sornin enters, in an adjusted suit and girded with

a sword. That sword will do wonders later on. He's going to be behind

pulpit and welcome the guests. He officially opens

the 22nd chapter of the Order and then orders the door to be closed.

Now

258

is the serious work. 'Nobody is allowed into or out of the hall during the

work ', Sornin roars. A short speech about the knighthood will be given. The praise of the once so glorious Knights Templar is praised and praised the qualities of their nine founders. While Sornin debiting names, sticks the master of ceremonies the nine candles on a huge candlestick behind the altar state. Thus the first Templars are present in spirit. Then sings Sornin the legal character of the 'fontaine d'honneur', the 'fountain

of honor '. He may award knights as he was knighted himself by a man who was just knightly knighted: the baron du Genièvre, father of modern knighthood.

The candles on the first table are lit. They symbolize wisdom and self-sacrifice, the high virtues of the knights. Suddenly some hard banging on the door disturb the

solemn silence. Sornin: "Who's right there?" 'The' Visiteur Général 'is coming

with the uncommon announcement that waiting outside of two postulants, a man and a woman, to protect knight and grandmother respectively to become.

"Do they know what the knighthood means?', Sornin asks.

"They know that, Grandmaster," agrees the Visiteur Général.

"Did they pass the tests?"

"They have that, Grandmaster!"

Sornin now addresses the audience: "Gentlemen knights and ladies, you have heard it. Two newcomers wish to join our ranks. The names are well known, the performance too. Both are three been tested for years. Successfully. Before they enter, I want to ask the following: is there someone who has objections to the ridding? It is better to say it now than later, because then it is too late."

Silence. The master of ceremonies slowly and stately steps around the room with a fierce look. No reaction.

"The room remains silent, Grandmaster," he says.

"That they come in," Sornin roars.

The two steps inside and stop behind the second table.

"That they pass the tests," Sornin recommends. He looks at his lieutenant left of him and ask him to see if the hands of the new arrivals are sufficiently pure.

The dignitary checks. "They seem clear to me," he says, "but me am not entirely sure '.

"That they were washed," says Sornin. What happens. "The test with it fire, as a sign of courage and self-sacrifice ', the grandmaster announces to.

A lady takes the pan, pours some alcohol from a small one

259

glass bottle, and puts the flame in it. Both the man and the woman should go over the flames three times with their hands. What nice seems to work.

"Purification of the soul," Sornin commands.

The Visiteur-Général stands up for the tried and tested and blows their face. "They are purified, Grandmaster," he calls.

Now the grandmaster himself approaches the pair for the ban to speak, that was imposed on them this morning. This is done by touching the mouth. The two are now, the poor the body crossed, led forward. The grandmaster repeats once again how serious the matter is, and asks them to promise to live like a knight, never to see another knight as an enemy, even if it is fighting

for another matter and to remain faithful to the Order and her grandmaster. They promise that.

The man kneels. The master of ceremonies hands Sornin the sword. It hits the two shoulders and the head of the postulant name of Hugo de Payns and the others. A hard dry blow with the hand on one shoulder ends the knight. A new knight has been born. For me, a Michaëlieter is entitled, takes off his cloak and get into the new knight. He dresses him with the cloak and says:

"You shall never have cold again." Then it is the woman's turn.

She is not by means of the sword but with a rose in the

Order included. She too will never have cold again. Get both then their honorary diplomas are awarded and take place in the ranks of their brothers Michaels. Then the pages come to the turn. Five children, between the ages of eight and twelve, promise loyalty

to the Order and obedience to her grandmaster. The new pages are welcomed and embraced by their proud parents. The actual ceremony is now at an end. Sornin sings the praises of the recently deceased Raoul Alibert de la Vallée, champion of modern knighthood. The two knights of the Ordre Dynastique d 'Alibert, of whom Raoul was a grandmaster, can hardly control their tears.

"We do not honor him, but he was our spiritual leader," says the Grandmaster of the Ordre de l'Etoile afterwards, visibly moved. Raoul Alibert de la Vallée was their 'patron'. While Sornin pays tribute, some gentlemen and ladies share bread and wine. For example, a friendship pact between the orders is symbolically forged.

The grandmaster whispers his master of ceremonies in his ear. That fishes some paper rolls and places himself next to his superior. 'I wish to appoint some dignitaries as honorary prior of our Order ', says Sornin. This will give the grandmasters or great priors present a certificate. This is accompanied by embraces. Applause.

260

'Before I close the 22nd chapter, I wish to ask if there is still someone wants to take the floor '. The grandmaster looks around heavily.

Would I say something? No, it is time to give the leaders of the other Orders the opportunity to honor the Grand Master of the Fraternité Chevaleresque Michaélite in turn with big crosses and titles. Obeisances that the grand master accepts in gratitude. That is how the 22nd chapter decides. It is almost eight o'clock. The ceremony is over

end. The doors are thrown open. Outside, the respective delegations pose for the cameras. Afterwards, the 'vin d'honneur' donated and the contacts tightened. Everyone is talking about it once. 'This was a beautiful ceremony'.

I still feel no need to become a knight. But the worship has affected me. Adult men and women who are kneeling loyal to an Order and her grandmaster. .. I would not being able to. Men who call themselves pompous knights and, with erect markings, solemnly contest materialism to make spirituality prevail in man. Are such

bizarre ceremonies essential for the smooth functioning of our complex society? Perhaps. Why do I feel the need not? I have to stop thinking and concentrate on the road.

I have already taken this street twice. It helps. After some time open the way to Brussels.

The fountain of honor

When the 'Grand Visiteur' of the 'Fraternité Chevaleresque Michaelite' phoned me to make an appointment - 'also the Grand Master

will there be '- I was surprised before. "We will answer all your

questions in all honesty," she said, "also about the history of the Order.'

Brave, I thought. Because their historical references are very debatable. This Order is also totally fantastic. The only recognized 'Ordre de Saint-Michel' was founded in 1469 by the French king Louis XI, as a counterpart to the prestigious' Order of the Golden Fleece '. The 'Ordre de Saint-Michel' is a dynastic Order

261

and comes historically to the House of France. The current head of the House of France is the count of Paris, rather scanty in it handing out knights.

Tram 90 swings through Schaerbeek. Once again I review the data that I have been able to collect about the Order. Three data prove to be the credibility of the Michaeliteers:

1210, 1937 and 1964. Why that data? Striking is the lack of the year 1469. Then the Order was officially founded. Or should that be

year are just being jealously avoided? The first questions will about the history of the Order, I conclude. From the stop to it Etterbeek station to the seat of the Fraternité in the De Bécolaan it takes ten minutes. The 'Center

Culturel Saint-Michel 'established. 'A child of the Order', grandmaster Jean-Baptiste Sornin will explain later, 'from the age of 18 anyone can

who wants to work here with ceramics or wood carvings, bookbinding or

practice weaving. The ultimate goal is not production in itself, but sensitizing people to a very special contact with others who also want to realize themselves on a creative level. That idea applies

not only for the child, the 'Center Culturel Saint-Michel', but also for the father, the 'Fraternité Chevaleresque Michaelite'. The Order has spiritual ambitions.'

It is almost three o'clock. The Grand Master and the Grand Vendor, one

protestant reverend, waiting for me at the top of the stairs. They lead me

through a workshop, where here and there are unfinished wooden brews,

to a small office. I can take a seat. 'With the punctuality of the Heights, "the grandmaster greets me. He shows me his watch.

Indeed, it is exactly three o'clock.

Sornin must be about 60 years old. He is entertaining. Leaning back on his chair, cigar in his hand, he tells us almost lyrical way about his obsession, the 'Fraternité'. The Grand

Visiteur

clarifies a few things from time to time and brings it back several times

the right track. "I tell and my brother speaks."Sornin is self-conscious. The tone is very friendly, inviting even. A relief. Time to dive into history.

According to legend, the Archangel Michael would have appeared in



709 to Aubert, the then Bishop of Avranches. The archangel ordered the bishop to build a chapel on the Tomb, a granite rock in the bay for Avranches. From then on the Mont Saint-Michel (because that was how the Tomb was renamed) became the symbol of France's divine power. Every time the English France on that Instead, the archangel was angry and turned the tide in favor of the French. Not to be surprised that Mont Saint-Michel quickly became a place of pilgrimage. In 1210 then came under

262

the high protection of King Philippe-Auguste of France the 'Confrérie de Saint-Michel'. "The Confrérie was actually a kind . private police, set up to defend the pilgrims in large ones numbers to the Mont-Saint-Michel, "Sornin explains. 'but at the same time the Confrérie stood for a center of research. In a time when Hermetism celebrated all over Europe the Mont-Saint-Michel indeed a center where research became performed with regard to alchemy, astrology and astronomy. That means that the activities went beyond the devotion to the archangel and essentially supported an alchemical and pro-metaphysical symbolism. That is still the basis of the Order. The famous alchemist Nicolas Flamel later became a member of the Confrérie."The 'Grand Visiteur' apologizes: 'there are enough indications that support this. There is a book by Morand from 1790 which conclusively proves that the Confrérie was a bit more than a private militia.' It's a pity that there are no more archives about the Confrérie ', Sornin says. The near nostalgic atmosphere is

suddenly interrupted by a polite knock on the door. Or sir Sornin would like to move his car?

In the first of August 1469 King Louis XI transformed the old Confrérie in a Royal Order. Louis XI had with his 'Ordre Royal de Saint-Michel' (motto: 'Immensi Trémor Océani') clear political intentions. Firstly, the Order had to stir up patriotism and the figure of archangel Michael as a patron of France would guarantee this. Secondly Louis XI wanted to match with his Order the prestige of the Order of the Golden Fleece, founded in 1430 by Philip the Good. His son Philip de Stoute, duke of Burgundy, was at that time the arch-rival of Louis XI and grand master of the Order of the Golden Fleece. Moreover, Louis' new institution would create the possibility to bind the nobles more closely in order to increase their own influence.

In the castle of Amboise, for centuries the royal residence, those first important nobles became knights in the first August the Ordre Royal de Saint-Michel beaten: Charles, duc de Cuyenne, frère du Roi; Jean, duc de Bourbon et d'Auvergne; Louis de Luxembourg, Comte de Saint-Paul, Connétable de France; André de Laval,

Seigneur de Lohéac, maréchal de France; Jean, Comte de Sancerre, Seigneur de Rueil; Louis de Beaumont, Seigneur de la Forest et du Plessis Macé; Jean d'Estouteville, Seigneur de Torcy; Louis de

Laval,  
Seigneur de Chastillon; Louis, Batard de Bourbon, Comte de  
Roussillon, Amiral de France; Antoine de Chabannes, Comte de  
Demmartin, grand-maitre d'Hotel de France; Jean, batard d'Armagnac,  
com261

at the Comminges, Maréchal de France, governor of the Dauphiné;  
Georges de la Trémouille, Seigneur de Craon; Gilbert de Chabanne,  
Seigneur de Custon, Sénéchal de Guyenne; Louis, Seigneur de Crussol,  
Sénéchal du Poitou; Tanneguy du Chaste, governor du Roussillon et de  
la Cerdagne.

In 1661 King Louis XIV changed the statutes of the illustrious  
knighthood. She became a decoration institution for the benefit of  
people who distinguished themselves in the Arts and Literature.

During the

In the French revolution, the Order, like all others, was banned.  
Currently she is the inheritance of the House of France.

"The Order had nothing to do with Louis XI since  
the initiating character of the old Confrérie. Actually she was in  
the

to become a political prestige device over time. Nothing  
more and nothing less, "says Sornin. The 'Grand Visiteur' nods in  
the affirmative. "And it is for this reason that the Confrérie was  
renovated in the thirties, in order to honor the old activities and  
values of the Confrérie.

to recover. 'We are entering the twentieth century. There is silence  
for a moment.

Sornin is pondering backward, cigar in the mouth. Is he  
the thread of the story lost? 'De Genièbre', whispers the 'Grand  
Visiteur'.

Sornin quickly repats: "The baron du Genièbre! A very striking  
figure! He is called the father of modern knighthood. And with  
reason! In 1935 the baron du Genièbre was secretary-general of an  
organization for recompensation of people who were in  
the first world war had made meritorious. That institution, headed  
by Maurice d'Hartoy, was called the 'Ordre des Croix  
the Sang '. Around that time, Prince François de Bourbon, duke, fled  
from Séville, the Spanish Civil War, to settle in permanently  
Paris. He was assisted by his secretary, the Marquis Portafax  
the Oria. This had been knighted by the prince. Prince François de  
Bourbon was, after all, the grand master of the 'Ordre Militaire et  
Hospitalier de Saint-Lazare de Jérusalem', an old knighthood. 1

"In one way or another, the prince came in contact with the  
organization in which the baron du Genièbre was working. And on  
November 4th

It was then that time. Marquis Portafax de Oria knighted baron  
Paul Neveux du Genièbre. Thus the baron became a link in the  
'fontaine d'honneur'. A knight, knighted by a knight, knighted  
by a knight, etc., going back to the Middle Ages.'

Strictly Sornin stresses the importance of the 'fontaine d'honneur'.

'Knights who can not do their fontaine d'honneur

submit, are scammers for me ... Belgium is full of it. The baron du  
Genièbre, as a royalist, restored in 1937 the forgotten "Ordre de

Saint-Michel" and found in Prince Henry de Bourbon a worthy  
264

grandmaster."A publication of the Order indeed states:  
"Mgr. Prince Henry of Bourbon, Duke of Burgundy, descendant of HH  
Louis XVII, renewed the 'Ordre' in August 1937  
the Saint-Michel ".The case seems legitimate. A descendant of the  
French royal family renovates the Order and takes it  
Grandmasterhood where, according to tradition. But, as Henry of  
Bourbon is the direct descendant of Louis XVII, why is another  
Henri, count of Paris, currently standing at the  
head of the House of France? Something is wrong. By the way, I found  
the genealogy of the House of France  
nowhere a prince Henry of Bourbon. It also appears that Lodewijk  
XVII, on whom the prince invokes, at the age of barely ten years  
has passed away! The riddles pile up.  
Time for a fascinating story, seized from a turbulent and  
important period of French history. Mysteries are not  
from the air. LodewijkXVII, born in Versailles on 27 March 1785,  
became in August 1792 together with his parents and his sister,  
Duchess  
of Angoulême, imprisoned in the Temple. The French made  
then finally got rid of the Ancien Régime and spent in January  
1793 Lodewijk XVI to the guillotine. Immediately thereafter, the  
royalists called Louis XVII king. However, this remained in  
captivity. On June 8, 1795, a child died in the Temple, named Louis  
Charles Capet in the death certificate. Louis XVII.  
Historians, however, assume that the death certificate was false and  
that it was  
boy was already dead, or fled.  
The mystery surrounding Louis XVII may never be clarified. And here  
our prince Henry de Bourbon moves forward. This is the descendant of  
a certain Karl Wilhelm Naundorff,  
one of the many who at the time claimed to be none other than the  
escaped Louis XVII. Naundorff, a professional watchmaker, first  
defended his rather shaky position from Berlin. From  
From 1833 to 1836 he stayed in France, where he was expelled then  
he 's' his' sister, the Duchess of Angouleme, a trial. In  
When he arrived in England, he gave himself up for 'messiah' and  
acquired it  
also known by his inventions. In January 1845 came  
he in the Netherlands, where he, protected by the crown, concluded a  
contract with the government in connection with one of his military-  
technical inventions. He died a month later. In the death  
certificate he was called Charles-Louis de Bourbon and in a rather  
secret Royal Decree of 1846 Willem mentioned 11 Naundorff's son  
Charles Eduard de Bourbon! The Dutch crown had clear  
trust in Naundorff.  
Through long-term processes (1926, 1954), Naundorffs have na265

young people try to prove their claims. Without success  
however. Piquant detail. At a grave opening in 1950 it was  
determined that

Naundorff was about 60 years old. He would therefore, just like Louis XVII, born in 1785. Whatever they are, Sornin and his Michaelieters value the story. 'That they could not win processes. In the end it was not just about the claims, but a lot of money and possessions. It was compete against the mighty House of France.'

The right hand of 'prince' Henry, the baron du Genièvre, was also as Sornin said, a striking figure. The baron of duke of Pauver, who died in 1965, a title he received as a gift from the 'prince' to know as follows:

Genièvre, Baron van, Paul, Pierre, Jean Neveux,  
 Duke of Pauver, seal keeper of the  
 Mgr. the Duke of Burgundy (Seville).  
 Family name from the old family of a chef from Mesnie de Neustrie.  
 Commander in the 'Ordre du Saint-Esprit'.  
 Chapter Knight – profès of the 'Ordre de Saint Michel'.  
 Commander in the 'Ordre de Saint-Sébastien'.  
 As a Knight armed on 4 November 1937.  
 Knight dedicated according to the Papal Liturgy on April 16, 19442 •  
 Du Genièvre also has other merits. In this way he is indeed recognized as the father of modern knighthood. His disciples went their separate ways and set new knights orders year after year on. "The Baron knew quite a lot of success with the Order," says Sornin,  
 'in many European countries cores of the Order came into existence, that, that must be said, based on purely Roman Catholic values.  
 But many used their acquired title to come up higher the social ladder. In addition, the Order was governed in a typically French manner. No structure, no clear agreements. In the end Prince Henry de Bourbon dissolved the Order. That happened in 1952. But the baron du Genièvre did not just leave the case and that same year the 'Archicorpagnie de Saint-Michel' was founded. He appointed himself a regent, envoy of Michael on earth. The Archipelago then had about 400 members, including 200 knights, spread over nine European countries. In Belgium the seat first established in Namur, later in Liège. I myself became squire in 1961 and knight in 1964. In that year the baron became seriously ill.  
 He appointed the historian René Feugey as a successor. He lived in a Capuchin monastery and had little contact with the outside world. The Archicorpagnie napped.'

Sornin pauses, takes a last pull on his cigar and pushes

266

Carefully extinguish them in the metal ashtray. "Many Belgian knights are then entered into other knighthoods. Excluding three. They have the heads put together and signed up on September 29, 1964 the feast day of Michael the 'Acte de Restauration'. Then the 'Compagnie Chevaleresque de Saint-Michel'. We chose our own Grandmaster and became independent. In 1970, Michel Swysen became proclaimed grandmaster. Then there was a radical change on. The title 'knight' got a new content, a trend that I am

currently continuing. We then set ourselves off against the charitable character of the knighthood – after all, no one gets any better from it and resolutely reverts to the old ideals of the Confrérie, as they golden in 1210.'

Sornin becomes very serious. The Grand Visiteur is watching closely toe, nodding occasionally. We come to the heart of the matter, I feel.

There is a tense calm in the office. Left behind Sornin are waiting for five halberds at a ceremony. The grand master pushes back his chair and takes a deep breath. 'From the coming from Swysen, the "fontaine d'honneur" got a deeper, more conscious meaning. The knighthood was internalized, this in Unlike the period for Swysen, especially the outer one show was important. Some, however, wanted to create a kind of pseudo-free masonry and this caused a schism. There came a palace revolution. The "Compagnie" became a pure "association initiatique ", without a real chivalric slant. I could not take that. Thus, in 1982, the "Fraternité Chevaleresque" was born Michaelite ". We want to help people develop themselves. That is our goal! How? By sharpening an increased awareness so that man has a deeper spiritual life. We consider ourselves the spiritual heirs of the Temple Order and help each member to build his own temple, to acquire his balance. Through a thorough training he gets a lifestyle and rules of life. This training is organized in stages.'

I feel that we are now at a point where the entire organization stands or falls. It is a point where the ridicule and the bloodthirsty touch each other. The balance weighs on one side or the other according to your own belief. In other words, the rest is secret and belongs to the field of the 'initiated'. The Grand Visiteur nods. He seems to guess my reservations. "The Fraternité is no

secret society, 'he says,' but a private society. What happens during the mandatory monthly sessions is only meant for the eyes and ears of initiates. Only the annual chivalry ceremonies are open to friends and family members."Sornin looks like however, want to make a concession. "The three basic groups of the  
267

T  
I

Fraternité are the following, in order of importance: the "Milice de Strict Observance ", the" Milice Capitulaire "and finally the" Milice

d'Honneur ". Someone who wishes to become a knight must have gone through those three groups. They are spiritual stages. For example: the

eating together while certain solemn words are being said creates a special atmosphere needed for a deep observation. That must be one give idea. More I do not say.'

The Grand Visiteur faithfully fills the silence that has arisen. He

muses:

"you are a knight, you feel that you notice in everyday things. If you have one place enters where another knight is present, then you immediately feel the bond. You are not alone. There is a common one knowledge that others do not have. The knighthood stands for dignity ... This morning I saw a bag on the street. Formerly I kicked it, because I did have other things in mine head. But now I think: "I am a knight". So I took that bag and she immediately brought to the police station. That is an aspect of it knighthood. Immediately see through the consequences of your actions and what happens around you.'

Sornin seems extremely satisfied with the good deed of his brother and nods from the height. 'That's how it is!' The grandmaster puts on a new cigar. The final statement. "God means supreme for us Awareness. But beware, the Fraternité is sovereign. Which means, we are independent of every belief, every belief or every political party. Michaël is not a religious pattern, but symbolizes the triumph of good over evil and the domestication of the Fire dragon- by the Uebermensch-Michaël. That symbolism is alchemical.' It is time to leave. The knights are right. The Grand Visite shakes my hand and whispers to me: "Sir, me hope we may call you André." Knight of the twentieth century ...

268

Don Guijote ...

Paul Neveux, alias the baron du Genièbre, created a real twentieth-century knight movement. The man provided many with a 'fountain of Honor, the pride of every knight. All over the world, thousands of people now pass their knightly descent to the baron and through him until the medieval times. Paul Neveux was immediately at the basis of a whole web of knight orders. One of his disciples was 'baron' Jean Christini who in 1947 set the integristic 'Ordre de Chevalerie du Christ-Roi 'founded. Christini knighted in turn on 29 September 1954 in the Saint-Vincent chapel in Biarritz. "Raoul Alibert de la Vallée, oldest son of ZH Ex. the Knight Alibert the Brandicourt, Firstborn Heir of the different Branches from the Family Alibert, Founder-by Our Marriage with Our Very Dear Lady and Wife Gilberte Marie-Anne Richard, consecrated in the Church of St. Nicholas in Juvisy, on April 18, 1933-from the House and Branches of the Alibert de la Vallée ... "Madness 3? How also, the 'chef of the House Alibert de la Vallée' turned out to be the champion of the spiritual or esoteric knighthood. Through his magazine 'La Croix de Gueules', which first appeared in 1957, Alibert succeeded in moving this kind of knighthoods from all over Europe

to conclude a cooperation agreement. That was the 'pact  
d'amitié '. Those orders received the necessary spiritual from  
Alibert  
food served. Poems about the depth of life, lyrical  
outpourings about the past, the present and the future of it  
knighthood, romantic elaborations on biblical texts ...  
But I leave it to the spiritual leader who died in 1986  
word. Under the heading 'Faithfulness, Heroism, Mercy'  
state: 'And here, as since the beginning of the world, the battle is  
going on  
of the day against the night, of the good against evil, of heaven  
against hell. It goes on and on, but at the peak  
of this eternal battle there are THE KNIGHTS! When the black angels  
turned against GOD and chose LUCIFER as their leader,  
the Archangel Michael champion of the Struggle erected it

wrapped up in his Faithfulness to GOD, arose and let SATAN in the  
bite sand. When the symbolic DRAGON sowed havoc  
CAPP ADOCIE, armored the Soldier JORIS champion of it  
Struggle Below with Heroism, arose and defeated the Dragon. When the  
Roman soldier MARTINUS, at Amiens,  
met the ARME who was naked and shivering from the cold, he became  
raided by pity and suddenly discovered Mercy. He  
took his cloak, drew his sword, cut the garment in two, and  
the unfortunate one half covered. He turned around and went, in an  
even bigger gesture, the other half to Caesar  
because that part belonged to the state. The Knights of us  
New Knighthood, just like those of the Knighthood of the Past, and  
those who will make the Knighthood of the Future,  
the Knights of our current Knighthood, therefore, in the name of  
next three Knights: Saint Michael, Knight of Heaven, Saint George,  
Knight of the Earth, and Saint Martin, Knight of the Christian  
Love, and under the protection of OUR-LADY-WOMAN  
OVERWINNARES, received, we said, a Knighthood that  
they are transferred by means of the Sword of theirs  
Consacrant, as he has received it himself and as has been happening  
since the beginning of the Middle Ages; this tradition is as old as  
the world and acquired its definitive and very symbolic form  
the deepest heart of the Germanic forests. The survival of this  
TRADITION, in this form and in this spirit, is assured today by the  
Knights of our New Knighthood. And when us  
the opportunity to pass on the Knighthood,  
that was passed on to ourselves, then we put those who are us  
join our great army, not to forget their three impressive patterns:  
SINT-MICHAEL, Heaven and  
the WEDDING, SAINT-JORIS, the Earth and the HEROING,  
Saint-Martin who LOVE this Heaven and this Earth with  
reconciles one another; then we urge them to be determined,  
unfulfilled  
and to be compassionate as these three patterns; then we trace them  
to, like them, expect no other reward than this  
is provided for those who have lived their lives nobly -that is, no  
material wages can compensate the 'TOTAL GIFT' they have done to the

People and GOD, because  
'gift' are different than free? – a reward of which their 'Lifestyle  
I'  
which they have followed in every minute of each of their days, the  
most  
convincing guarantee. The Knights are 'WITNESSES', 'MISSIONARISTS',  
and if necessary, 'SOLDATES'. A witness'  
puts his deepest honor on the game in order not to fail; a 'MISSIONA  
RIS'  
puts all his fiery zeal in the service of his conviction; a 'SOL270

DAAT "know, if necessary, to die, in order with his supreme  
sacrifice the  
dawn of the 'VICTORY' to be radiant. 4  
That glorification of knighthood and everyday life can  
give rise to very fanatic thinking patterns. The feeling of  
belonging to a spiritual elite then stands for the feeling of being  
exalted  
above the ignorant mass. Some will then see themselves as one  
to carry out a message to save mankind from evil. In  
In those circles, integrism often reigns supreme, becomes the  
crusade  
summoned against materialism, Marxism or communism and  
for the everlasting kingdom of Christ-king. Some of those religious-  
fanatic knight orders fit perfectly into the political  
jousting for power over Europe ... In 1945 a disciple founded  
the 'baron du Genièvre' the 'Ordre des Chevaliers de Notre-Dame' ...  
The red danger

MIUIZA SANCTAE MAR.lai

"Abduction, crimes, social unrest, the shocks today  
countries of Western Europe, in accordance with a precise plan  
was drawn up by a real "terrorist international". The  
plan is to provoke hardening through terror, afterwards  
a fascization or a Nazification of the democratic States, by which,  
as a reaction, the red revolution is revived by revolt of the  
masses.  
begotten. One may wonder to what extent certain neo-Nazi groups play  
the game in order to help realize the first part of the program, and  
then to keep it that way."5 So  
works the red revolution, wrote 'Magistère Information', the  
magazine  
from the French 'Chevaliers de Notre-Dame' or even the 'Militia  
Sanctae  
Mariae '. And that must be stopped at all costs to be Christ ~ king  
do victory. The crusade must be fought on two levels.  
"We, brothers of the Militia, must organize our means of action to  
make custom instruments for the fight  
cultural, psychological, political and social level in the world,  
where the  
providence gives us life."On the other hand, contact must be sought  
271



groups that share the same ambitions: to unify Europe under the sign of the cross. That is also the great goal of Archduke Otto van Habsburg, with whom the Militia maintains special contacts. Two of its leaders reside in Otto's 'Académie Européenne des Sciences Politiques', one of the pillars in the quasi-law constructions of the archduke<sup>6</sup> • The Militia follows another

faithfully the ideological line of Marcel Clément, one of the key figures of the mysterious 'Cercle Violet', in which Otto's influence is tangible.

Even more remarkable are the Italian contacts of the Militia, with <sup>7</sup>

especially with the organization 'Pro Deo' of Father Felix Morlion • De te

Diksmuide, born in 1904, fled from Dominik

his relations with the British Intelligence Service, the Nazi terror during the Second World War. He finally settled in Rome.

There he founded the international university Pro Deo after the war which was in fact a cover for large-scale CIA operations, both in Italy and in Latin American countries. Journalist Walter De Bock wrote in 1982: "In February 1976 the Italian press published a large number of confidential documents from the then released CIA archives in Washington that clearly show that Morlion entered the CIA correspondent throughout the post-war period

Rome was. In tandem with Mgr. Carlo Ferrero, he built an intelligence network from which information was sent to the CIA and the White House about Italian politics, especially about socialists and communists, but also about industry and state-owned companies. Top figures of the British Intelligence Service, such as the anti-communist anti-communist Anthony Graham and Leslie Boas (former colleagues of Morlion from his service at 'the British secret service),

received a paid job as teachers at his Pro Deo University Rome alongside many other prominent figures from the Catholic world. But Morlion also developed its activities in various Latin American countries such as Brazil and Venezuela, wherever

again multinationals such as Standard Oil appealed to him eg in 1962 to collect data on the activities of 'communis ten'. In Italy, for the CIA, Morlion provided information about thousands of priests with left-wing sympathies.<sup>8</sup>

The 'Militia Sanctae Mariae' fits like a cast in a huge anti-communist network. She calls for a crusade for the development of a Christian Europe. I always notice the shadow of Archduke Otto of Habsburg. A man of a Belgian intelligence service, who naturally wishes to remain unknown, I explained: 'Van Habsburg is the man behind the scenes of many

272

secretly operating organizations with the aim of a law-catholic regime in Europe. Striking is the way that worked is becoming. An organization is thrown out of the ground to take a certain action without the public knowing who is behind the organization. That is the tactic of the "Mouvances". From Habsburg

works closely with very important personalities in Europe and the United States. In Belgium, his influence reaches to the Royal Palace. It's about Prince Albert. All secret reports in which the prince in particular is being torn up."Then the man told me this, I was determined not to publish his testimony. He had added: 'browsing in those affairs is particularly dangerous'. But his testimony, also confirmed to me by one another Belgian information agent, is completely in line with my findings.

What should I do? Silence?

But now back to the Militia. In 1975 appeared in 'Chevaliers', her politically-religious quarterly magazine, an interesting exposé on developments in the United Nations.

(UNO) and the Declaration of Human Rights. The train of thought in this exposé is so interesting because it is used today by many industrialized-western countries. That vision was indeed in 1986 the basis of the American decision to reduce the financial contributions to the UNO. A direct cause was the conviction by the International Court of Justice

The Hague of the American operations in Nicaragua<sup>9</sup> • Since 1960, the author of the piece – changed the face of the

UNO systematically. The independence wave in the Third World ensured that more and more developing countries in the UN place and especially got a voice. The UNO was universalised.

The values and interests defended by the Third World countries were and are not always parallel to those of the industrialized countries which, before 1960, determined the face of the UN.

The author: 'Is this universality – a product of the liberal and social philosophy of European lawyers, and used until the 1960s? by politicians and diplomats from the West– do not mind to turn its inventors as a hellish machine? In danger of stumbling the machine through much misunderstanding, it would not be better humble

to acknowledge the failure of this noble utopia? Because the elaboration of a concept of human rights, acceptable for everyone, by a political meeting of States with conflicting vital interests, is surely a utopia? From that moment on in this matter, one must turn to regional agreements.' And the author concludes: 'Once again, European design is an urgent need for us and a self-evident ur273

gentie. "The man who wrote this is none other than Jean Gol, At that time, Secretary of State for Walloon Regional Economy for the

Rassemblement Wallon (RW). It is clear that the critical reservations and the alternative, as formulated by Gol, are special fit in well with the views of the Militia and affiliates <sup>10</sup> • To coordinate the actions, the Militia closed at the end of the sixties one with two other orders of the knights: the 'Ordre du Rouvre' and the

'Milice de Jésus-Christ'. A logical collaboration ...  
Mouvances

What exactly is meant by the tactics of the 'Mouvances', tells the former grandmaster of the 'Ordre du Rouvre', Richard Van Wyck, himself: "The most effective means to achieve this goal (that the Order is recognized as" a natural authority with great merit and with high conscience (...) in particular the level of high social management and among senior executives ") is the creation by each of us of MOUVANCES, that is to say, areas of influence, supervision or management, which personal or communal, official or unofficial even secret, who are institutionalized or informal, in the most diverse sectors of political, social, academic, economic, cultural or charitable life. , 11

An example of the tactics of the 'mouvances', so taken out of life. In the context of the fight against moral decay, the Order organized an action in 1974 for the diocese of Mechelen-Brussels against the freedom of abortion. The action was called 'Sainte-Elizabeth'. By letter from his secretary W. Letters left former primate of Belgium, Cardinal Suenens, means agreement to go with the project of the Knights of the 'Ordre du Rouvre'. He added some hypocritical: "This action must be taken in consultation with all who defend the same essential values to prevent certain circles from proposing the case as if the Catholics would want to impose their views on this matter to the other inhabitants of the country.'12. There are more, more penetrating,

examples of the tactics of the 'Mouvances'. But first it seems opportune to situate the Ordre du Rouvre in a broader context. Her pact with the 'Militia Sanctae Mariae' already suggests that the struggle

for the establishment of a right-catholic Europe is paramount. But I leave former grandmaster Richard Van Wyck himself word.

"The mission of the Knighthood includes the construction of the TEMPORARY in function of the SPIRIT and the reform of the we274

275

Riot in function of the goal that the Creator of all things has in mind

had. The activities of the Knighthood must be directed, especially if the members are determined to remain faithful to their vows fighting for Truth, Justice and Beauty, both intellectually and materially. After all, both are close interwoven. Having said this, let us proceed to the description of the type of substructure that seems best adapted to the possibilities and characteristics specific to our Order, taking into account its tradition, its recruitment, and finally the current circumstances. If one appeals to certain economic ones analyzes – more specifically on Colin Clark and his disciple Fourastié, without there being dogmas attached to it it is the fact that the so – called 'tertiary sector' is facing a growth, in

any case in those countries that are most economically advanced. The

it seems interesting to us to propose the structural and technical sector of the Order from the perspective of the predictive analyzes of economic science and, if necessary, should prove to be able to extract arguments about the topicality of the

To prove Knighthood.

"Without having to be afraid of denying the tradition or that we run the risk of being functionally inadequate, I think we are

from that moment on can declare that the calling is of the Order to build and manage as full a tertiary sector as possible, especially in important areas such as education, health, information, finance, culture and leisure. It is also important to realize that these sectors are the most threatened by the subversion and that our opponents already have too much control over it. Of course, that tertiary structure would be for the Order to be a financially independent lever for the Order to enable effective intervention in social work. At the same time, she must give the Order the means to go through her to perform part of her political, charitable or educational vocation in the service of the community. The tertiary structure must also serve to exclusively bind those members, whose loyalty, dedication and competence have been extended.

could be tested. It may be stressed here again

that the military and charitable calling of the Order is the second subordinate to the first in Rouvre's mission, too, and in the future perhaps mainly, situate in the countries that are in the first

line of confrontations with potentially serious consequences for the future of humanity.'

"We want to talk in the first place about the Christian countries of Latin America, which are the object of the paternal worried

276

Pope, but at the same time also the victim of the developments at the base and a dreamed prey for the perversions of the revolutionary liberation movements. Since the fate of it Christianity is there, the Knights must be present and, in the circumstances, do not only deal with the tertiary sector but also with agricultural and industrial substructure. We also think of those peoples of Europe who are so often crushed, and now sigh under the boot of a barbarism that is so crude that his philosophy is totally alien to our civilization and essentially perverse in structures, means and purpose. Only a few hundred kilometers from here, and more than elsewhere, the lost to humanity. Only the Faith, and especially perhaps that of the Christian soldiers, will one day be a touch bring hope. After the description of the work area of our Order, we must explain the principles of building the internal arrangements of the 'mouvances' and of the structures. The Principle remains the EFFECTIVENESS in the struggle. Consequently, the used formulas change endlessly and are flexible, adapted to the circumstances of time and place, and in function of the

tactical and strategic data. To describe organizational empiricism, we have compared the Order to an iceberg, the visible part of which is only the top, although beautiful but also much more vulnerable than the substructure, which is hidden lies in the water, and whose mystery and size are more or less unveiled according to the events.'

I thought it would be useful to present this text in its entirety, in view of the consequences that will become clear later on. The long text betrays what the knights are about. The power. The French journalist Pierre Péan wrote that the 'Ordre du Rouvre' is one of the groupings is what the 'Cercle Violet' supported on 13 • And who 'Cercle Violet'. says, think especially of archduke Otto von Habsburg and companions, and to several Western intelligence services. Perhaps the main contact between the knights of the 'Ordre du Rouvre' and the archduke the Brussels lawyer Jacques Jonet, both knight of the Order and political secretary of Otto van Habsburg ... There are besides even more striking convergences. That's how prominent people belong of the 'Ordre du Rouvre' as Paul Vankerkhoven and Vincent Van Den Bosch to the leadership of the Belgian departments of the most important political organizations of the archduke. It is clear that the 'Ordre du Rouvre' certain Belgian lines of influence from Otto van Habsburg and projects supporters. This already in the framework of the crusade against atheism, materialism, communism. Question is now what the tactic of the 'Mouvances' has yielded.

277

To the glory of god

Anyone who has been there will admit the land. The university is primarily one training institution. Not just the seminars or taught matters have an important influence on the development of the personality. Especially what happens around the purely pedagogical, the contacts you make, freedom, independence, stimulates the inexperienced, naive young student to ponder the big mysteries of life, who he is and what he wants to achieve. It's difficult moments, but worth it.

In the academic year 1959–1960, some young students were inspired by catholicism and from their wealthy backgrounds.

another unitary Catholic University in Leuven is facing a text that would strongly influence them. The text was from the hand of the Benedictine monk Dom Marie-Gérard Lafond, founder of the 'Militia Sanctae Mariae' and read as follows: 'We think the goals of the Knighthood, the promotion of the Christian order and peace the Kingdom of Christ, more than ever being current. We believe that battle for God and the People in this time a true Knightly battle

is. She is the only one capable of being effective against it hidden materialism and revolutionary violence, in all areas where it erupts and in the first place on the spiritual.' A

Knighthood as a unit of unity for God and against materialism, just as before! It seemed something. With the teachings of Dom Lafond in mind, the decision was soon established. There should and should be a knighthood be founded. The name: Ordre du Rouvre. The Oak stands as a symbolic binding sign between heaven and earth. A hierarchical structure was developed, initiation rites designed and specified for the three classes in the Order, squire, donate and outrageously knight. Finally, the initiators designed an adapted suit.

Those initiators, including Richard van Wyck and Jacques Jonetl \ could soon count on the indispensable support of the then rector magnificus of the university, Mgr. Van Waeyen-

278

mountain. Of course, this made the contacts with the Belgian easier ecclesiastical hierarchy. In so far as that some time later the chief chaplain of the Belgian army, Mgr. Cammaert, had himself appointed as 'Capellanus ad honorem OR' and several times the worship services

would take care of the Order. Sometimes that happened in collaboration

with the integrally set Mgr. Lefèbvre who then traveled from France to Belgium to assist the knights. Also with the diocese Mechelen-Brussels created confidential contacts. In short, the Order could very quickly, though not officially, rely on the right top

from the Belgian Catholic clergy. On my question whether those privileged contacts also turned to the fervent anti-communist Opus Dei movement extended with a brief and powerful 'reen!"answered. So be it.

In the sixties the Order grew under the grandmaster van Richard van Wyck slowly but efficiently turned into a combative one

organization. A hard, very confidential core developed people who wanted to acquire power through the tactics of 'mouvances'

to the glory of God. Every knight was bound by an oath. Determine the statutes of the Order do not mean that he commits himself to "the

to pursue perfection in his life as a Christian soldier, according to the duties of his class, to the spirit of the Order; the Church and the Fatherland to defend, if necessary with his life, against the internal and external hazards; to serve the Order, its ideals and its institutions and to be faithful forever; provide assistance and assistance to its members; always, everywhere and with all legally permitted

to obey her Grand Master. '15. The foundation was laid. The actual work, the 'Mouvances', could start ...

It works, and how!

'By being an attractive meeting place, by encouraging friendly relations, by organizing pleasant evening parties and cultural activities, by stimulating political, diplomatic and economic contacts, the CERCLE offers

DES NATIONS her guests an intellectual and humane adventure that fits our time: a daily reality of broad exchange that is inspired by the awareness of a common goal.' That was what Knight wrote in the 'Ordre du Rouvre' Paul Vankerhoven in 1969 following the foundation in Brussels of the Cercle des Nations, sprouted from the brains of the Knights of the Order.

The design was at the same time daring and ambitious. They wanted to create a meeting center for the big ones in Europe! Was Brussels after all, not a strategic city? But the influence of the knights turned out

279

then already far to go. Numerous Belgian personalities from the politics, industry, the army and the gendarmerie said the initiative their support. Among those prominent were Prince François de Mérode, Prince Albert de Croy, Count Nicolas de Kerckhove d'Ousselghem, prince Antoine de Ligne, baron Villenfagne de Vogelsanck, Adelin from Ypersele de Strihou, all belonging to the cream of the right Belgian nobility, most of them knight in the Sovereign and Military Order of Malta (SMOM). Also eminent political figures like the later PRL MEP Luc Beyer de Rijke, Henri Simonet and Paul Vanden Boeynants considered the initiative to be commendable. In industrial circles the relationships turned out to reach top figures like Ado

BJaton, Charlie De Pauw, baron Kronacker and Michel Relecom ...

In short, the knights of the 'Ordre du Rouvre' had about 10 years a real elite affected. The tactics of the 'Mouvances' really worked. And how! The world was at their feet. The serious work could begin.

All the important leaders of the 'Ordre du Rouvre' took over management positions at the Cercle des Nations!6. Paul Vankerhoven was

even chairman-director. The 'Cercle des Nations', located at the residential Franklin-Rooseveltlaan in Brussels, grew in a short time to a truly interesting mundane meeting place. The

Cercle would influence Belgian political life. She would also be the become a high-society club, from right to far-right and even neo-Nazi ideas found a mouthpiece, to the glory of

God. For example, festivities were organized to it

Greek Colonel regime and the dictatorial regime of Papa Doc Duvalier in Haiti to honor ... 17 • The Cercle openly sympathized with it

Spain from Franco, the Portugal from Salazar, the Chile from Pinochet ...!8. And the Cercle, she grew and grew. She signed partnerships with elite clubs in Belgium!9, Canada20, Formosa21,

France22, the United States23, Ireland24, Italy25, Monte-Carlo26, Portugal27, Rhodesia28, Sweden29, Great Britain30 • A wild boy's

dream became a reality. In 1980, no less than 44 ambassadors,

accredited to the Belgian state or to the EC, were members from the Cercle. The total number of members already increased to 491 ... industrialists, politicians, diplomats, academics, military ... A state in the state? Or, another Europe in Europe? You might wonder how it came to that, how the young university graduates of the 'Ordre du Rouvre' in such a short time have been able to penetrate into the environment of power. Chairman of the Cercle, Paul Vankerkhoven, for example, was in 1969, when the Cercle was founded, barely 28 years! Riddles! Unless you take into account that the 'knights' of the 'Ordre du Rouvre' receive support

280

gene from higher authorities. The support because of the top of the Belgian

Catholic Church is one. But what then? A guess. In 1969 Count Amédée d'Andigné – as founder and prince Antoine de Ligneals member of the honorary committee – of the party. Both are very influential

knights in Otto's 'Order of the Golden Fleece'. You could argue that the Cercle had a task to fulfill that fitted very well in the plans of both the Knights of the 'Ordre du Rouvre' and those of the knights in the 'Ordre de la Toison d'Or'. Since then, it appears that

there is a kind of coexistence of both orders of knights. Paul Vankerkhoven becomes active at the Belgian top of most political organizations of the archduke; Jacques Jonet even becomes private secretary of OUo. And, there are more examples. Richard too van Wyck and Vincent Van den Bosch are members of Otto's organizations.

Conversely, many eminent members of Otto's European associations enter the luxurious salons of the Cercle des Nations. In addition also the French lawyer Jean Violet of the 'Cercle Violet' member of the

Cercle des Nations. A guess? The enormous success of the young university graduates of the 'Ordre du Rouvre' is due to the fact that both

their ideas if their actions corresponded very well with the plans of the archduke and his supporters. As a result, the Rouvre knights immediately enjoyed the necessary support because of a Belgian Catholic elite and worked the tactics of the 'Mouvances' excellent. Within the Cercle des Nations, after a while of time a club, determined to thoroughly understand Belgian politics to influence. That perspective was of course part of the tactics of the

'Mouvances'. A piece of Belgian political history.

Witch hunting?

Around 1970 it also rumbled in the French-speaking Christian Democratic Party, the PSC. The rising influence of the political representatives of the Christian workers' movement<sup>3</sup>! in the party



for a lot of difficulties. After all, those politicians were a lot more

travaillistic "left" policy and were in favor from a cautious federalisation. In 1971 it was then that time. The 'Démocratie Chrétienne' saw the light of day. Of course, in the salons of the Cercle des Nations, these developments were very sad respect. A jerk to the left! An anti-unitary setup! Unacceptable, said the gentlemen of the Cercle.

In the meantime a political club had formed within the Cercle around the Brussels politician Paul Vanden Boeynants. The names: Paul Vankerkhoven; 'the black baron' Benoit de Bonvoisin whose father has not only been director of the Société Générale between 2R1

1951 and 1962 but also for many years was part of the Bilderberg group; Edmond Nerincx, a contact man of the extreme right; and finally, knight Jean Breydel, also firmly connected with far-right militants. The 'four-leaf clover' would be there together with

Paul Vanden Boeynants did make sure that the 'Démocratie Chrétienne' had to take back gas.

In 1972 the reaction started. The 'Center Politique des Indépendants et Cadres Chrétiens' (CEPIC) was founded and included in the PSC. From 1974, the 'clover' started to work really efficiently.

Knight Jean Breydel became Secretary General of the CEPIC, Paul Vankerkhoven vice-chairman, Edmond Nerincx administrator-general and baron Benoit de Bonvoisin treasurer. All this under the presidency of first André Saint-Remy<sup>32</sup>, during the royal issue a fervent supporter of Leopold III. From 1977 onwards Paul Vanden Boeynants chairman. The struggle for power within the PSC could start. To this end, the CEPIC had some pressing requirements

her program written. An anti-syndical approach, defense of the private initiative and the free enterprise and resistance to state interference. Of course there was also the unity of the Belgian state

high on the banner.

The actions of the CEPIC were fruitful. The figurehead Paul Van den Boeynants was successively Minister of Defense and Brussels Affairs (1974), Deputy Prime Minister and Minister of National Defense (1977), Prime Minister and Minister for National Defense (1978), Deputy Prime Minister and Minister for National Defense

(1979), and finally national chairman of the PSC from 1979 to 1981. A nice palmares. By the way, Paul Vanden Boeynants can also be found on the list of 'membres perpétuels' by Otto van Habsburgs AESP.

In the beginning of the eighties something remarkable happened. The CEPIC went under, was even dissolved, due to some unsavory political and financial scandals in which its leaders were involved. It looked like a witch hunt, an orchestrated attack on the muscular right side of the PSC. Both

Edmond Nerincx as baron Benoit de Bonvoisin came into disrepute. Revelations in the press, including via an – intentionally – leaked note from the Belgian State Security, pointed to the extreme right relations of both gentlemen, and, in the case of Nerincx, to his role as confidant of various information services, such as the CIA<sup>33</sup> • Baron Benoit de Bonvoisin was also convicted in 1984 for complicity in fraudulent bankruptcy. That is also the accusation for which the former Grand Master of the 'Ordre du Rouvre ', Richard Van Wyck, will have to justify himself

282

in court. Also the brother-in-law of the Bonvoisin and founder . of the Cercle des Nations, Count Hervé d'Ursel, was officially accused

fraud. Paul Van den Boeynants was convicted in 1986 for fraud and draft penalties<sup>4</sup> •

To end in 'beauty'. In 1981, when the controversy around the CEPIC flared up in Brussels, a series of burglaries was perpetrated in Brussels with several CEPIC public figures and mandatories ... <sup>35</sup> • A witch hunt? Did the CEPIC have to be shut down? Yet

more curious was that the PRL, the French-speaking liberal party, systematically recruited former members of the CEPIC and placed it behind its party program. That was indeed largely the same emphasis such as that of the CEPIC at the time<sup>36</sup> • Was that seemingly orchestrated settlement with a few too straight lines within the CEPIC?

motivated by those who had a long, consistent government participation in mind? They wanted to insure the coalition PSC-PRL from 1981, exactly the year in which the CEPIC came into disrepute? Was it a reckoning with those who did not intend to take the crucial step to this coalition? Questions that may only be about one will find an answer for ten years, or maybe never. Fact is, that the very peculiar obsession of justice minister and PRL figurehead Jean Gol – the elimination of parliament – certainly in the

card must play what the Knights of the 'Ordre du Rouvre' on it had an eye. No problems so far. Perhaps some could not agree with certain non-Christian tendencies within the PRL, such as the approach of the

abortion problem, becoming the obstacle CEPIC-PRL insurmountable, and the imminent coalition impossible.

Gissing ... Anyway, it seems that the Knights of the 'Ordre du Rouvre ' politics are disabled. The end of the tactics of the 'Mouvances'? Or is that just a semblance? Has Otto van Habsburg lost his political support in Belgium? There are facts that contradict that. There

are hard data that show that today especially in Gols PRL is a strong Habsburg lobby. There is not only it ideas of some within the PRL. There is more. There is one political organization in which both Habsburg's constituency and certain PRL tenors are side by side with the military problems of Europe

to take to heart. That organization is in favor of the Star Wars project

Reagan and for an expansion of mainly conventional armaments in Europe. She wants to turn Europe into a solid military block to counterbalance the communist threat. Which plan fits the vision of the archduke and in political opinion of certain hardening within the PVV-PRL and the CVP-PSC. In 1981 the cards were shuffled again. A new coexistence?

283

## Co-existences

To immediately fall in with the door. On April 19, 1984, the articles of association of the 'Institut Européen pour la Paix et la Sécurité' (IEPS) appeared in the annexes of the Belgian Official Gazette 37.

Between the eight founders there are two names that will also be part of the management board of the IEPS: 'Rouvre' knight Jacques J onet, confidant of Otto van Habsburg and Nicolas de Kerckhove d'Ousselghem, also active in Otto's European organizations. from Incidentally, a list of members of the IEPS shows that many also belong to

the Cercle des Nations. On the other hand, it is noticeable that the American Star

Wars promoters and leaders closely to the Reagan administration connected ultra-conservative 'Heritage Foundation' (Lieutenant General Daniel O'Graham and Brigadier General Robert Richardson) on the membership list. Also a powerful man like Alexander Haig is not lacking. We are in higher regions, that's for sure.

Also from the party is the English information agent Brian Crozier has always been closely connected with the 'Cercle Violet' ... What does the new coexistence then appear? Let me just mention the following members of the IEPS: Jean Gol, EC Commissioner Willy De Clercq, PRL Minister for the Brussels Region Paul Hatry, PRL Minister for Public Works Louis Olivier, PRL Chairman Louis Michel, PSC vice-chairman Fernand Herman, and last but not least, PSC member José Desmarets, in 1981 still vice-premier. To be complete. The Belgian IEPS is in fact the sister organization of the 'Europaisches', founded in Luxembourg in 1982

Institut für Sicherheitsfragen '. Founders included minister of Foreign Relations Leo Tindemans and ... Otto from Habsbur ~ 8!

What do you have to derive from that? That coexistence exists! It is clear that the people who determine the political face of Belgium to work in such a crucial area as the security of Europe with the circles around Archduke Otto van Habsburg. This cooperation naturally takes place in Belgian domestic politics.

Perhaps in this connection the words of Bernard de Closset, which are in

1981 made the switch from the CEPIC to the PRL, illustrative: 'we have to infiltrate the big traditional parties in order to better fight the socialist power positions' ... 39. That crusade is the

core of the coexistence.

The driving force and chairman of the Belgian IEPS is PRL senator and ex-general Robert Close. Until recently, it was on it head of the World Anti-Communist League (WACL). In 1986 he was replaced by another IEPS member, PSC-bons José Desmarets.  
?R4

That international anti-communist organization, founded in 1966 and initially financially supported by the governments of South Korea and Taiwan, the aim is to fight communism worldwide. In practice, it comes down to providing support anyone who has the hang of liberation movements the Third World or with leftist regimes<sup>40</sup> • The WACL opened its doors for dictators like Somoza, Stroessner, for neo-fascist and neo-Nazi groups, even for former Nazis, and for downright terrorist groups like the Argentine death squads of Lopez Rega<sup>41</sup>. The WACL is a dark, international power. Many anti-communist groups are members of it, such as the Anti Bolchevik Bloc of Nations, consisting of refugees from the Eastern Bloc countries. Of course it is also crawling with information agents. Since In 1981, the WACL left the Nazi greeting diplomatically. This way the relationships with the Reagan administration could be laid more firmly.

Then a very special man took the American wing of the WACL in hands<sup>42</sup>: John K. Singlaub, a born warrior. Singlaubs career starts with the 'operation Jedburgh'. Together with about fifty men, including the later CIA director William Colby and the later counselor of Margaret Thatcher, Tommy Mac Pherson, he was dropped in the Hitler-occupied France there establish contacts with the resistance. Then he will be employed by the OSS, the forerunner of the CIA, fights in Korea and Vietnam, and finally retreats to the mountains of Colorado in 1977. General Singlaub does not leave it at that. He stamps a mercenary magazine from the ground, the 'Soldier of Fortune'. For example, he recruits, supported by the CIA, 'freedom fighters' for the Contras, among others who fight the Sandinists in Nicaragua. In 1981 he arrived the head of the American wing of the WACL. Vice-Chairman Lieutenant General Daniel O'Graham of the IEPS.

The Belgian wing of the WACL was built up in 1967 on initiative of no one less than 'Rouvre' knight Paul Vankerhoven. She calls herself "Ligue Internationale de la Liberté". The tactic from the 'Mouvances'! Inside the salons of the Cercle des Nations the 'Ligue' got its real shape. Vankerhoven was long time assisted by Baron Adelin of Ypersele de Strihou, member of the Cercle, knight in the Sovereign and Military Order of Malta (SMOM), member of Otto's European organizations, and at that time personal adviser to Prince Albert ... Paul Vankerhoven, between 1982 and 1984 MEP for the PSC, gave on September 29, 2885

ber 1980 in the French-language weekly 'Pourquoi Pas?' that the WACL was infiltrated by neo-Nazi groups.

But the motor behind the WACL is undoubtedly the 'Vereniging for World Christianity' by Sun Myung Moon, also known as the Moon sect. The Moon sect represents a real multinational with enormous financial strength. The annual profit of it Moon concern, with interests in just about all economic sectors, is estimated at at least 700 million dollars, or 42 billion Belgian francs 43. The religion of Father Moon is a 'mishmash of anti-communism and hope for eternal peace through the unification of the world.' It is based on total devotion and submission to the leader, Sun Myung Moon 44 • She calls for the true crusade against Moscow, unambiguously described as Satan. She works for a theocratic world government. Moon's influence, especially in the United States, huge, and reaches into the nuclei of the Reagan administration.

Knack wrote in 1985 that Moon's church is 'a dangerous octopus'.

"Money, power and devotion confused to a political goal." 45

It goes without saying that the Moon sect is firmly anchored in the WACL. Close's direct predecessor as chairman of the WACL was Osami Kuboki, also leader of the Japanese Moon department. The WACL and Moon: one fight! General Close himself is known as one of the most important contact men of the Moon sect in Belgium. He was noticed during meetings organized by the sect 46 • Through men like Close, the Moon sect also wants to conquer Europe.

What role does one of the current top managers of the PRL play? Can the PRL that tolerate? Apparently so. And, however unlikely that may sound, there are very dark relationships between the Moon sect and Archduke Otto of Habsburg. Van Habsburg refused in 1984 to vote the well-known anti-sect report in the European Parliament because the Church of Moon was also condemned in it. Moon's sect was right in that report as a result of the many testimonies of ex-members and parents of members about the indoctrination methods used by the sect. Why does the Roman Catholic defend Van Habsburg that religious multinational? Finally, Moon's became a church

already convicted in 1977 by the American Council of Churches on ground of her doctrine, which is supposedly Christian, but 'incompatible with the Christian religion and doctrines. , 47

Decision. The end justifies the means. The coexistence is pressing so on. Focus the crusades of both Moon and Van Habsburg to the same common enemy: communism. Which

let the archduke himself appear in an interview in 'Une Famille ', the French magazine of ... the Moon sect. On the question or

Christianity should lay the foundations for a 'free Europe', anti-

286

the Archduke said bluntly: "I will not be solely about it Christianity talk, but about religion in general. Europe is formed by and permeated by Christianity. I think the time has come that all religious forces must unite to fight against the demolition policy of materialism. The time of the religious wars between communities with different intentions is over. Today we have a great need for the

unanimity of all who believe in God, the supernatural and the immortality of the soul. We need the cooperation of all religious forces to be able to cope with materialism. There should be more solidarity in this area. A the covenant of all believers can bring an end to materialism.'Co-existences ... And the knights, they ...

(read letter next sheet)

On December 12, 1978, Dr. Philippe Schepens became a successor Richard Van Wyck caught up as the new grandmaster of the 'Ordre du Rouvre'. Schepens is also secretary of the 'World federation of Doctors who respect Human Life', the international doctors' association behind the Pro Vita or Pro operating in many Western countries.

Life movements. They developed into highly influential anti-abortion lobbies in the 1980s. During the congresses of the international doctor's association, Archduke Otto van Habsburg also regularly acts as a defender of the unborn life. That the anti-abortion movement does fit in the battle for a Catholic on the right, according to the following quote from 'Vox Vitae', the magazine of

Pro Vita: 'Abortion (like euthanasia, sterilization, contraception) is

a means to undermine the life force of the West advantage of communism, liberalism and freemasonry.'<sup>48</sup> Saint Benedict

A Catholic right Europe ... the big dream. Refraction. Otto's father was removed from his imperial office after all. But the way to

the power is long and hard. You meet international organizations like that

the Moon sect, like Opus Dei. You have to compromise to to take advantage of you. Your temporary supporters also do this. The archduke has a tangle of European associations his decision. These associations count many sub-organizations. The tactics of the 'Mouvances'. At the same time efficient and obscure

287

Marcel Clement, member of the 'Cercle Violet', Paul Vankerkhoven, and

'SA !. et RI'Archiduc Otto de Habsbourg '. Totally in line Otto Vankerkhoven then introduced Otto's ideas: "At the crossroads of

roads where we are now, the time has come that we are on the big questions today shed the light of our faith in Jesus Christ, truly God and truly Man. The time has arrived from pray and act in the Christian hope, in the serene assurance that the harmony between the human communities will not be restored as long as the sons of the earth refuse the obeisances to bring the free people to the knees: the tribute of man to GOD. '

In the year 1973 the world was still young. Then you could still  
call up  
the crusade!

Le 13 décembre 1978.  
LE CÉRÉMONIAIRE

Notre Grand Maître ayant décidé pour des raisons qui  
sont personnelles, de renoncer à sa charge, un chapitre  
d'élection s'est réuni hier au soir, selon les termes de nos  
constitutions.  
Au cours de ce chapitre a été élu comme nouveau Grand  
Maître, notre frère Philippe Schepens, chevalier de l'Ordre.  
Ses obligations professionnelles (il est médecin) le  
candidat beaucoup pour le moment, il m'a demandé de vous prévenir  
au plus tôt  
de son élection et en même temps de vous renouveler l'expression  
de ses sentiments  
de filiale déférence.  
report

Au cas où vous désireriez vouloir mettre directeur et  
avec lui, son adresse privée est "Quarante et une, 10, Cervanteslaan,  
8420 De Haan.

J'espère avoir le plaisir de vous revoir très bientôt et  
profiter de l'occasion qui m'est donnée pour vouloir présenter, au  
nom de tous mes  
frères et au mien, nos vœux les plus sincères et les plus vifs de  
joyeux Noël  
et de bonne et sainte 1979. J'espère que vous, mes amis, en ferez  
un bon usage.

(~ töçî ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ .a \ - ~ \.;, Q1.I.) ('

"

Carmina Burana

Knights ... Where does this research lead to? I am tired, exhausted.  
The  
twinkles before my eyes. Machiavelli, Cervantès ... the combination  
for hidden power. And if you touch that ... Why am I doing this?  
After all, I will burn my fingers anyway. Yesterday reported  
I am being watched by state security.  
Ah, who does not? Why am I doing this? I finally see only one  
answer. For myself. In all honesty. I want about ten or so  
fifteen years, my children still dare to look straight into the  
eyes. That's why I do it. An illusion? A life urge? I need rest.  
Music. The 'Carmina Burana'! The contradictions. Cynicism. The  
ingredient for the maintenance of common sense. I made up my mind.  
Tomorrow I start with the Teutones.

J.

Monsignor F. Cammert,  
Prélat de Sa s8intété.

''.  
fJt!~

W1 <--

1 (JftJ

~

lee

seemingly inscrutable. The game of the great. Who is somewhat of a  
view

wants to get on the meticulous work of the archduke and his  
supporters, has to bite quite a bit. The tactic of the 'Mouvances'  
is very complicated to follow. But it's worth the effort. In front  
of

I am the program of the 'Vth Congress; 5, 6 and 7 October 1973 '  
from the 'Associatio Benedict Patronus Europae'. That is a fairly  
unknown organization. That Vde Congress took place in Madrid  
the presidency of the primacy of Spain, Cardinal Marcelo  
Gonzalez Martin. Speakers were, in addition to some other clergymen,

288

289

## 10. The Teutons

Prussia

You can read the history of the Teutonic knighthood in eight words  
summarize: 'blood, murder and fire, to the glory of God'! The  
Teutonic Order of Knights, which like the Temple Order and the Order  
of Saint John

of Jerusalem arose during the Crusades, was in the past indeed an  
unscrupulous, cruel military organization. The  
predominantly white knights from German nobility with the black  
cross, recognized and supported by the popes, about a "divine" power  
of attorney to destroy everything that stood in their way. After  
the debacle of Jerusalem mainly led 'hochmeister' Herman von  
Salza (1210-1239) the Teutonic Order to a really important one  
military power in Eastern Europe. He preached the crusade against  
the

heathen Prussia and Lithuanians. Before 1300 it was completely  
Prussia

conquered and the Order got the character of a knighthood with  
secular power. In Prussia she herself exercised complete sovereignty  
from. The Order had 'bales' in many European countries.

In 1410, however, the Teutonic Order at Tannenberg suffered a



crushing defeat against an army of Poles, Tatars and Lithuanians. Some time later even the Teutonic castle Marienberg, the headquarters of the Order, was given to the Poles and in 1466 the 'hochmeister' recognize the Polish king as a liege lord. The Teutonic Empire was in decline. That continued when in 1525 hochmeister Albrecht von Brandenburg converted to Lutheran teaching and continued  
291

the Polish king as hereditary Duke of Prussia was appointed. As a result, the Order was dissolved in Prussia. In its ranks the Reformation won a quick field and only a small part of the knights remained faithful to Rome. The Roman Catholics sought a new home and finally ended up with the imperial family of Austria, the Habsburgs. Until 1923 an archduke received the title of 'hochmeister'. When Archduke Eugène of Austria died in that year, it was decided to give the Order a more religious character. That is why since then, an 'abbé mitré' has always stood at the head of the Order.

Currently Ildefons Pauler, who is from the main residence of the Order in Vienna controls the 'provinces' in Italy, West Germany and Austria. The current Order includes a hundred religious and a five hundred religious students. Since the sixties, however, are again more and more lay people admitted to the Order. They are given the title 'Familiar' and are solemnly knighted by the 'hochmeister'.

there is free management mandates in catholic institutions to take over to continue to guarantee Catholic traditions in the future. Due to the acute shortage of clergy and the higher management requirements, management mandates are increasing in the hands of lay people. We must ensure that free schools or hospitals are well managed, from a Catholic vision. That is our job.'

That is the core function of the Flemish Teutonic. The commander braces himself: 'you should not see anything more about that.'

Somewhat

in print he continues: 'the name is Teutonic Order or German Order, given the events of the last decades, indeed some unhappy. We are sometimes blamed for being blacks. But the Order has absolutely nothing to do with Nazism. The name is purely historical.'

Hitfen and Heilen

The history of the once powerful and merciless German Knights of the Teutonic Order, the mysterious legend of the Grail ... they were important elements in the insane Nazi ideology. Both converged into a delusional reality in the minds of the SS conductors. Himmler's "black knights" established the Teutons their example. They too knew the 'Drang nach Osten'. They also built

fortified castles, called "Ordenburg SS" by the Germans. They too were adhering to a sterile hierarchical structure. Also they worked for a great empire, based on order and discipline, conducted by an elite. Nazi Germany took the Teutonic black cross over, made the Teutonic eagle its symbol, and named a division of the Waffen-SS 'Herman von Salza', after the important 'hochmeister' of the Teutonic Order. Moreover, the name 'Teutons' refers to an old Germanic people who, in 102 v.C. was destroyed by the Romans at the current Aix-en-Provence. Naturally, that ontology was part of the ideology of the Nazis, that the old pagan Germanic people thought of the offspring of the Hyperboreans, the 'Intelligences from Outside'. It is for that approach that the current commander of AldenBiesen warned me. 'The Nazi vision concerning the Teutonic Order has no historical foundation, "he said," our Order has do not stand out with the detestable Nazi ideology. By the way, Hitler has even lifted the Order in Austria."That's true. Hitler regarded the Roman Catholic Teutones as a threat. But currently groups are forming which, in accordance with the Nazi ideology, attach the supposed Teutonic values and again

This train takes me straight to the twentieth-century Teutones. Recognized by the Vatican, in Limburg, where the Alden-Biesen commander was established at the time, they revived the 'Ordini Teutonici Sanctae Mariae in Jerusalem' in the early 1980s. Architects, senior officials, directors, judges, professors, company managers. An elite of new Teutons 2 • The white knights with the black cross revive, also in Belgium. 'Hochmeister' Ildefoons Pauler sees his troops grow constantly. Outside, on the station square in Hasselt, I meet the commander from Alden-Biesen. Nothing suggests that under the crack tailored suit is a knight of the once-sovereign Teutonic Order. The commander weighs his words, talks distant. "We do not like to be called" knight ", we live in a modern time and we must concentrate on current events and do not repeat the middle ages.'A realistic man. The cafe on the station square has been left. The boss scrubs the latter the remains of the previous night hastily together. She brings two coffees. "The basic principle of the Order is of course in the Roman Catholic conviction and the motto "hilfen und heilen", says the commander seriously, 'we do not do that financially like our German confrators. They are very rich and sometimes donate millions to the Order. In Germany, several important politicians are knights in the Order. No, the commitment is important to us. In consultation with the bishop of Limburg we focus on hospitals and free schools. Our task

292

Interlude

293

life. Those groups act in secret. Some of them have mysterious ties with the revived Thulé society. A of those groups housed in her ranks a neo-Nazi private militia ... Ah Neuerbe

'The ceremony took place in the large banquet hall of a café in Londerzeel. Marcel Barbier was dressed in a white hooded coat with one

German cross on the back; Marcelle Gobert also had a white dress to; they stood together for a table full of candlesticks; on the table was a sword and a copy of the SS order book Ah Neuerbe (the legacy of our fathers).<sup>3</sup> That told 'commander' Karl De Lombaerde. He conducts a Belgian grand piano a mysterious international Teutonic knighthood that, however, none has an appearance with the Order of 'hochmeister' IIdéfons Pauler, recognized by the Vatican. Karl De Lombaerde, a man with an outspoken Nazi past, blessed that day, surrounded by SS flags and black crosses, the marriage of Marcel Barbier and Marcelle Gobert. Just like the SS men used to organize in their Ordenburgen neo-Nazis today such ritual marriages and baptisms their children. When Marcel Barbier was included in the Order, he took as the knight's name 'Herman von Salza', to the fourth 'hochmeister' of the historic Order. His friend Michel Libert was there

majestic baron Michaël von Graffenberg.

A while after that ceremony, Belgium is startled: "A well-known militant from the extreme right-wing environment in Brussels is arrested after

a banal street quarrel (August 17, 1983), in which he released a shot

with his firearm, albeit without touching anyone. In his home – and in that of one of his friends – the police discovered afterwards not only stolen telex messages from the general staff of the army, but also a fichier, plans for committing attacks, coded messages and service orders."<sup>4</sup> Touches a moment later

known that both arrested extreme-right militant Marcel Barbier as his friend Michel Libert to be in charge of one Until then, a completely unknown neo-nazistic organization, organized by the public, Westland New Post (WNP). Till the top of WNP include Karl De Lombaerde and the mysterious one Paul Latinus. The Teutonic knighthood thus constituted the mystical framework for the militia, following the example of the SS. The indignation of the unsuspecting citizen becomes even greater as more and more data about Westland New Post in the press be published. This turns out that gendarmerie, military and even

294

an agent of Belgian state security belongs to the framework of the mHition. If Marcel Barbier, together with another WNP member, entered

connected with a ritual murder of a couple in Anderlecht (which was denounced by the WNP-ers for some time) is the

fence all the way from the dam5 • To top it all off, the suspected leader of the WNP, Paul Latinus, found dead on April 24, 1984, is suspended from telephone wires! Suicide, it was. A reckoning, some said: Latinus had missed his mouth and too much information about the organization and its members made public.

Clearing has never happened. Nor about the death of Latinus, nor about the organization itself. The contradictions piled always on. What did WNP really have in mind? The leaders told that the Third World War had in fact already begun and that theirs battle in that context had to be understood. The leaders revealed that

their battle was initially directed against the 'popovs', the KGBinfiltrants in the Belgian State Security and the NATO. Through the

stealing confidential documents would make it clear that the State Security is in fact a Gruyère cheese. Their actions had to lead to a thorough purification of these services.

However, it is known that Westland New Post around 1980 of the land came and was founded by hardening from the 'Front de la Jeunesse', affiliated with the European youth department of the World AntiCommunist League (WACL) 6. In 1981 the 'Front', which was about one

own para-military framework and, among other things, 'worked' for organizations such as Pro Vita, convicted of violating the laws on the

private militias. Both Marcel Barbier, Michel Libert, and Paul Latinus,

the founders of WNP, were members of this private militia. In a confidential note from the Belgian State Security, published in The newspaper 'De Morgen' on May 19, 1981, states among other things: 'There was

established that certain members of the CEPIC board in the past have cooperated with the publishing and editors of NEM, were part of the NEM clubs (the Front de la Jeunesse arose at the end of 1974 from these NEM clubs as a youth department; the NEM clubs were established around the far-right sheet

'Nouvel Europe Magazine', note vld author) or of the F.J. (Front the la Jeunesse) and maintained relations with board members or supporters of both latter groups. It is under

more: Jean Breydel, Secretary General of the CEPIC, Benoit de Bonvoisin, Treasurer of the CEPIC, ... Paul Vankerhoven, ... and Bernard Mercier.'The above-mentioned top frames of the former CEPIC were therefore directly linked to the extreme right. Baron Benoit de Bonvoisin was in addition by the 1980s

295

formed senate committee Wi jninckx – for whom the bill was intended and who initiated an official investigation into the application of the

legislation on private militias – unequivocally labeled as the financier of the extreme right and more specifically of the 'Front

de la Jeunesse'. The baron, also active in the archduke Otto van Habsburg's European organizations, denied and even filed a complaint against the

Administrator-General of State Security. That institution was completely infiltrated by KGB agents, the baron claimed. A well-known theme. The third world war is underway, that will also be the Archduke confirm. Maybe he is right. Why else there are very strange relationships of respected organizations if the CEPIC or Otto's European associations go to extreme right, military-oriented, downright criminal cores? Even stranger is that behind those organizations invariably mysterious knightships pop up which apparently form the mystical-religious upper frame and from which the ideologies are passed on. Screens behind screens ...

There is more. There is, if possible, even more mysterious knightship that confirms the above relationship patterns once again. She

forms a new, unknown link in the virtually inextricable tangle. When I based on quasi-secret material -the 'Ordre du Rouvre ', I wrote that that Order at the time concluded a' knight pact 'with two other knight orders. One is called the 'Militia Sanctae Mariae'. The other one calls himself 'Milice de Jésus-Christ' ...

Heretics

## MILITIA

## CHRISTI

In the 1981 memorandum of State Security, in addition to us already known old CEPIC figures, a so far unspoken one name mentioned: Bernard Mercier. He was a member of the management committee

from the CEPIC and from 1972 to 1976 secretary of the national President of the CEPIC, André Saint-Remy. Mercier stepped in 1982,

296

like so many others, to the PRL of Jean Gol and Louis Michel. Mercier is a good knowledge of Paul Vankerhoven. He is also a member of the Ligue Internationale de la Liberté, the Belgian wing of the World Anti-Communist League. He also has a seat together with Jacques Jonet, private secretary of Otto van Habsburg, in the very dark 'Société Internationale de Wilton Park ', where also one Jean Violet (from the ' Cercle Violet ') pops up. There

are indeed more ties between Mercier and the knights of the 'Ordre du Rouvre'7.

Bernard Mercier is becoming aware of the State Security bill also named as' one of the organizers of the transfer from Antwerp to the seat of the CEPIC in Brussels of one of the flight being neo-Nazi terrorist. This had to go through Mercier a property belonging to the Bonvoisin is transferred to the Ardennes. The German was intercepted by the State Security during the journey from Antwerp to Brussels."Mercier denied.

'De Morgen' wrote that it was the fugitive neo-Nazi terrorist Eckerhard Weil went and that 'there must be a file with the court.' In his book 'Operation State Security - the State Security and the WNP' leaves journalist René Haquin WNP executive member Michel Libert the word. Libert says that 'Paul Latinus is indeed the leader of Westland New Post was, but others stood above him had contact with abroad.' Among others Bernard Mercier is mentioned9 • Haquin later decides that Bernard Mercier every time reappears in all the big scandals of the extreme right and especially in the WNP file i0 • The journalist also publishes the results of a internal report of the Belgian State Security from May 1983. "According to this report," Haquin writes, "Mercier is the" Landers Depart Inspector "of WNP on behalf of a Chancellor of the Teutonic Order of Knights who is based in Cologne. It concerns the Order which was conducted in Belgium or is conducted by Karl De Lombaerde ... Strange ... The role of Mercier in all those affairs remains very unclear. Perhaps the following can explain some things. Mercier is especially 'Chevalier de Dévotion' in the 'Ordre de la Milice de Jésus-Christ', which then signed a cooperation agreement with the 'Ordre du Rouvre' and the 'Militia Sanctae Mariae'. This agreement meant that right forces found each other in their struggle for the restoration of Christian values in society. "Taking care of the salvation of souls through preaching". That was what the Spanish had Priest Dominicus (1170-1221) for eyes. Dominicus quickly gained support. Religious, laymen and priests joined the 'Ordo fratrum praedicatorum ', the 'Order of the preachers', or still, the

297

Dominicans. In 1203 Dominicus came into contact in southern France with the Albigensians, a people of heretics, who judged that the world is not ordained by God but by Satan. From that follows the badness of the human body. The soul, on the other hand, could continue a strictly ascetic way of life to its divine origin to be traced back, a theme that later makes a premium in the occult circles of the Martinists. Dominic's persuasiveness turned out to be not to pay the intended fruits and in 1209 Pope Innocent III (1198-1216) called Christianity a crusade against the Albigensians. Under the leadership of Simon de Montfort a 'milice sacrée', a 'holy militia', formed the ranks of the heretics prone to thinning out. A temporary victory. Pope Gregory IX (1227-1241) saw it with displeasure. The bishops, responsible for persecuting heretics, became increasingly indulgent. Something had to happen to that. That is why he appointed papal inquisitors, especially dominicans. He made them independent of the bishops and changed the inquisition to a papal group around 1230

institution, whose management would be in the hands of the Dominicans.

In 1236 there is for the first time knights of a militia of Jesus Christ, who derived their name from the 'Milice Sacrée', the army with which Simon de Montfort then fought against the Albigensians. Was not that crusade a corollary of Dominicus's failure to perform? The knights of the militia of Jesus Christ formed, as it were, the secular arm of the Order of the Preachers and had the primary task of implementing the ordinances of the Inquisition and of tracing the heretics.

When the cruel role of the inquisitors as a result of social changes in the 19th century was almost completely finished, the militia of Jesus Christ seemed to have become a superfluous institution. In 1871, however, it was decided to reactivate the militia and issue new statutes. Vincent Jandel, head of the Dominicans,

preached a 'pacifist crusade'. The mission of the militia would be from now on, the Christian values exist in society propagate. The current knights also see this as their task. To this end, the militia has departments in Belgium, the Netherlands, France and

French speaking Canada. The current grandmaster is Emmanuel Houdard de la Motte. Many priests and even bishops are part of the militia, which also counts noble figures in the ranks. Given the goals it is by no means surprising that the militia at the time an agreement with the 'Ordre du Rouvre' and the 'Militia Sanctae Mariae '. One enemy, one battle! What a past !.

298

## 11. The last story

The long expected spring leads me away. Finally. It started to see that I would meet knights until the end of my day, about knights, would write about knights. Lately I wake up regularly at night in a bizarre dream about men with swords. As the sun caresses the budding green, a farmer works his field. A Brabant steed draws parallel shallow ditches in which potatoes are carefully planted. Peace. A annual ritual. Rituals!

I realize it. The puzzle is far from complete. Many questions remain unanswered. I have entered the arena of the contemporary world of knights. This has led to unexpected adventurous-looking scenes. It was an adventure of which I could not have the scope overlooked when I started. I have been bumped into very strange things,

on occult networks. Among the folkloric capes of some knights, there was a lot to hide. The ones play the game worthy and in all honesty. Others have something else on it eye. Power and influence. Christian Europe is – even now – defended with the sword. The ambitions of an archduke ... I have touched on invisible forces. I have the tactics of the 'Mouvances discovered. The reader can judge. I have played dangerous games. The warnings from higher circles do not lie there ..

There too, some are looking in the direction that I have chosen.

A young bull brits behind me. That is also spring. I want to write one more story. It started in a Aalster monastery in the summer of 1978.  
299

## 12. Knights and scammers

### The vow

There is a welcome coolness in the monastery. Outside it is very hot.

A gentleman steps forward somewhat desperately but visibly moved. He kneels. 'In nomine patris et filii et spiritus sancti amen'. The seated

sixties, dressed in a black cloak with a large white Maltese cross, solemnly speaks these holy words. Standing in front of him the kneeling man. Don Kelinu Vella-Haber waits. The GrootPrior looks sternly, the sword loosely in hand.

The numerous public appearing closely watches. There is a solemn, almost lofty silence. The eminent attendees, among who the mayor of Aalst and Prince Bertrand de Merode, wait patient at the completion of the initiation rite. They have come from all over Europe: Danes, Swedes, French, Germans, Dutch, Engelsen. The knighthood beckons.

The kneeling man raises his head and looks at Don Kelinu Vella-Haber to. He can hardly control his tears. The man shakes his head and wrinkles his forehead. He has himself under control again.

Then he takes a document and reads with vibrating a loud voice, occasionally faltering: "True Christian faith, may God be a Witness that I swear in the service of Christ and the poor, the most important quality of a loyalty knight. As a member of this religious organization, I promise to be faithful

stay with the idols of the Sovereign Order of St. John of Jerusalem; use all my strength to contribute to her charisma, and to the protection and support that it offers, to fight against everything

301

is detrimental to its existence, without affecting the laws of my country

violate, never to act in violation of her dignity, but always to behave like a loyal knight of Christ, so as a convinced Christian and a man of honor. In the believe that Christ will reveal me his mercy in a special way, I affirm in all humility, love and respect in solidarity with each and devout Christian of any church, to work with by contributing to the promotion of a sustainable unity among the Christians, and to contribute to the unity of St. John through prayer and deed to the salvation of the Christian World. I will

to give my knighthood the splendor and true charity, mother and true



foundation of all virtues. I will do it on my body renowned Christ Maltese Cross with the eight points, so that I am permanently reminded of my religious oath that compels me connect in my heart to carry the Cross of Jesus Christ, the Cross that is exalted by the virtues of which it is a sign, so help me God.'

Don Kelinu Vella-Haber comes a step forward and taps softly with the sword on both shoulders of the kneeling man. "In nomine patris et filii et spiritus sancti amen," he mumbles fleetingly. The newborn knight stands straight and embraces the grand master. Then he goes

calmly and visibly satisfied back to his place. Others are coming now

turn. That afternoon, business leaders, politicians, doctors, engineers, are knighted in the Sovereign Order of Saint John of Jerusalem by her Great Prior, Don Kelinu Vella-Haber. Most among them their emotions are difficult to master.

Earlier, the attendees had attended an ecumenical worship service. As far as the Roman Catholic part is concerned, it was provided by an archbishop, specially flown from Rome for the occasion. When the archbishop Vella-Haber watched

he got rid of his ring and stole unnoticed. Thus the archbishop could not be held responsible in the name, if the whole affair be dubious. And that the matter was not completely pure pretty clear. There was not only a real prince present. There were also fake digs and fake doctors. Figures that are well known in judicial circles. Who is Don Kelinu Vella-Haber?

Princes, kings and emperors

The man who unmoved the knights in the monastery Aalst in the summer of 1978 and at the head of the 'Sovereign Order of St John or Jerusalem, Knights of Malta ', earned his first larkspurs in the Saint John's Order of Colonel Charles L. Thourot<sup>302</sup>

Pichel, the driving force of the Russian branch of the Maltese Knights.

Don Kelinu was in high company. After all, ThourotPichel did not claim to be the descendant of the 42nd grandmaster from the illustrious Order? That man, Philippe de Villiers de l'Isle Adam

(1521-1534), at the time distinguished himself in the struggle against the Turks.

The heroism of the ancestors ... it must have appealed to Vella-Haber.

At the end of the sixties, Vella-Haber met someone who once again attributed a special lineage to him. The

man claimed to be entitled to the throne of Aragon

and the Balearic Islands ... In full this gentleman represented himself as ' His Royal Highness Don Roberto 11 Paterno Castello di Carcaci Ayerbe-Aragona, Prince of Emmanuel, head of the Royal House from Aragon, l. Titles to unpack! Our Royal Highness supported his claims to a dark testament of King Jaime I (1213-1276) who had more than earned his spurs in the fight

against the musselmen and therefore firmly on the throne of it

then Principality of Aragon in north-eastern Spain. Spite all the trouble – the Paternos had gathered full bundles of evidence about their descent – the Highness could not convince the official authorities. Don Roberto's father was at the time condemned several times for accusations of false titles and because of fraud. Although not since the 15th century exists, however, Don Roberto did not consider himself Aragon's pretender to the throne continued to see. But Don Roberto's claims were apparently in the taste of certain circles. Don Kelinu Vella-Haber felt honored when he came from Don Roberto a ministerial position was assigned and the chief was appointed from it

'Maison Royale Civile d' Aragon '. What an honor! But tell yourself, what is a 'king' without knights or knighthoods? That is why Don founded Roberto are his orders, which have either never existed or have been around for a long time had been shut down. One of those extinct knightly orders, in which Don Roberto obviously observes the grandmaster, is the 'Ordine Dinastico Militare del Collare of Sant 'Agata dei Paterno'. That Order was founded around 1200 to fight the 'barbaric Islamic pirates' but dissolved shortly afterwards. 'Minister' Vella-Haber was promptly deputy and 'knight-great cross' of the rebuilt Order bombed. Things must have done well, because in a few years time the Order counted already 7,000 knights spread throughout the Western world. A strange world. And knights also bring money into the load ... Don Kelinu must, through his collaboration with Don Roberto de taste. What could be more beautiful than

303

to lead a knighthood yourself? What could be more glorious in this superficial world adjusted to materialism than the great priority of one of the greatest knights of all times, the Order of Saint John of Jerusalem? Various quarrels with Colonel Thourot-Pichel led to the inevitable. In 1971 Don Kelinu founded his own Order of Saint John. He immediately made pompous' baron Don Kelinu Vella-Haber, Marquis of Alaro, Aaltan and Erbeso ' to mention. His 'International Grand Priory' was established at Gzira the island of Malta and was chosen as the official name: 'Sovereign Order of Saint-John or Jerusalem, Knights of Malta '. Still another one worthy patron, preferably of royal blood. Which would make the case more credible. In fact, many problems could not yield that. In the international circuit of fake knight orders you will find more than enough fake princes and fake emperors. The choice ultimately fell on 'His Serene Highness Orlando Pietro Salvatore Serra, Prince of Kentoïphaï '. He called himself chef of the 'Sovereign House of Serra'. Serra? Help!

'His Serene Highness' also served as president-general of the

'Académie des Sciences de Rome', a link in an equally international circuit of fake academies and fake universities. The prince proclaimed without eyes or blush that his 'Academy' was founded by none other than the Roman prosaist, politician and philosopher Marcus Tullius Cicero in the year 64! That is why you at Orlando Serra the decoration 'Grand Collier de la Croix d'Or Marcus Tullius Cicero avec drapeau italien' can purchase. That may cost you a few thousand francs, depending on the size and the alloy of the gem. However, well-known personalities, such as the South African cardiac specialist Christian Barnard, receive free and unsolicited honorary diploma and related decorations

sent. Their names then serve as a signboard for 'ordinary' mortals' to convince the seriousness of the case. According to some sources, Serra succeeded in selling more than 5,000 awards in this way2 • The "Chief of the House of Serra" must do have a high opinion of themselves. In 1976 he applied for the Nobel Peace Prize, on a proposal, as he himself claimed, from the Swedish government.

The new-born marquis, Don Kellin Vella-Haber, was therefore wrong in obscure, but commercially oriented company. Row even ticked another 'tsarevich' on the head. How about the following titles: "His

Imperial and Royal Highness Grand Duke Dimitri of Russia, Prince of the Throne of the National Church of India and of the Throne of the Jacobite Orthodox Church of Antioch, Grand Master of the Imperial Sovereign Muscovite Order of Saint George and  
304

Rector-Magnificus of the Imperial Academy of St. Cyril's'3.  
You just stay!  
Vanity and mysticism

A curious world. There are hundreds of such knighthoods and fake academies or universities. You can become a knight or doctor in a discipline of your choice. Of course, against payment. To be

the gentlemen who lead such institutions, possessed by delusions? Are they sophisticated scammers? Do they really believe what they do to claim? How can those pseudo-emperors and pseudo-kings convince mature intelligent people? When I asked Pertinente questions to Ivo Suetens, a man who was international

Recognized as an authority on knighthoods, the Lakonics said: "people want to be duped, they have been duped for centuries, it has become a part of human nature."

Suetens then showed me his extensive collection of diplomas and decorations. "Fruit of years of correspondence," he said, "like me I want to laugh at once, I'll look at those rubbish '. A consolation for it

hard life? "That correspondence has given me a few wonderful diplomas from academies and universities that are only in the drawer of any agency."He conjured me a huge and luxurious certificate from a university in Hong Kong.

For his name, 'doctor in history' adorns. 'When inquiring at the

local police forces in Hong Kong found it to be so-called university did not even have a room. And I am not a doctor in history either! 'Suetens' explanation for the existence and the functioning of such matters? 'Vanity, a human trait through the centuries.' 'It all seems so hallucinatingly absurd to me. I can not understand it.

An intellectual, belonging to the Socialist Party, who was present at the ceremonial ceremony in the monastery at Aalst, declared to me the following: 'I have been knighted in the Order of St. John from Jerusalem of great-prior Vella-Haber, although I am an atheist and

do not feel any bond with any deity. But I also feel a need to experience a mysticism. I do not think so my friends atheists. The Masonic watches can not do me much offer. Mysticism and ritual. That's what it's about. I found it at the knighthood. It can seem ridiculous and I have to say, me dare not talk about it with anyone, even with my best friends. I had no idea what was going on behind the scenes of the Order. My actions were focused on what I felt

during the knighting. I was emotionally involved. Perhaps  
305

it was therefore that I could not look further. And I was not the only one.

I have seen progressives kneel before Vella-Haber. I feel now well taken at the nose. I did not know anything about the Order and Vella-Haber. I really thought it was the continuation of the once great and spiritual Order of Saint John went. There must also be serious orders. If they invite me, I will not hesitate."Mysticism is one

blurry understanding. Mysticism has to do with feelings in relation to the higher, however you want to define it. Mysticism has to do with knowledge of yourself. "God," said the man, "I am myself. But who am I?"

Samaritans

The solemn ceremony in the monastery in Aalst in the summer of 1978 on the one hand meant the confirmation of the existence of a core of knights around great-prior Vella-Haber. On the other hand, this meeting had to be the start of a well-organized Belgian department. In the winter of 1977 that ceremony was prepared. Then some twenty 'knights' established a legal framework for the Belgian department. In the form of a non-profit association, the 'Samaritans of Malta' saw the light of day. That would become the name for the organization of the Belgian 'knights'. As the 'real knights' fit – conform to the ancient tradition of the Order of Saint John of Jerusalem – they wanted, at least officially, to maintain a Christian, ecumenical, charitable service to the sick, the needy and the less fortunate'<sup>4</sup>.

Great plans were forged. One would set up emergency or emergency services for intervention in case of accidents and catastrophes; establish homes or residences for the disabled and the elderly;

building up an ambulance corps, and much more. Also on cultural The Order wanted to contribute its part. 'She aims to spread and promoting and stimulating national cultural policies. Indeed, great plans. Unfortunately, nothing was ever realized. But perhaps 'knighthood' – at least in this case only a mask, is not only reserved for the outside world, but also for and who knows mainly for their own conscience? Take now the driving force and chairman of the Belgian 'Samaritans', ' professor, professor, doctor, engineer, count Arthur Bogaerts. The fugitive count was arrested in 1985 and corrected court in Ghent for falsity in writing, compilation and the presumption of noble titles. A strange world. 'A few samples', wrote the newspaper ' Het Latest news'. 'In Italy Arthur succeeded in the title of' Graaf '

306

conquering and wearing it, he penetrated internationally to the highest circles. In England, for example, he lived the ball of the real queen. In France he did not just continue as nobleman, but also as an American professor. In Belgium, and especially in Ghent, Arthur preferred to be amorous. In exchange for being the countless party turned up several one-day rags generously for all costs made during trips with an unpaid Jaguar.'6 Someone who followed the rise of the Belgian 'Samaritans' very closely and was also present at the solemn knighting ceremony in Aalst explains: ' Arthur Bogaerts is not Count, neither doctor nor professor. He has received or purchased those titles all kinds of pseudo-universities in Belgium and abroad. But in certain circles these titles make a big impression! Bogaerts is a strong one personality. He is someone who gives himself an authority and convince people. He convinced me too. The charitable objectives of the Order really appealed to me. There is so much suffering already in the world. If the knighthood consisted in relieving the misery of the people, I wanted to become a knight. Later it turned out all the money was spent on meetings, awards, dinners, and more. Bogaerts also forged signatures for, for example, the publications in the Belgian Official Gazette. Incomprehensible. Because despite those shady practices, despite all that pressure, Bogaerts was a charming man, a man with a heart who really did something about for his suffering fellow man. If I have a problem case to do (I was then in the rescue circuit) where money a role, I only had to telephone him and within the extent of he supported financially. You could always, with good effect, to call upon him. He would always have helped you. But it it seems as if that 'good-will' had to be compensated. He measured himself added value. He felt blue blood flow into his veins.

He was from nobility. He was a count. Someone who from a throne the misery of the people wanted to enlighten. You also think that with politicians: they live and justify themselves through their service. Is Bogaerts mentally ill? He is certainly not a dangerous fool. Rather a logical product of our society, which balances between corruption and a rip-off on the one hand, and philanthropy and solidarity on the other. The looks like Bogaerts is the personification of those two poles. Is that contradictory, schizophrenic? I do not know. I can only conclude that our societal structures are still there ... Bogaerts wanted to belong to the elite. He had one with his charm convince real prince. It is evident that that prince, as a member of one of the most important and influential Catholic nobles

307

families in our country, would do a good job as a signboard. Bogaerts thus managed people with leading and responsible positions to glue in our society. He had his elite. With that Bogaerts obviously responded to a need. The knighthood focuses to people who hold a responsible position and thereby feel a need to be recognized become of the others. People from different political ideologies. Left or right, red or blue: they were fraternally waiting next to each other for the knight's blow. You did not believe your eyes if you were one weeping and deeply moved editor of a left-wing magazine saw the knight.'

The Belgian section of Vella-Habers Order of Saint John of Jerusalem, despite all noble intentions, did not have a long life. 'Count' Arthur Bogaerts could not continue to convince his 'knights'. And, as is said in chivalrous circles, the Order 'slumbered'. Not for long. At the end of November 1979 an airplane landed at Zaventem. On board: 'Marquis and Marquise Vella-Haber' ... A day in Brussels

In the 'Observer', the magazine of the 'Sovereign Order of St John of Jerusalem, Knights of Malta', of April 1980, Vella-Haber described his Brussels visit: 'In December (1979) we were in Brussels as guests from the Institut des Relations Diplomatiques of Belgium. The Institute cooperates with several other international orders and organizations. The purpose of our visit was multiple. In the first place we honored the invitation from the Institute and the opportunity and the pleasure to offer decorations to count van Huyneghem and Dr. Roger van de Kerckhove. Then we have meet some of our Knights from our former Benelux Priory, like Dr. Deneef and others. But our main goal was to give shape to our presence in Belgium through the formal establishment of a new Commandery under the direction of ZE Baron de Vanderberg Paul J. Cams, honorary president of the Institute for Diplomatic Relations and founder of the 'Paul J. Cams

Foundation'; the administrative tasks are in the capable hands from ZE de Graaf Emile Lucien van Huyneghem. During this visit was the International Grand-Prior accompanied by Marquess VellaHaber. Upon our arrival at the Brussels airport we were welcomed by HE de Graaf van Huyneghem, dr. Roger from the Kerckhove, ZE the BurggraafUrbain Dirix and ZE the Monseigneur Soubie, representative of ZE de Monsignor Yves-Olivier Contamin of France. It was quite late and we were moved to it

but the restaurant New Carlton served for dinner. On Saturday December 1st we spoke with ZE de Graaf van Huyneghem and Dr. R. van de Kerckhove and in the afternoon with ZE the Baron de Vanderberg Paul J. Cams. We also had the pleasure of HE Countess Bo-Ong Puoc and HE de Baroness Cams Pannecoeck Antonella. Meet. The annual Gala dinner of the Institute was held on Saturday evening. ZE was also the Ambassador of Senegal present. We had the pleasure to be old acquaintances of our Order meet as our confrator Knight Commander Roger Lièvre, our representative in France ... HE the Marchioness Vella-Haber received from ZE the Monsignor Soubie de Ordre de Notre-Dame du Mont Carmel offered. HE Mgr. Soubie is Spiritual Grand Master of the Order. She also received the Golden Rose of Friendship from HE de Baroness Cams Pannecoeck. The International Great Prior got the Order Chain and the Awards of the Brotherhood of the Holy Grail on behalf of ZE Baroness Dino di Stefano, who was absent. He also received the Ordre de Notre-Dame du Mont Carmel and the Honorable Mention of Merit and the Defense Medal. We also had the pleasure to welcome: our Countess Micheline Bo-Ong Puoc, Baroness Antonella Cams Pannecoeck, Dame Jacqueline-Marie Speeckaert, Dr. Jacques-André English, Mr. Yves-Julien Blanchard, Mr. Jacques-Odile Vanderhaeghe, Mr. Herman-Jos. Vlassenbroeck, and Mr. Simon Dams. , 7  
The new high society

There were quite a few awards, that evening of the first December in the luxurious restaurant-hotel 'New Carlton', owned by Paul Cams, alias 'His Excellency de Baron de Vanderberg Paul J. Cams'. Cams would from now on take on the heavy task Vella-Habers Order to conduct in Belgium. 'Count' Emile van Huyneghem, for his part, had to deal with the administrative burden. A fresh start. The gentlemen and ladies present undeniably belonged to a certain kind of Brussels high society. They had created them successfully, with success. This time VellaHaber had a real elite. An elite who could also appeal  
do important plans for important political allies  
to work out.

As the 'Samaritan' exploits of the former leader of the Belgian division of Vella-Habers Order, 'count' Arthur Bogaerts, the reader seems rather laughable, then the laughter will soon vanish.

For a good understanding, let us remember the knight's vow

are: "On the true Christian faith, may God witness it that I swear to stand at the service of Christ and the poor, the most important quality of a loyal knight. As a member of this religious organization, I promise to remain faithful to the ideals of the

Sovereign Order of St. John of Jerusalem; use all my strength to contribute to its appearance, and to the protection and the support that she offers, to fight against everything that detracts from her

existence, without violating the laws of my country, never to act in conflict with her dignity, but always to act as a faithful knight of Christ, thus as a convinced Christian and a man of honor.'

Business and politics

On October 28, 1981, barely two years after great-prior Vella-Haber the pleasure of meeting them was 'Dame' Jacqueline-Marie

Speeckaert and 'Master' Jacques-Odile Vanderhaeghe arrested and accused of tax fraud that would rise in the millions of Belgian francs. The arrest of the duo causes a whirlwind in the circles of the new Brussels high society, but also and

especially in certain political environments. Speeckaert and Vanderhaeghe

were the privileged business partners of Minister of is Paul Vanden Boeynants. Together with him they conducted important meat firms around the 'Boucheries Ghysels', named after the late husband Isidore Ghijssels of Jacqueline Speeckaert.

When Jacqueline Speeckaert became two days after her arrest released, she fled headlong to the island of Malta, far away from the Belgian tax authorities. You can not stay on that wonderful island

only 'great-prior' Vella-Haber. One of the main links in the chain of meat companies of Speeckaert, Vanderhaeghe and Vanden Boeynants has its home base. Jacqueline will be coming from February 1982

Speeckaert is the head of the Maltese 'Mediterranean Meat Company', a company that has been established since May 1981

is controlled by the Swiss company AG für Gastgewerbe.

It was this firm that was used by Paul Vanden Boeynants

8

to lead the Belgian tax authorities astray •

Via Speeckaert and Vanderhaeghe came the prosperous 'baron de Vanderberg Paul J. Cams' obviously in contact with the business and political environment around Paul Vanden Boeynants. The friendship between

Cams and the minister of state also paid for those last fruits.

After all, Cams wanted 'some tripe and compote' for the PSC greenhouse

around Vanden Boeynants.

Was it 'feeling'? Was it "common sense"? Or, it was business

310

'instinct'? Anyway, self-made man and leader of the Belgian knights of Vella-Habers Order Paul Cams resolutely chose a new course at the end of the seventies. From now on he would be 'New

Carlton 'open to the big liberal banging, who likes to see through



Cams organized celebrations came to cheer. In the 'New Carlton', however, was also talked about money needed to conduct a liberal policy in Belgium. PVV boss Willy De Clercq Billionaire-knight Paul Cams promptly accepted the PVV's so-called financial committee. The 'baron', a title that Cams had bought in the international circuit of fake knighthoods, there was friendship

with, among others, Kirschen partner and local PVV chairman Hilaire Beelen, the man who would later be the basis of the biggest fraud scandal in Belgian history. Beelen told: "I

had met him (Cams, note of the author) on that financially committee of the PVV, we sympathize with the same things, and we became friends, but that remained with temporary meetings and dinners. I only knew him as a good and honest man.'9 Honest? As early as 1979, Testaankoop, the members magazine of the Consumers Union, revealed that Cams' Medical Laboratory of Ganshoren charged an average of 25% on average, especially for blood analyzes. With the

managing medical laboratories is a lot of money. That had Cams well looked at that time. Especially if you systematically charge too much for the research. This way you can light up the NIHDI. You

can also, as the Order of Physicians discovered in the autumn of 1979, to have unnecessary analyzes carried out. Doctors were arrested.

month – against high commissions – to systematically implement regulations

writing for example blood analyzes. The 'patients' were then picked up by taxi at home and driven to Cams laboratories<sup>10</sup> • What

a luxury!

Only in 1983 did the true extent of the scam come to light. The judicial investigation created a gigantic fraudulent network. The RIZIV and the tax authorities were swindled for imaginative amounts. And what made it even more sensible: dozens of doctors circulated in the dark web that "knight" had Cams spun.

Why only in 1983? Then the court cleared a routine job.

Investigators went to the seats of Cams laboratories and watched there the accounting after, looking for traces of the murder of ... Death of a knight

November 14, 1983, around 8:30 PM. On the ground floor of his spacious villa at Sermonlaan 25 in Ganshoren, on a curve<sup>311</sup>

shoot of the gaudy basilica of Koekelberg, looks 'baron' Paul Cams television. The forty-three year old baroness Antonella CamsPannecoeck, a former beauty princess with whom Cams already living together for several years, looks at another television program in her room on the first floor. Suddenly she hears some dull pop. She runs out of the room, startled. From the stairwell on that The living room spends, she sees her life companion, bathing in it blood .. Y. The 'baron' was shot with three bullets, fired

from a heavy-duty revolver, a P.38. The weapon was from fired nearby, which caused the victim's face to show horrific mutilations. The investigators stood for it riddles. This was professional work. A bill? Strange that the electronic security system installed on and around the villa did not work exactly that night. A negligence? Or could the killer (s) count on help from 'inside'? The 'baroness' was questioned but put out of suspicion. She left to the Spanish luxury resort of Marbella, since the seventies renamed relaxation resort par excellence for the international jet set. Cams had bought a house a few years ago. The killer (s) were never found. Also about the motive the investigators were in the dark. However, it turned out that Cams had peculiar relationships. Not only did he have solid entrances at home and abroad in the gambling and casino world, where, as is known, the underworld and the rich class meet each other. Moreover, according to the weekly newspaper 'Pourquoi Pas?', Cams would have been in contact with members of the Service d'Action Civique (SAC), the private police of Charles De Gaulle who got out of hand 12 •

Strange relationships ...

The leader of the Belgian department of Vella-Habers Order of Saint John of Jerusalem was in a more than horrifying way to it come alive. The death of a knight ... 'of peace'! Because Paul Cams also led an international organization that is engaged with the distribution of peace prizes and with which Vella-Haber concluded a cooperation agreement. That organization is called 'Pax Mundi'. To its head is the 'Knights of peace' ...

312

The world traveler

"Please call me back in fourteen days," says Dirix, current chairman from 'Pax Mundi', 'I am just back from Spain and I am leaving a few days to Moscou.' World traveler 'Urbain Dirix is prepared to talk to me. Fourteen days later I dial the number of the chairman again. He still remembers our conversation. 'Yes I have little time now, but you come to the castle of Ordingen on Saturday. There is a meeting of the "Knights of Peace" there. Over there maybe we can talk.'  
The 'Knights of Peace'?  
"That is the knighthood of Pax Mundi. I see you in Ordingen.'  
Time to get my best suit out of the closet again.  
Sagittarius and lobsters

...  
@)  
..  
,

....

.

,..'

ACADEMY DIPLOMATIQUE DE LA PAIX  
I'RESIDENCE ET SECRETARI ....T GENERAL:  
24 AVENUE DE LA TOISON BY

1000BRUXELLES  
Ttl.02 / '11 .17.11.

On the parking at the side of the 19th-century castle of Ordingen, a district of Brustem near Sint-Truiden, adorn BMW's, Volvo's, Mercedes. Some show the badge CD. Interesting company, I suspect. The castle, built on an earlier fortress of the Teutonic Order, is beautiful. The whole domain, owned by the Beckers family - 'peculiar, stone-rich, but friendly people, you know, "a man told me the road early - is very well maintained. A standing reception awaits me in a drawing-room of the castle. Both  
313

on the antique cupboards as on the spacious fireplace adorn Teutoonse helmets, recalling the great past of this place. A few men in black with gold thread embroidered jackets on which countless medals and badges have been placed, parading alongside their in it long dressed, well-painted ladies. The helmets are inspected and touched. "That's how the Templars walked in," someone says wrongly. Some ladies nod unbelievably. I do not feel very comfortable. Fortunately a waiter offers me a glass of champagne. I have something like that in the hands. A small, stocky black figure suddenly steps up the middle of the salon and asks the attention: "My lords and ladies, excellencies, our chairman, Mr. Dirix, has been held up by traffic jams and will arrive later. Thank you.' Mr. Arthur Vreven, master of ceremonies for the evening, asks the gentlemen and ladies, the excellencies, already take place in the party room next to the salon. First the French and French guests led away, then the Dutch and finally the Flemish turn. Among those present also a Brit, a Dane and even a Dutch monseigneur, 'prince of the church', according to Vreven. The cleric, decked out in great dress, decorated with dozens of medals and insignia, pulls under applause, cigar in the mouth, the banquet hall within. Some time later I see the Monsignor, hidden behind one door, to count a packet of money notes out of an envelope, discreetly to him stopped by Vreven. What is that man doing here, I wonder.

That will be clear later.

The select company (I am counting sixty people) is provided with small snacks and white wine, awaiting the arrival of Chairman. A quintet plays alternately in the party room 19th-century music, polkas and syrupy evergreens. Public loves it. The record of the company would, by the way, later, against

the round sum of 400 francs, eager deduction. 'The album will always remind me this evening', says a woman next to me politely.

The master of ceremonies asks again the word. Vreven is one born entertainer, is not shy about a joke and takes occasionally his violin to assist the salon orchestra. 'Mesdames, Messieurs, My Damen and Gentlemen, Excellences, Excellency, may I introduce you, your peux vous introduire, les excellenees l'ambassador de Cameroun et l'ambassador de Cambodge, and our chairman, et notre président, Urbain Dirix.' Enthusiastic applause. The company is complete.

The party can start.

"All the great men in history were archers, think but to Napoleon, Mussolini, Louis IV, "a gentleman at the table says a little farther. He too is archer.

"But all the great artists were lobsters," replies a lady, "t

314

is strange." Indeed, she is a lobster. I do not decide in the to mix discussions.

Arthur Vreven takes place again for the microphone. Or the candidate knights and the candidate big ladies would like go to the room next door? About ten figures stand up and disappear behind Dirix, Vreven and the Monsignor in the reception room. Curious ones are promptly returned to their places. The waiters take advantage of the space that has been created around the glasses to refill. The discussions continue until Dirix, Vreven, the Monsignor and a number of 'jackets' solemnly enter the banquet hall and

set up in the front of the hall. Behind them is burning the open fireplace for the cosiness, I suspect, because it is not cold. The must be hot there. The gentlemen indeed, almost invisible, slide little by little forward.

The couple from Cameroon are brought in and set up for the dignitaries. The man and the woman are dressed with a long one

white coat on which the 'Pax Mundi' emblem adorns. They wait.

An almost shaved figure in a black embroidered with gold tunic ('made in Thailand', he tells me afterwards) takes place next to Dirix. He holds a sword in his hand. 'Man-of-the-world' Arthur Vreven reads the knightly vow. The candidates faithfully pledge to the knightly values, promise to help widows, orphans, oppressed, hungry, promise to fight in the service of the Christian faith. Then the lord comes forward with the sword. He mumbles some completely unintelligible phrases Italian - "adapted to the present, because the Order was arch-Catholic" - and saves with the flat of the sword on the shoulders of the candidates. 'That strokes reinforce the idea that the knight must seek happiness himself ',

the man tells me later. Congratulations are pronounced. Then returns the couple to the Monsignor who solemnly blesses the new knight and grandmother. All are knighted in this way. Some of them become visibly emotional and kneel, tears the eyes, for the Monsignor. They are extra spoiled because they are get another cross on the forehead. Also the lady, diagonally over me, is being kneaded. She unfolds the diploma that she is out of the hands from Dirix. It is confirmed that they are grand lady is in the 'Confraternita Universale del Cavalieri del Santo Grail 'and in the' Ordre Royal et Militaire de Saint-Géréon '. After the new-born knights and grandmates have re-occupied their places and are exuberantly congratulated by their table mates, the master of ceremonies Vreven takes the floor again. Finally the buffet is ready. There are several types of fish. Lake then sufficient. Self-service. So, as the excellencies, ladies and gentlemen

315

to go to the hall next to the reception room... During the the contacts are made. Our archer is clinging the gentleman from Cameroon. He does business there. Cameroon is not a backward country, it is beautiful, very hospitable people. Business cards be exchanged. There will be telephoning next week. A gentleman with a huge mustache makes propaganda for his, to himself claims, very solid company in restoration works. 'C'est de l'art, ne vous and doutez pass!'. Only now will it become clear to me how this spirit is composed. Doctors, engineers, company managers, notaries adorn the beautiful rooms of the castle. They prostitute themselves. Is this the intention of the operation? The chairman of 'Pax Mundi', great-prior of the 'Knights of the Peace ', great-priority of the' Confraternita Universale dei Cavalieri del Santo Graal ', great-prior of the' Ordre Royal et Militaire de SaintGéréon ', Urbain Dirix, clearly feels at home in this company. He shakes hands and knocks on shoulders. Ladies get a hand kiss. Dirix is the indisputable leader. It looks like he's this little world has created to be able to parade there. There is something artificial to the beau-monde stuff. The bloated mundane atmosphere tastes to counterfeiting. 'Gentlemen parading like god in the hinterland', shoot me suddenly within 13. In retrospect, by the way, I hear that the ambassadors themselves are not present, but rather high-ranking embassy staff with their eega's. Strange. I do not get Dirix. He is too busy with his guests. But the man with the black tunic is only hanging at the bar. 'I I am the bailiff of the Ordre Royal et Militaire de Saint-Géréon,

"he says  
proud, 'we are not big yet, but that will still happen. Only  
important people can become knights of our Order. They then  
acknowledge  
the claims of our emperor."Emperor? "Our grandmaster is Caspis von  
Schwaben, pretentious on the throne of Swabia."There remains  
for the time being. A Paris del, misted by the wine, the bailiff  
takes away from me. 'Oh, ma tête, mon bailli', she sighs.  
I decide to stop with the red wine that accompanies the banquet. I  
get it damn hard not to burst into laughter. Happy  
is master of ceremony Vreven still, which for the sake of the ladies  
and  
gentlemen, excellencies, announces that a giant cake, with  
inscription  
'San Gereone', ready to be tasted. The Monsignor now shoves the  
eternal cigar in his mouth, a little shaky to the  
hall. The wine has reached the brain. Apparently one is in a hurry.  
Yet  
Vreven celebrated during the delicious meal: 'Excellencies,  
ladies and gentlemen, our salon orchestra will bring two more songs.  
YOU  
then can the orchestra's record at the democratic price of 400 F  
buy, of course signed. A beautiful souvenir of this won316

that night. I thank the excellencies, ladies and gentlemen for them  
coming and hope to see you all again in six months. Thank you.'  
It's half past one. The fake person wants to continue. A number,  
including the Monsignor, say farewell to the dignitaries. I too  
decide to resign. At the entrance gate of the castle I am stopped by  
the head waiter. Or I already paid  
have got? Dirix and Vreven consult. I have to pay, they say.  
Well well. I am alone. Finally. I can laugh. What did this mean?  
all of them? An elite type Lyonsclub, as the bailiff told me?  
Knights of the twentieth century ...

Swab

A special man lives in the northern Italian province of Bergamo.  
Apparently in the tradition of Arlecchino and Brighella, the joke  
makers of the Commedia dell'arte, that special Bergamask subtly 'His  
Royal and Imperial Highness prince  
Giovanni Caspis von Schwaben '. He presents himself as a pretender  
to the throne of Swabia (Swabia), in the Middle Ages a duchy  
situated in South-West Germany.  
Before you join the impressive curriculum vitae of the  
Swabian Highness does too well, just this. Giovanni Caspis von  
Schwaben, the grandmaster of the 'Ordre Royal et Militaire de  
SaintGéréon', also sits on the honorary committee of the 'Académie  
Sainte-Irénée', an organization that has branches all over the  
Western world and sells diplomas in numerous disciplines. The  
honorary committee of that academy houses, besides 'bishops and  
patriarchs'  
besides still 'imperial heights'. Likewise our pretender on the  
throne of the Aztecs, Guillermo 111 the Grau-Moctezuma-Rifé, Vei-

Tlaotani del Anahuac is part of that honorary committee. What a world, what an emperor! But now, seriously: see document attached here.

317

## ITALY

SAI et R. Ie Prince Jean CASPIS the SOUABE. no. 29 septembre 1925.  
est

Ie fils de Dante Pierre et de Ines COLOMBI

Descendant d'Othon Ie Grand. Frederic Barberousse and Frederic 11  
von HOHENSTOFEN. iI est Chef de Nom d'Armes de la Maison Souveraine  
de Souabe.

Of course, all quotations quoted are officially of no nature  
value. They are delivered by the international circuit of nepridder  
orders, m: p academies and fake universities. 'His Swabian Highness'  
is, for example, honorary president of the ' Great China  
Arts College 'in Hong Kong, a college that is only in one or another  
desk drawer exists ... Fantasy has something inexhaustible. But the  
two last memberships are surprising, How is the 'Swabian Highness'  
for example in Otto van Habsburg's Pan-European  
Union right? This is serious. "Von Schwaben is an honored man,"  
someone told me, "he receives important in his residence in Bergamo  
people. His zeal for the installation of a Christian Europe opens  
doors. The prince has support.'

La vie and rase

Strange ... Prince von Schwaben, Marquis Vella-Haber, Prince Bourbon  
y de Bourbon (Grand Master of an Order of Saint Lazarus) 14, March

Docteur and  
Saint Pierre  
Impératrice.  
nombreuses

philosophie et théologie de I'Institut Philosophique e ~ Theologique  
de Lannion, licencié es lettres de l'Académie de Saône. Th ~ odora  
SAA et R. Ie Prince Jean CASPIS the SOUABE est titulaire de  
distinctions honorifiques parmi lesquelles nous citerons:

Grand-Maitre hereditary de l'Ordre Militaire et Royal de. Saint'C ;;  
ereon,, Grand  
Bailli de l'Ordre de la Croix de Jerusalem, Grand · Collier de.J ~  
stlce. the I ~ rdre  
the Saint.Lazare de Jerusalem, Grand · Croix de l'Ordre du Mente Dlp  
~ omatlque,  
de l'Ordre du Merite Eurafricain, Bailli Grand · Croix hereditary de  
l'Ordre de  
Saint Jean de Jerusalem.  
Rector Hereditaire de la Noble Academy Frederic 11, President  
honorary du

Great China Arts College the Hong Kong. de la Sociedad Mexicana de Arte y Ciencias Civitas, Senateur d'honneur de la Gesellschaft für Vermögensforschung de Vienne. il est également membre de Societes ~ avantes: Membre correspondant de l'Academie Brasileira de Ciencias Sociais e Politicas and Sao Paulo (Brasil). Academico Extraordinario de l'Academia de Estudios Americanos, Academicien d'honneur de l'Academia de Ciencias Humanas y Relaciones de la Republique Dominicaine. membre d'honneur du College. Heraldique de Buenos Aires, the Institut Historique et Geographique de Uruguay. professeur honoraire de la heraldique de l'Institut "Enrique Larreta" de Buenos Aires. Ses nombreuses activites and faveur d'une europe union, il valurent d'être nommé membre de droit de l'Union Pan europeenne Internationale. the Lau ~ anne (President: SAI and R. 0110 de Habsbourg) and Conseiller special aupres du Conseil Academique de l'Institut de Documentation et Etudes Europeennes du Mouvement pour les Etats-Unis d'Europe.

318

choose the Haro Union (the right hand of the prince): they all adorn the list of 'Academic Correspondents' from 'Pax Mundi', Academy of Diplomatie de la Paix '. 'Pax Mundi' was already in 1963

founded by the Italian baron Dino di Stefano, now deceased. At the end of the seventies baron de Vanderberg thought Paul J. Cams' time to take the lead. He it has an international reputation. He traveled the world around, wrote diplomas, sold CD license plates and shared 'peace prizes'. Because 'Pax Mundi' works for peace. It is remarkable that the vice presidency was then observed by Dominique Ponchardier, co-founder of the murderous Service d'Action Civique (SAC). Moreover, the former was also shown Franco minister, member of Habsburg's European political associations, Alfredo Sanchez-Bella, "to belong to the circle of intimates ...

Paul Cams was in a striking company. The peace prizes, or Dag Hammarskjöld prizes – to the in 1961 in a plane crash killed Swedish Secretary-General of the United Nations to people like the Zairean President Mobutu, the former Philippine president Marcos, the late Spanish dictator Franco, or to the figurehead of American ultra-conservatism, Claire Booth Luce ...

Especially in African and Asian countries, the in white cloaks cloaked peace apostles with great pomp and circumstance welcomed by official government deputies. The 'knights of the



peace 'there will be a treatment that will only become heads of state

319

awarded. They penetrate into the highest circles. That's what she delivers  
also more official and interesting titles. Paul Cams was consul of Senegal and current vice president Paul Nagels became consul in 1986 from Cameroon. Is that why?  
What is 'Pax Mundi'? The sun-drenched Gulden Vlieslaan looks black of the people. A missionary of the Moon sect is breaking me up my dream. Do I want to know the truth? Yes, of course. Or me maybe want to come to the Alsebergstraat where the sect is located? I feel it: I get angry. I will be Satan.  
The knight figures in the show window of the toy store halfway the Gulden Vlieslaan also have no mercy. Help! I see knights everywhere. To make matters worse, Dirix 'apartment appears  
situated on the corner of the 'Gulden Vlies'-laan and the 'Ridder's'straat. It will only happen to you. In the spacious hall of the spacious apartment Dirix 'sigh is immediately drawn to honor and fame. On the walls glitter diplomas and 'parchemins' of all kinds and colour. Left Dirix is honored in the 'Ordre du Mérite Eurafricain', on the right he is 'académicien' of one or another academy in Hong Kong. What is more, he turns out to be 'eridder' in the 'Ordre Souverain  
et Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem '. Impressive, if it were not. ..  
"I do not know exactly what that is all about," says Dirix, "but not is nice to get it." I plunge into a comfortable chair in the spacious, fully antique living room. Dirix 'wife comes m ~ pouring coffee. A lap dog is requested to be called bI  
'maman' to sit down. Now the big people are talking. Next to the living room is a huge desk. It is full of 'Pax Mundi' documents. 'I work on the affairs of the academy two hours a day', Dirix explains. The fifty-year-old Dirix - sometimes he reminds me to a Flemish bard - is just to talk, you notice that. A smooth boy, a mooiprater. A bon vivant. 'What do you want with all those millions? Save? For whom? I know better!"The chairman of 'Pax Mundi' is the prototype of the self-made man, the realizer of the 'Belgian dream'. At that time he worked as a journalist  
for pulp-sheets like Kwik, Sunday news ... What a rise. 'Which was a very nice job. I have been able to travel the world, have made contacts with honored leaders and gangsters. I dared everything.  
I have dealt with things that shocked other journalists.' That way he ended up in the strange world of would-be emperors and kings. "His Highness" von Schwaben made him honorable to 'Viscount Urbain Dirix de la Rivière'. "Then Paul Cams his baron title, which he bought from von Schwaben, officially

wanted  
320

registered in Brussels, this was refused. Then I got suspicious. Von Schwaben is not recognized.'

Dirix 'hobbyhorse is of course' Pax Mundi ', the organization he is since 1981 with flair leads, after thorough disagreement with Paul Cams. That

after all, wanted to 'draw everything to themselves, the laureates themselves

appoint prizes and establish the headquarters in his New Carlton. We have opposed that and have succeeded in doing so.'

It goes without saying that not everyone just goes to the ranks of the

peace apostles is allowed. According to a brochure from the 1985 Academy, the members of the management board pay an annual contribution of 150,000 BF, the 'membres correspondants' 25,000 F, the

'membres sympathisants' 5,000 BF and the 'membres méritants' 100,000 BF. Not a little ... How do you get the people that far?

Perhaps

has everything to do with the 'honorary committees' of Pax Mundi.

Ambassadors include mostly Asian and African states. Dirix wrote many embassies in Brussels with the question of whether the gentlemen member

wanted to become part of the 'Comité International d'Honneur' of the Academy. Many responded positively, according to the correspondence which I have. Only the ambassador of the Soviet Union

Brussels - suspicious as always? - asked questions about the academy's peace activities 15 • With such a signboard you are of course standing

strong. Moreover, there is also the 'Comité de patronage d'Honneur', in which even a few Belgian government ministers wanted to reside.

Also

they felt honored, without being aware of it

ups and downs of the Academy.

'Look', says Dirix, 'Pax Mundi is a nice organization, she works hard

for peace. Black or white, blue or red, what does it matter? We are all people. That's what it's about. The Academy has nothing to do with politics. I remember those two journalists from De Morgen. They told me that my academy is extreme right because at that time prizes were awarded to Mobutu,

Marcos and Franco. Stupid, they have committed a huge flare with that. They even wrote that in the newspaper! I would supposedly being involved in an extreme right-wing plot! What can politics do I care? Nothing! I do not have a party card, I'm not even going to vote!

Of course I am anti-communist, because I am against any dictatorship.

When I told the guys from De Morgen that we also handed out prizes to people like Nobel laureate Sean Mac Bride, peace fighter Bernard Benson, singer Harry Belafonte, the French Masereel Center, even Bob Geldof and Nelson Mandela, they wrote

soon that Pax Mundi since my arrival a 180 degree turn  
had made!, 16  
However, 'Pax Mundi' is not officially recognized in Belgium. Then  
321

Dirix introduced the Pax Mundi file to the Ministry of Justice with  
a view to being recognized as an 'international organization' (that  
is regulated by Royal Decree and therefore means a guarantee by the  
king) the advice was downright negative. It seems  
it is as if 'Pax Mundi' wants to compete with the 'United  
Nations'. Is the deployment of the peace apostles only motivated by  
them  
philanthropic feelings? I think that is strong. Is it about  
standing, finding it self-important? 'You must not find anything  
behind it',  
says Dirix, 'just like any other association, Pax Mundi is also a  
species  
service club. That comes with it. You unite with other people and  
this creates contacts. For example, one of our members  
builds turbines. Well, we have given such a turbine to Thailand and  
Cameroon. And that's how our member gets orders,  
because those countries obviously need more. We help each other.'  
This is how 'Pax Mundi' creates trade relations. Simple and simple.  
That was already noticed during the knighting ceremony in the  
castle of Ordingen. The organization will certainly open commercial  
roads to developing countries. The contacts are paved with  
peace prices. Does the attraction of the Academy lie there?  
Ingenious!

~

~

..a  
!  
..i

,  
c

ID

~

~

b

::

.~

: §.

g

.!l

g.~

.~

::;

1

~

§

g

~

.~

: c

.~

.!l

.'; •

E

0

,

~

,

!

~

~

~ E

<

~

~

~

r ---

.!l

..

c

t

~

""

,

~

~

i

p

,  
]

~

s ---

already

~

]

~

~

.~

~

1

~

Some letters:

~

~

~  
!: ~  
~ i?  
g.HC '"0

~

R

.

;;  
~

i ~ . .. i  
.J  
"  
. "  
3 ~  
. .  
IJ  
-1l

..

il

~

id

.~.!!li  
" " " "

i  
=  
~

. & I

~

<ON ...

0

~

~

~.!!

.;

•

: ~ You

'Pi' "> • IQ

~

~

til

'tl ~ o <Co

eo ~

~ ~ "; '8

@

~~

-0

-0

~

~ 3 '

Q

"li

~

~~

~

• c

'"0

~

~

~

.!l

I

~ i

~ E

t ~

~ g "

/.

~

~

~

~:

~ iJ,

• 5: 1c

· E :: § ~ ~ · u.

.'. 3 ~

-. ~ E

it:

~

B ~

~

~~

~

ä ~ f:

.8 •

6-

~~

';' "

~~

"c

~~

.: 1

-UHc

o •



g 1'J

~~

~ = ~  
.]~

~ k§

i AI, ...

322

323

Interludium I

) 'Imbossode d') 'Ilgérie

ë ;; ~ J ~

: Sru ~ e "es

J;. U1I.

.) .. 0 = .--.

AMBASSADE

AÊPUBL.IQUE OE COAÉE

Bruxelles, Ie

, 6 juillet 1985.

Monsieur Ie résident,  
J'ai l'honneur d'accuser bonne réception de votre  
lettre du 1) juillet. 1985, et de

valls

faire savoir que c I est avec

un réel plaisir que j 'accepte de faire partie du Comité  
International d'honneur de l' Académie de la. Paix.  
Je valls remercie pour l'honneur que valls me faites  
et m 'associe entièrement aux efforts ;; déployés par l 'Académie  
de

The imagination of the human species is enormous. I had that  
all through. Where this story leads to. .. I remain of one surprise  
fall into the other. But do not let the stacks run too fast and the  
place pieces of the puzzle one by one on the table. It becomes a

stranger  
print.

Through great-prior marquis Vella-Haber I ended up at 'Pax Mundi'. Especially the enigmatic self-made one, Paul Cams and Urbain Dirix were central. In between, I enjoyed the 'Imperial' and 'Royal' spheres. When I read how Vella-Haber in 1979

landed at Zaventem and was festively received afterwards to the New Carlton of Paul Cams, I was very clear. The pseudo-stuff has a solid international basis. VellaHaber then confirmed the relationships with 'Pax Mundi' and also with others academies, institutes and knighthoods. The gentlemen are successful and whole

some fingers in the porridge of certain power circuits. That struck me

most of all. And ... it would continue to amaze me.

Vella-Haber appointed Paul Cams in 1979 as head of the Belgian section of 'his' 'Order of Saint John of Jerusalem'. Administrative assistant then became 'Count Emile van Hilynégem, a man which was also present at the monastery in Aalst when Vella Haber made a first attempt to launch his Order in Belgium.

He was also co-founder of Arthur Bogaerts 'Samaritans Malta', the organization that had to unite the Belgian knights.

'Count' Emile van Huynégem, however, is primarily the driving force behind the 'Institut des Relations Diplomatiques', the organization that Vella-Haber

1979, and which, like 'Pax Mundi', awards prizes.

Who is 'count' Emile van Huynégem?

la Paix in the promouvoir l'entente ent les peuples.  
Je valls prie d'agréer, Monsieur le Président,  
l'assurance de ma très haute considération.

J ~.  
("~~ h ~,  
:

(

..

Chtulg 'Sup SHIN  
Ambassador

Dr. HC Dirix URBAIN  
Président de l 'Académie Diplomatique  
de la Paix,

Avenue de la Taiaa DI Or, 24  
1050 - BRUXELLES

324

325

## De Paltsgraaf

In the Belgian province of East Flanders, at the edges of the Dender and at the foot of the Flemish Ardennes, lies the town of Geraardsbergen. A historic town. You can see that in the age-old buildings, testify to a great past. In the thirteenth and fourteenth century Geraardsbergen was the closing point of the Dender valley even one of the most important strategic cities of Flanders.

The town was founded between 1068 and 1070 by Baudouin VI, count of Flanders and Hainaut (ca. 1039-1070). At least, that is how it is written in the history books. Historians can sometimes be wrong. That is what Emile Van Huynegem thinks. He claims to be the direct descendant of 'count Gerard van Hunnegem, founder of the city of Geraardsbergen in 1068'<sup>17</sup>. Van Huynegem's roots also appear to be much deeper. He also calls himself 'palatine'. The palace was the residences of the Frankish and medieval German kings. Those residences also served as courts. The senior officials were initially called 'palatine graves'. What a pedigree! It will only happen to you. The could not fail to mention whether the 'palatine' born in 1934 was born

far and wide overloaded with all kinds of honorable honors, a man worthy of his rank. Too many to mention. After all a timid attempt: 'Great chancellor of the Ordre Equestre du Lion Impérial, Great Cross in the Order of Hereditary Nobility, the Order of the Eight Morality of Great China and World, Great Neck Chain of Justice in the Ordre Royal et Militaire de SaintGéréon, the Ordre de la Paix, the Order of Merit Belgo-Hispanique, commander of the Ordre du Mérite Juridique, commander of the Ordre Dynastique de Saint-Sava de Serbie, Justice-knight of the Ordre Souverain et Militaire Angélique Constantinien de SaintGeorge, Justice-knight of the Ordre de Malte (Great Prize of Saint-Trinité de Villegieu), Great Chancellor of the Ordre Noble et Hospitalier de Notre-Dame du Limal, Dr.hc World University Hong Kong, Belgian president of the Academia de Ciencias Huma<sup>326</sup>

nisticas y Relaciones (Dominican Republic)."I ~ and so on. Obviously, all those distinctions do nothing at all for, and they sprouted from the imaginative brains of individuals. Or, as professor Jonathan Riley-Smith of London University, specialist in medieval knighthoods, put it so prosaically: "Once you look closely at those fantasy orders, you discover that many of their members live in a fantasy world."<sup>19</sup> But what if that fantasy world becomes hard reality?

When 'marquis' Vella-Haber that first December of the year 1979 the banquet in the New Carlton of Paul Cams brightened up, was 'paltsgraaf' of Huynegem also a member of 'Pax Mundi'. In return, ~ams and Dirix could perform venerable functions in their own creation of the 'paltsgraaf', the 'Institut des Relations Diplomatiques'

(IRD). Cams even became 'president of committee d'Honneur Européen' from the IRD. The high guest of that evening, Marquis Vella-Haber, took care of the Maltese relations as 'national president'. Another

well-known, 'His Highness' Caspiss von Schwaben swung the contacts in Italy. In short, via 'bishops', 'digging', 'princes', 'komnige ~ and keizers' (of course in exile) Van Huynegem secured Zich of a global network of relations. In Belgium he had the contacts tightened with the 'Association Belgo-Hispanique' v ~ n S ~ lvère Lebon, by whom he was included in the 'Ordre du Mérite Belgo-Hispamique'. Lebon IS among other Belgian delegates. ~ From the Az-eek 'emperor' Moctezuma, for whom Van Huynegem In fact, it did not hide any guilt or banks. Despite the dubious, albeit majestic, network of the 'Paltsgraaf', he sometimes succeeded in penetrating to – real – higher circles. In his 'Annuaire de l'IRD' of 1979 is a remarkable photo printed. This shows how the late Prince Charles of Belgium gets the diploma of Honorary Member of the IRD from the hands of Van Huynegem blocked. A photo to unpack, of course. But that is not everything. Members of the 'Honorary Committee' are, according to the same edition: the early American president Jimmy Carter and the current French Prime Minister Jacques Chirac. To those high circles, the 'palatine' wants and there is the IRD founded in 1974. 'Serving as a mediator between embassies, consulates of international and national organizations, and thus improving contacts This is the case in the countries and regions where they are represented, as stated in the statutes<sup>21</sup> • A noble objective. In front of the good course of events also became the 'Ordre du Mérite' at the same time Diplomatique 'established. Who would not bother to obtain the following titles: 'knight, officer, commander, great officer, great.,? E' k ruIS. and address: Leemansplaats 3, in Ixelles. It will be a lot of effort 327

By the way, it does not cost if you happen to be at one or another embassy works. Just a few cents. A man who used to be with the 'palsgraaf' has raised, told me: 'Van Huynegem whispered to me once during one of his banquets: "there are 365 days in a year and there are almost 365 countries, so almost one national holiday per day. The So it comes down to finding a system every day of the year to invite and then to award medals ". "Some of that medals cost 20,000 francs the piece. Master of the universe

One of the most wonderful relations of Van Huynegem is undoubtedly his Sicilian correspondent, 'Monseigneur' Victor Ivan Busà I. The 'Monseigneur' is a key figure in this remarkable world. That will soon turn out. I invite the reader to be calm continue to read and next statement – you do not have to stand up:

'PATRIARCHATE OF DANTZIG AND THE WESTERSE  
AND ORIENTAL CATHOLIC APOSTOLIC CHURCHES  
FROM THE DIASPORA.

Holy Catholic Apostolic Primitive Church of Antioch

We

VIKTOR IVAN I BUSA

by the grace of God

Metropolitan Archbishop of Bielastock and of the Holy Orthodox  
Church, Patriarch of Dantzig and of the Western and Oriental  
Catholic Apostolic Churches of the Diaspora. World Patriarch  
of the Orthodox Patriarchates of America, Ecumenical Patriarch of  
the Holy City, Patriarch of the Belarusians of Poland,  
328

Prince of the Holy Roman-Byzantine Empire, Prince of Samarkande,  
Prince of Palikastro, Prince Swabia of Lax, Duke of  
Burgundy, Duke of San Ibiza, Duke of Potar, Duke of San  
Andrea, Marquis of Tozhok, Marquis of Dragonera, Count of AIlonsk,  
Baron of Kiev, Lord of all the Russian countries and of the  
Mongolian and Tartar Far East.

By virtue of Our Sovereign and Apostolic privileges that us  
due to apostolic succession, Our transferred since  
Apostle Saint Peter, First Patriarch of the Holy City of Antioch  
in the year 38 of Our Lord Jesus Christ, and by virtue of the  
rights acquired through legitimate fons honorum and by Saint  
Canonical Dispensation of the Universal, Traditional and Orthodox  
Catholic Church, WE HAVE DECIDED TO ORDER AND REGULATE THE Royal and  
Imperial title

of SOEVEREINE PRINCE AND ARMS WORKER OF THE  
ROYAL AND EMPERORAL FEODAAL GERMAANS HOUSE  
F OR ALL WHOLE SWABS AND STYRIES ipso jure

Our beloved Cousin and Brother in Christ HIS ROYAL  
AND IMPERIAL HIGHNESS PRINS GIOVANNI GIUSSEPPECASPIS.

By Decree No. 3264 of 24 February 1978 of the Secretary of State for  
California, confirmed by the Decree of the Secretary of State of the  
United States, Mr. Cyrus Vance, dated 6 April  
1978, the above-mentioned Prince and his Royal House of Swabians are  
legally recognized.

For Our current ordinance to be known everywhere and forever  
We have prepared this Holy Patriarchal Bul and registered under the  
number 0101-b of the Golden Book of the Nobility  
of the Palace of the Holy Orthodox Church.

Done at Palermo, Sicily, in the Church of Our Father, on the thirty-  
first of the month of May in the year of domino nineteen hundred  
sixty-eight.

Viktor Ivan I Busà.'22

This happened, our 'Monseigneur' had to agree  
head of state. If no suitable job is free,  
you have to make one yourself, thought Busà I. And so it happened.  
Dantzig,  
currently Gdansk, is a port city in Poland, located on the East329

sea. After the first world war, Gdansk recovered, just like

centuries ago,  
the status of 'free city', under the supervision of the League of Nations. In  
In 1939, Hitler annexed the city. After the fall of the Führerwerd  
Gdansk  
definitively transferred to Poland. The people of Gdansk will  
what else have to do with the head than to question that decision, I  
suspect. Busà I as 'President of the Republic of Dantzig'  
it ensures that history and future are guarded.

Also nice is Busà's curriculum vitae from 1983:

"His Bliss Viktor Ivan Busà was born in Palermo, Sicily. He is a  
sculptor, archaeologist, palaeontologist, critic, historian and  
specialist in international politics. In 1966 he received the prize  
José Cardueci for poetry, and was candidate for the Nobel Prize for  
Literature for his invention of mosaic poetry. After obtaining  
several doctorates and academic degrees, he was appointed President  
of the Republic of Dantzig and leader of her  
International Government, which, by virtue of its activities as  
Statesman and his great political and diplomatic value. His Bliss  
Vittorio Busà is also President of  
the World Parliament for Security and Peace (inter-governmental  
organization registered with the Secretary-General of  
the UNO). He has received a series of awards from several foreign  
governments, such as the Admiral's title  
State of Alabama (USA), under governor Wallace, and of Colonel  
adjutant of the State of Georgia (USA), under governor Jimmy  
Carter. He is also Honorary Citizen of the American States of  
Georgia, Nebraska and Okiahorna. As an author has His Bliss  
a series of literary, artistic, scientific and political works  
published that elicited praising comments to critics and audiences.  
He was received for his enormous literary and artistic oeuvre  
in more than 190 Universities, Cultural and Diplomatic Institutions.  
His Bliss Viktor I Ivan Busà is Orthodoxks A ~ rtsbis  
shovel and World Patriarch of the Orthodoxks Churches of Ame-  
ka: .en

Ecumenical Great Prior of the Pious Covenant of Youth  
Churches. His Beatitude is also Patriarch of Dantzig and of  
all Orthodoxks Diaspora in the world ...'23

Madness? Madness! And if that was not enough, Busà got up  
a beautiful day also 'His Royal Highness Timour 11. Great Khan of  
all Tartar and Mongolia.

If you read all this carefully and let it penetrate, you must  
inevitably come to the startling conclusion: the current kings and

Presidents can be surprised, because Busà I seems to be master of it  
the world. And indeed, the 'Monseigneur' is, like his curriculum  
it mentions, chairman of the 'World Parliament for Peace and  
Safety ', a global super-organization that ensures it  
that our earth will be spared from wars and conflicts. A  
world government! You just have to think about it. Busà's world  
parliament sells identity cards, diplomatic passports and gives  
even stamps out. Article 10 of the Constitution of the World  
Parliament says: "All members accredited to the World Parliament for  
Security and Peace are entitled to diplomatic immunity, such as

follows from the International Agreements. The same benefits are also awarded to the national deputies of the World Parliament. 24 And whether you believe it or not, those false passports open doors. That will be clear later. It is, of course, few given to be at the core of Busà's world parliament. The following Belgian people were nevertheless deemed worthy to act as 'political advisers' of Busà's creation: 'paltsgraaf Emile Van Huynegem and the Paul Cams murdered in 1983. NV Fantastisch

So what? This is already too fantastic. Who is kicking in now? Et his proofs about that such diplomatic passports with success be exploited by, for example, information agents or even gangsters. Ex-SAC agent Patrice Chairhoff tells in his book how the SAC used fake passports and fake press cards that were issued by another Belgian (ex-?) employee of Busà I, Pierre Pasleau. He calls himself 'Archevêque Métropolitain de Tongres' and tries to prove his sublimity on the basis of a four pages long curriculum vitae full of false titles<sup>25</sup> • Another ex-SAC agent, Gilbert Lecavelier, printed in his book examples of those false papers<sup>26</sup> • French-speaking Brussels weekly 'Pourquoi Pas?' reported that Pasleau's trade via French SAC agents were put on big money and that it was \

330

331

~ -----  
----- ~!

American 'Bureau of Narcotics and Dangerous Drugs' such False papers had been found in suspects of heroin traffic<sup>27</sup> • Around 1980, Pasleau set up the 'Service Européen d'Information Ministérielle et Parlementaire' (SEIMP). You could be international buy press cards, diplomatic passports, CD badges for cars, university diplomas or noble titles 28. In December 1982 became Pasleau's deputy for Lyon (Dominique Ianetta) however, arrested by the French police with his false papers. If you it now believes or not, such false passports open doors and ... borders.  
Interludium II

On the photos from a brochure of the 'Institut des Relations Diplomatiques' you can see how Emile Van Huynegem distributes in full the 'Prix International des Relations Diplomatiques 1980' to civil servants. as the ambassadors of Egypt, Senegal and Mauritius. Van Huynegem is assisted by an old acquaintance, Dr. Roger Van Rossum, high dignitary of the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean Baptiste'. From Rossum was then director of the IRD. Around 1981 reported another figure at the prestigious institute. He soon became a

director and deputy. His name: Francis Dessart. In April 1983 Van Huynegem and Dessart went to Tripoli for their prize to reach out to Colonel Gaddafi because it is the Libyan embassies turned into 'people's offices'<sup>29</sup>. The colonel must have been happy with the unexpected attention. Unexpected? Maybe not, because Dessarts contacts reach far, very far ... The mystery

Francis Dessart: considered by some to be a "mole" of it East in the lap of right-wing movements in Belgium. 'You can read that in' *Surveys et Réportages*, a quarterly magazine, patronized by Aldo Mungo, a man who at least around 1978 was very closely involved in the European associations of archduke Otto van Habsburg<sup>30</sup>. Perhaps ... 'Dessart is an agent of some Western intelligence service, infiltrated in leftist movements', told me people from leftist circles. Perhaps ... This already suggests. Francis Dessart is without a doubt a strange figure, a man who succeeds both in left and right on the right, and this sometimes at the same time, meritorious. I sits with hands in her hair for a mountain of documentation material.

332

I can not solve the riddle. When I asked him for an explanation about a knighthood and a number of organizations of which he is a member, he answered me: 'What you are doing, intrigues me ... If you want clarification about the Order, write to its commander, that makes more sense. I'm too busy. As far as my functions are concerned, it should certainly not be mentioned in your book on knighthood. They have nothing special about the body.' Short and clear.

Conversations with other people also yielded few tangible things on. The mystery became ever greater. And yet the unveiling of the mystery Dessart must be particularly interesting. If you the quasi-innumerable filiaties and activities of Dessart – who became Protestant chaplain, journalist, professor, commander and much mentions more – in addition to each other, you come to very remarkable observations. One problem creates the other. How do I manage the

to clear information mountain from trivialities? What is important and what

not? What do I have to do with those intertwined facts? I have to I agree with the fact that many in the realm of the Knights story will remain unwritten.

At the end of the sixties and the beginning of the seventies Francis Dessart clearly took a left-wing course. He militated circles of conscientious objectors and openly supported African and Arab liberation movements<sup>32</sup>. The interests he had then for the African and Arab political situation, by the way continue to determine his career. In the mid-seventies he became editor of the magazine '*Demain le Monde*', a publication of the 'Center National de Coopération au Développement' (CNCD), the French-speaking counterpart of the National Center for



Development cooperation (NCOS), organizer of the well-known 11.11.11. actions.

The 11. 11. 11. Actions received quite a headwind around 1977 far-right corner. Especially the circles around the extreme right magazine 'Nouvel Europe Magazine' (NEM), around which the private militia 'Front de la Jeunesse' turned, had quite a bit of criticism. The CNCD

would be involved in arms trade with Third World countries, would forge plots for the benefit of communist liberation movements in Third World countries, and help Chilean refugees. That 'Nouvel Europe Magazine' defended dictator Pinochet was obvious. The CNCD got a visit from it the 'Front de la Jeunesse'. 'Animal friends' militants of the 'Front' left a bunch of white mice in the premises of the CNCD free course. But NEM went even further. The magazine also picked out with stories about the private life of some CNCD members<sup>33</sup>. The it became clear that the CNCD had been infiltrated by Mos<sup>333</sup>

''  
i 'i

cold. And what appears after all these years? The then employee of the CNCD, Francis Dessart, was already a member of the Committee in 1976

Exécutif of the 'Hongrie' Committee '56 -'76 ', which also includes Emile Lecerf

was the head editor of Nouvel Europe Magazine! Moreover, both gentlemen were in special company: Florimond Damman and Ernest Tottosy, both involved in the European movements of archduke Otto van Habsburg, and also Jacques Borsu, founder-chairman of the Nazi-inspired 'European Party' 'militating for the European party is to serve Europe with "honor and trouW "., 34 By the way, Etienne Verhoeyen and Frank Uytterhaegen mention in their book 'The lobster with the black claws' that the European Party of Borsu training camps in the Ardennes organized together with the Flemish Militant Order (VMO) 35. The 'Hongrie' Committee '56 -'76 'was mainly aimed at spreading anti-communist propaganda in response to the bloody repression by the Soviets of the Hungarian people's uprising in 1956. That this anti-Communist propaganda still has other, even neo-Nazi, interests was clear. There were certain members of it the 'Comité Exécutif' guarantees.

Another member of the 'Comité Exécutif van het' Comité Hongrie '56 ~ '76 'was Bernard Mercier, knight of the 'Milice de JésusChrist '. In 1976 it was also the basis of 'Les Amitiés Arabes'<sup>36</sup>, an association that worked for the Arab cause. Until 1981 was Francis Dessart is the manager. Secretary General was Jean Dagonnier, who knew Dessart well at the CN CD, and who was also an editor

at 'Demain le Monde'. But Jean Dagonnier still had other interests. He was - according to Frédéric Laurent in his book 'l'Orchester Noir'<sup>37</sup> - a Belgian correspondent of 'Aginter-Presse ',

an annex of the former Portuguese P.I.D.E., the private police dictator Salazar. 'Aginter-Press' served as a spying agency, as a mercenary and terrorist recruitment agency and was known as fascist international. Jean Dagonnier stated Frédéric Laurent that he had been infiltrated as an ex-member of the SRR (Service de Renseignement de la Résistance) in Aginter-Press for account of a resistance movement<sup>38</sup>. Another contact person from the former Aginter-Press, Laurent writes, was Jean Thiriart, one man working with Emile Lecerf from *Nouvel Europe Magazine* the cradle was 'Jeune Europe', from which many right-wing militants emerged <sup>39</sup>. Aginter-Press accused the group of Jean Thiriart later to be affiliated with information services from Arabic countries. Intelligence services from Arab countries? Both Jean Dagonnier as Francis Dessart have good contacts in Arab countries. Coincidence? Interestingly, Dessart in 1983 the 334

prize of the 'Institut des Relations Diplomatiques' was handed out Colonel Gaddafi.

Frédéric Laurent further reported that Aginter-Press is also affiliated

was with the entourage of Frans-Joseph Strauss, an intimus of Archduke of Habsburg. The Spanish contacts – according to Laurent – walked through CEDADE, *Circulo Espanol de Amigos de Europa*, an organization founded by Spanish fascists and German Nazis 1966 in Barcelona. It still exists today and works for a 'Europe of Nations'. The CEDADE is very anti-Semitic inspired.

One of their stickers reads: 'Beware, Jew at 50 meters'. The CEDADE even has para-military organizations. The 'Alianza Apostolica Anticomunista' (AAA), which includes a section of Lopez Regas Argentine death squads have been taken up, are quoted regularly. In 1981, the French press reported the existence of a French subsidiary of the Spanish CEDADE, which distributes the magazine 'Projets et Références'. The organization referred to was 'Cercle

Ecologique des Amis de l'Europe' (CEDADE). That group referred explicitly to the Spanish organization with the same initials, had the same symbol, distributed posters of fascist leaders and sat ideologically in the same, albeit somewhat more nuanced, waters. 'Protect the ethnic unity of your people', 'Refuse impoverishment by racial intersection', 'Reject degenerate forms of sexuality', 'Protect

your origin '. These were the principles on which a 'new Europe' had to be to be build.

CEDADE-France admitted that there had been contacts with the Spanish sister organization, but claimed it recently were broken and that the allegations were exaggerated. However, that turned out to be the director of 'Projets et Références' at that time

a man who had close ties with CEDADE-Spain. In addition, several gentlemen were seated in the 'Honorary Committee' of the magazine very closely related to far-right and even Nazi

circles. Pure coincidence, claimed 'Projets et Références', that makes

clear how open we are. But what appears? Francis Dessart too then belonged to the 'committee d'honneur'. Also coincidence? Fact is that

Francis Dessart knew some employees of the former AginterPresse ... But let's not speculate. Only count the facts. Francis Dessart indeed also felt called to it

"Europe of the peoples" to propagate. To this end he founded in 1978 together with PRL-eminence Charles Petitjean the 'Institut de Documentation et d'Etudes Européennes' (IDEE), affiliated with the 'Movement for the United States of Europe', which at the time Flemish nationalist support got support<sup>42</sup>. That 'Movement', too 'Union of European Federalists' (UEF), in turn, was<sup>35</sup>

affiliated with the Pan-European Union of Archduke Otto of Habsburg. How a dime can roll. In 1979 Dessart became a member of it

'Kuratorium' of the 'Ludwig Frank-Stiftung für ein Freiheitsliches Europa', a German organization that sees KGB agents everywhere and believes that the peace movements are supported by Moscow. The Münchense foundation is worn by distinguished CSU members around Frans-Joseph Strauss and Otto von Habsburg<sup>43</sup> •

Which game does Dessart play? Is Dessart in the sphere of influence of the

Archduke arrived? Everything points out. After all ... Dessart collaborates with Jacques Jonet, confidant of the archduke <sup>44</sup>, with Tottosy, with Damman ... Dessart speaks at international meetings of the World Anti-Communist League (WACL), publishes his conference in Damocles, the magazine of the 'Ligue Internationale pour la Liberté', where Paul Vankerkhoven was chairman<sup>45</sup> • Dessart became editor-in-chief of the magazine 'Les' in 1979 'Européens' that is distributed in the 'European Community' environment. He collaborates with Bernard Henry, Luc Beyer de Rycke, both known in Otto's European organizations ... Meanwhile (until 1981) works Dessart still as editor in 'Demain le Monde' of the CNCD. At least a curious combination.

That same year 1981 happens a lot. The CEPIC is dismantled and partially recovered by the PRL. Turns out Dessart

cabinet member becomes PRL state secretary Etienne Knoops. Until 1985 he is also editor-in-chief of the magazine 'Liberté', the

official body of the Liberal Development Cooperation Organization DELIPRO <sup>46</sup> • Chairman of DELIPRO is representative of the people Charles Petitjean. Administrators include Herman

De Croo and Willy Schollaert. In short, Dessart ends up in the high liberal circles. You could say that with Dessart, DELIPRO there is a connoisseur of the Arab and African problems

has. But in that official magazine of the Liberals appear, since the appointment of Dessart as editor-in-chief, very positive articles about very strange organizations. Organizations such as the

'Institut des Relations Diplomatiques' of 'paltsgraaf' Emile van Huynegem, to which Dessart is now affiliated, 'Pax Mundi', the 'World AntiCommunist League' and ... the 'Moon sect' receive a lot

of positive attention. This is very strange. Without them name (it concerns screen organizations like for example 'International Cultural Foundation') praises Dessart the Moon sect and congratulates the promoters ... By the way, in the same period Dessart also writes pro-Moon articles in the Moonsekte magazine itself. Well well well .. Dessart praises another sect leader in 'Liberté', 'professor' 336

Norman William. This gentleman also calls himself 'Man', Indian of the tribe of 'Mic-Mac'. 'Man' is the leader of 'Ecoovie', a sect that naturism propagates. 'Man' calls on members to live in tribal relationships again. The French anti-cult movement CCMM described Ecoovie as follows: 'The leaders outside the followers ruthlessly from. They ignore social legislation and working hours. The members receive no salary and do not enjoy social security. That poor weak one dummies are criminally depleted by the imposed way of life and physically and mentally destroyed. Family ties are broken and more generally the organization tries to disrupt our society. One may wonder which occult forces the leaders manipulate (where does the money come from?). Typical examples the art of disguising is: the ecology to malnutrition legitimize, a cooperative structure to conceal trade revenues, and a noble ideal of peace to serve a guru's delusions of grandeur.'<sup>47</sup> In an official PVL PRL body such as 'Liberté' are therefore very peculiar things discussed. This indicates the infiltration of, for example, the Moon sect - which gets a lot of propaganda - in liberal circles? I have already pointed out existing coexistence since 1981 between certain liberal circles, supporters of Archduke Otto of Habsburg and followers of the Moon sect. This is undeniably reflected in 'Liberté'. The central figure seems to be Francis Dessart. For whose account? Dessart himself claims to stand up for minority groups and the freedom of religion. Incidentally, that argument also formed the basis for his defense of the Hare Krishna movement during her press conference in September 1986. Then Dessart defended 'Hare Krishna' openly. Later he would also do so for other 'minority groups'. You could say that Dessart acted without his clients in 'Liberté' being aware of what already that organizations now precisely proposed. In other words, Dessart has put the PRL and PVL excellence in the luren. But what about a solemn ceremony that went on in 1982, organized by the 'Institut des Relations Diplomatiques' of 'palatine' Emile Van Huynegem, in which Charles Petitjean, the eminent president of DELIPRO, was knighted by another concoction of Van Huynegem, the 'Ordre du Mérite Eurafricain'? In 'Liberté' it is like this: 'During an official ceremony were the distinguishing marks and the Knight's diploma in the 'Ordre du Mérite Eurafricain' to him (Petitjean, note of the author) handed over by M. Emile van Huynegem, president of the

'Institut des Relations Diplomatiques'. Here was the most brilliant  
337  
: ~

"!

gathered publicly. More than a hundred persons of the  
The Belgian Government, from the Embassies, from the International  
Diplomatic Circles, congratulate themselves on their presence for  
their appreciation for Mr. Petitjean, the Deputy.  
want to show, as well as the importance they attach to the honorary.  
Diplomatiques.

•  
", 48 E r laundries from the" Institut des Relations  
indeed Liberal Ministers present at the Petitjean ceremony that  
evening in the Westburg lounges, as well as Sylvère Lebon of  
the "Association Belgo-Hispanique", Belgian representative of  
the pretender on the Aztec crown Prince Moctezuma, and General  
Omer Van Houtte, dignitary of the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean Baptiste  
d 'Amérique' ... The 'palatine' has thus penetrated the higher  
liberal - political circles, perhaps thanks to his representative  
Francis Dessart. Perhaps the gentlemen and ladies ministers are  
leaving  
soon crowns by 'Son Altesse Royale Timour 11, Grand Khan  
the toute la Tartarie et la Mongolie ', aka' Monseigneur Ivan Busà I  
'!

That would be beautiful.

••  
Suddenly much is explained. Decroo's name on the HJst v ~ n ~ e  
'Fédération des Combattants Alliés d'Europe', a sister organization  
from the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean Baptiste d'Amérique'; the coexistence;  
the supporters who have fantasy knighthoods in higher circles.  
I remember Dessart's words: "Whatever my functions do, they  
certainly should not be mentioned in your book on knighthood. She  
have nothing special about the body.'  
On January 30, 1986 appeared in the annexes of the Belgian  
Statute of the 'Commanderie Royale de l'Ordre Souverain, hospitalier  
et militaire de Saint-Jean de Jérusalem, Chevaliers  
Oecuméniques the Rhodes and the Malte and Royaume de Belgique,  
O ' > mmanderie Royale de l'OSJ and Royaume de Belgique'. Until that  
knighthood belongs ... Francis Dessart, 'Grand Commandeur du  
Prieuré royal de Castille et de Léon de l'OSJ, et Ministre  
plénipotentiaire '. Reader, 'fasten your seatbelts' .. '

338

Me, Alexis

•  
a

We have striking figures on the dark roads of the knights  
met. Kings, emperors, princes and counts, all looking for

recognition. For many, a knighthood means, just like in the good old days, the road to that recognition. The decorated, the new knights will be only too happy to glorify and confirm their own title, their 'royal' or 'imperial' grandmaster through thick and thinly defend. That is how those kings, emperors, princes and counts acquire faithful ones. In this way they become 'real' kings, emperors, princes or

dig. To the regret of who it is.

When Francis Dessait 'commander' and 'authorized minister' was in the order of Saint John who officially saw the light of day Belgium on January 30, 1986, he thereby put his trust in the Royal patron of that Order. This man was born in 1946—and claims to be great-grandson of the Tsar Nicolas 11, murdered in 1918 in Yekaterinburg (now: Sverdlovsk). It is not the first time that an alleged descendant of Nicolas 11 appears on the scene. Earlier we already met with one Michel Goliniewsky who did not mean to be anyone else than Alexei Nicholaevitch Romanov, the son of Nicolas 11. This while—almost—everyone thought that dismal day of the 16th of July 1918 the tsar with his entire imperial family was executed by the Bolsheviks. Goliniewsky—Alexei—however, could count on recognition in some high American circles. The 'tsarevich' also had an 'Order of Saint John' at his disposal. And then there was also the mysterious 'Anastasia'. On February 17, 1920

in Berlin a young woman was rescued by the police from the Landwehrkanal. She said that she was in fact Anastasia Romanova, youngest daughter of tsar Nicolas 11. She would have been the only one escaping it terrible massacre of Yekaterinburg. Even until the years sixty, she turned to the courts to have that identity confirmed and thus to be recognized as a legitimate heir. Although that did not work, 'Anastasia' was already immortalized on many occasions

339

the white canvas 49 • The mystery remained. 'Anastasia' continued to appeal to the imagination.

And recently a new candidate is moving forward, one man who says he is the grandson of Grand Duchess Marie, born in 1899, the third daughter of Nicolas II. He also does not claim that all died in 1918. Only the tsar and his son Alexei would have been executed. The others—all women—could escape. Since only Grand Duchess Marie had children and ours 'Royal patron' is her only son, this means that the man, whose claims Dessart agrees, none other than the great-grandson of Tsar Nicolas 11, pretender to the throne and head of the Russian Imperial family. Our man calls himself: 'His Royal Highness Prince Alexis d'Anjou de Bourbon-CondéRomanov—Dolgourouky—Duke of Durazzo and of Enghien'. That beautiful titles already suggest that 'prince Alexis' still a bit more

pretends, but let's keep it on his claims for now

on the Russian crown.

'Prince Alexis' is a special case. He knows himself on majestic confirm. From the dark eyes, cast in an almost slavish to doing face, a look of a man who can convince and cunningly pirouettes past the pitfalls. A man who also dares to defend his claims for the general public. In 1982 brought

the French reputed publisher Fayard Alexis' book, entitled, "I, Alexis, great-grandson of the tsar's. Staying in Paris Dolgouroukys (a name used by Alexis) and even Grand Duke Vladimir Romanov of Russia, recognized head of it Russian House, processes processes. It could not do anything to Alexis.

The plaintiffs obtained from the Paris judges only the right to have an insert published in the unsold copies. Both Fayard as Alexis came from there with a small fine.

And Alexis, he acquired support. In certain circles. So recognized the 'Polish government in exile' in London on 27 November 1980

Alexis as 'rightful Hereditary Czar of Ukraine-Ruthenia'. A week rather Alexis in Spain - where the 'Highness' resides - even Honorary ambassador of the Polish government appointed<sup>2</sup>. That government

is well known to us. She is under the direction of Count Juliusz Nowina

Sokolnicki, who at the time served as a minister and minister of prime minister Zdrojewski, and also George King, the man behind the fantastic

Aetherius Society, with the same honor.

Until here it still smells like folklore ... But Alexis had already been able to appeal to people like the French - real - Duke of Brissac, Pierre de Cossé, a man who, together with duke Michel d'Orléans, son of the Count of Paris, the 'Ordre Militaire et Hospitalier' the

340

, ~. "

.'

.1: -, : -

BIB ~ Al., You ' ; , 11 · Prince cl'Anjou Duraesov Dolgoruq

e..ll. d. !Irish..oa: LUa 77/5-18), Madrid,  
.5po.1.

.

I appo1D: t you B0Jloraq Amba .... dor cf tl> e R.public.,.,; T  
to the gd0ll. or ~ aiD.

,

.

...

::

p01; .i,: i: h,;:. ~ x1 ~). <; ~. .  
..\*,,: .

,. '

LondoD 20th September 1.980

341

Saint-Lazarre de Jérusalem 'conducted. De Cossé donated Alexis 1976 - in his capacity as great-grandson of the Tsar- gracious title 'Chevalier grand-croix d'Honneur et Justice' and promised stante pede to set up a 'Prieuré d'Ukraine Ruthénie' of the Order 53. The Order of the Cossé had previously had the great honor of receiving Archduke Otto of Habsburg. Folklore? Fantasy?

Alexis has enemies, I have already reported that. One is among them prince Nikita Dolgourouky. He does not say that he has fallen so much about it

the misuse of his name. Nikita Dolgourouky is especially annoyed to the fact that Alexis convinces Ukrainians in Germany, France and America. The exiles are waiting for a favorable yellow54

to crown him king, "says Nikita. And here it is the seriousness. The influence of the Ukrainian exiles happened, as Alexis, by the way, makes it understandSS, via the 'Anti-Bolchevik

Bloc of Nations', ABN. Alexis spent almost the entire year of 1973 in the

Headquarters of the ABN in Munich. Which contacts he then exactly made remains obscure. But that those contacts were situated in extreme right-wing, fascist or Nazi circles, all under the guise of anti-communism, is as good as steady. The ABN grew out of former fighters from the so-called Vlasov army. The Soviet General Andrei Vlasov, who was part of the Red

Army, was during the Second World War in 1942 by the German troops captured. He then employed himself

the Germans and came to be the head of a patriotic, anti-Soviet movement of mainly Russian prisoners of war.

Vlasov formed voluntary units for the Eastern Front and founded the 'Committee for the Liberation of Russia'. After the war Vlasov was convicted and executed by the Soviets. Many of them are56 hangers then fled to the west.

The French journalist Frédéric Laurent also mentions the ABN in his standard work 'L'Orchester Noir'. Laurent clarified one and the other. In 1972 an international conference was held in Munich

of neo-fascists. The Ukrainian exile Yaroslav Stetzko, chief of the ABN, was present at that congress. One of

the participants said: 'Officially we did not talk about terrorism during the conference. But in the evenings went to the pubs

the talks obviously about the operational relationships between the



groups and the possibilities of action."A report from the Italian police, in charge of the anti-terrorist fight, then argued that 'one of the objectives of the Munich conference existed in the organization of attacks in Italy '! Laurent writes: "Under the participants of the meeting found a strange character. The informants of the Italian police pointed out to him as being 342

closely associated with this operation. It was the Ukrainian fascist Yaroslav Stetzko, head of the 'Anti-Bolchevik Block of Nations' (ABN). The ABN (founded in the beginning of the 1950s), which includes various organizations of defectors from the Eastern Bloc countries,

is financed by the CIA and the German secret services (BND); and it also enjoys an important support from the Bavarian social-democratic party of Franz-Jozef Strauss. The ABN becomes predominantly managed by the Ukrainians of the OUN (Organization of Nationalist Ukrainians), and has its seat in Munich, Zeppelinstrasse 67, in a building that is continuously monitored by three armed men. Yaroslav Stetzko divides his time about Munich and the branch of the ABN in London. He travels the pseudonyms Vassili Dankin and Sernon Karbowilsh. The ABN has a press agency in Munich which publishes a bimonthly bulletin, and which distributes a clandestine press in the Eastern bloc countries, which are regularly confiscated by the Soviet authorities. is becoming. In addition, the ABN realizes numerous broadcasts of Radio Free Europe and Radio Liberty (also forwarded by the franquist radio and the stations of the Vatican). The vigilance of the Soviet authorities and especially the infiltrations by the KGB the Ukrainian organization and satelllites have serious blows inflicted and have obliged their operations to the other side of the iron curtain. These organizations are nowadays mainly active within the World Anti-Communist League (WACL). They insure certain European fascists groups of logistical and financial support.'57

Only six months after that famous congress in Munich Alexis is on the side of Yaroslav Stetszko. Let me also mention, by the way, that Francis Dessart was in close contact with the World Anti-Communist League. Coincidence? Enjoy Alexis recognition the dubious ultra-circles of the ABN? It looks like.

There are still more strange things. Another knowledge from Alexis was the Italian prince Valerio Borghese - "a kinsman," says Alexis. The prince would have guaranteed Alexis during his stay in Greece in 1970 and 197158. Alexis tells how the Prince, for whom he clearly admired, wanted to implement a 'constitutional change' in Italy. That is a euphemism before the operation 'Tora Tora'. The Italian prince, also the 'black

prince ', former companion of' El Duce 'Mussolini, then put (1970) a coup in Italy. The intention was to wipe the communist party off the map and set up a dictatorship. Operation Tora Tora failed.

The right hand of the 'black prince' who died in 1974 was nie343

basket less than the Italian terrorist Stefano Della Chiaie, with who Borghese fled head to Spain after the failed coup. Della Chiaie - 'Caccola' = snout-nose - was arrested in Caracas, Venezuela, on March 28, 1987, and delivered to Italy a few days later, where he will go for numerous terrorist activities. 'Caccola' mainly worked for Latin American dictatorial regimes. He is not for nothing described as the pivotal figure of what the 'Black International' is called and is also affiliated with Gelli's P2. When Della Chiaie and Valerio Borghese after the failure of Operation Torah Tora arrived in Spain in 1970, they found shelter with Duke Herzog von Valencia and with Mariano Sanchez Covisa<sup>59</sup>. • Mariano Sanchez Covisa! Covisa is founder-chief of the terrorist movement 'Guerilleros del Cristo Rey' (guerilleros of Christ-king), which together with Lopez-Rega's death squads AAA, under the Della Chiaie command carried out terrorist attacks. Mariano Sanchez Covisa! The 'Guerilleros del Cristo Rey' were in Founded in 1968, they hunted separatists from the Basque movement ETA to the French territory. Then the Madrid police entered an apartment rented by Covisa in 1977, she found weapons and gold bars from the infamous gold robbery at the Société Générale in Nice. The 'Guerilleros del Cristo Rey' have been in relationship with the Spanish department since 1975

the W ACL. Covisa is also considered one of the leaders of the 'Black International' .... 60

Why those digits? Maybe Alexis' claim is like that Prince Valerio Borghese his protegee have been just bluff? In that case, Alexis chooses fairly remarkable fictional prototypes. But what about the following? Under the watchful eye Bishop Gonzalez Ferreiros, bishop of Metre, was in the crypt of the Basilica of Almudena in June 1984 in Madrid a solemn knight ceremony, organized by the 'Royal Priesthood of Castile and Leon' of the Saint John Order of Alexis, which also includes 'commander' Francis Dessart. One of the gentlemen who were then allowed to receive the knight's battle ... Mariano

Sanchez Covisa, driving force of the 'Guerilleros del Cristo Rey'. Alexis

moves in turbid environments. The man who claims to be great-grandson of Tsar Nicolas II is 'Royal patron' of one a very remarkable Order of Saint John of Jerusalem. An expert of the Spanish Ministry of Interior declared: "the possibility exists that this is part or is the embryo of a lodge style P2 discovered in Italy. '61. Why?

344

La noche

On Monday evening, February 23, 1981, Spain was in turmoil. A group of an ISO group of heavily armed members of the paramilitary 'Guarda Civil' stormed the parliament, where also the entire one

Spanish government. Leopoldo Calvo Sotelo would be that evening Spain's new Prime Minister will be inaugurated. But the mutineers with

on their heads the far-right lieutenant colonel Antonio Tejero put a stop to it. They shot wildly in the air and took hostage the members and government leaders present. The whole world became a witness to this drama through television.

'Wait', exclaimed Tejero, 'to an authoritative military leader arrives to announce the composition of a military government in Spain '. It would be the longest night in the still young Spanish democracy: 'La Noche de Tejero'. While the arch conservative general Milans del Bosch, military commander of the district of Valencia, joined the mutiny and turned itself into head of state, King Juan Carlos contacted all headquarters of the Spanish armed forces. The king, commander-in-chief of the army, succeeded in the bulk of the military to keep his side. Spain sighed. Tejero had too little support. Tejero and his faithful were captured the next day taken away. The Spanish democracy was once again saved. In 1978 still a coup was thwarted. Antonio Tejero was then also one from the leaders. He was sentenced to seven months in prison in 1980. This time, however, democracy would put things in order. This time, Tejero and his staff would not be that cheap to get rid of. Although... In June 1982 the verdict was pronounced: Tejero and his most important henchman, General Milans del Bosch, each received 30 years' imprisonment, but all other defendants came relatively cheap. Most - all soldiers, with the exception of the neo-fascist Garcia Carres - they even retained their military rank and were able to return to active service fairly quickly. With the pronouncements of the punishments in June 1982, however, an end had come to a case that touched Spain for more than a year. 'La Noche de Tejero 'was finally completed in the past.

But Tejero's strengths were not all played out yet. Which It turned out already when he was during his pre-trial after the coup daily hundreds of sympathizers were received and loaded over the cell floor

with gifts. Tejero had become a symbol for neo-fascists. Or, as the lawyer of Tejero, Angel Lopez Montero, so it prosaic stated: 'Lieutenant Colonel Antonio Tejero is an exemplary soldier who only gave the failed coup on 23 February 1981

345

participated in love for his homeland.'62

In the middle of October 1982 Tejero again made the front pages the Spanish newspapers. Then the Spanish Minister of Internal Affairs expressed serious suspicions against the Tejero party. She would be one

may be a participant in a conspiracy at the beginning that same month was discovered. This plot was intended to prevent the elections of October 28, 1982 by a new coup d'état. Then it was almost certain that the socialists had a majority

would achieve and that was clearly not to the liking of the Tejero group. Indeed, in the summer of 1982 Tejero had been from his cell established a political party. If I do not illegal it parliament can enter, but with legal means, the lieutenant colonel have thought. That party was called 'Solidaridad Española' and was obviously populated by ultra-rights. Co-founder and board member of Tejero's party was Angel Lopez Montero, the lawyer of Tejero. It has already been noticed that many lawyers of the defendants in the process following 'La Noche' had close ties with extreme right movements in Spain. There was not only Angel Lopez Montero. There was also Gerardo Quintana Aparicio, lawyer of General Louis Torres Rojas and also counselor of several ultra-right, fled to Spain. Italians, for whom Italy systematically asked for extradition<sup>63</sup>. And then there was also Antonio Munoz Perea, lawyer of another person involved in the coup, the captain José Pascual Galvez<sup>64</sup>. Munoz Perea is also a leading defender of ultra-rights and is a former militant of the extremist Fuerza Nueva. The above lawyers (Angel Lopez Montero, Gerardo Quintana Aparicio and Antonio Munoz Perea) form the core of the 'Royal Priory of Castile and Leon' of the Order of Saint John of Jerusalem of Royal Patron Alexis! This includes, in addition to other famous right-wing personalities, also Mariano Sanchez Covisa, founder of the 'Guerilleros del Cristo Rey'! The Spanish weekly *Tiempo* also reported that this list had to be supplemented with numerous members of the liberal professions, soldiers with a high degree, magistrates and aristocrats. It is therefore not surprising that one expert from the Spanish Interior Ministry stated: 'there is a possibility that this is part of the embryo of a lodge style P-2 that was discovered in Italy.' The strange affair came to light by chance. On February 1st 1985 a man was found dead at the airport of Barcelona. At first sight, a heart attack was the cause of death. But the police looked surprised when she found eighty million pesetas in the victim's briefcase and two diplomatic passports<sup>346</sup>

ten, one delivered in the name of Samuel Rosenbaum, another one name of Isidoro Corn. The photos that decorated both passports, however, were the same: that of the victim! The passports were written by the Order of St. John of Jerusalem from Alexis so reported the journalists of the Spanish weekly '*Tiempo*'. She wondered whether the victim used those passports for one network of capital flight. However, the journalists from '*Tiempo*' also discovered that the core of the Knights of the 'Royal Priory of Castile and Leon' also talks about such a diplomatic passports. They were awarded in the Swiss Basel. When all this was revealed in '*Tiempo*' of June 3, 1985, demanded Alexis promptly a right to reply. He claimed he was no longer involved in the 'Royal Priory of Castile and Leon' and so do not have to deal with the accusations <sup>65</sup>. Documents, published by the journalists of '*Tiempo*', confirm

however that Alexis has had everything to do with it. In addition,  
in  
the interpretation of the statutes of Alexis 'Belgian branch'  
Order in the Belgian Official Journal, Francis Dessart unequivocally  
calls himself 'commander' of the 'Royal Prison of Castile and Leon'.  
That publication dated from 30 January 1986; the statutes were  
Created at the end of 1984! Furthermore, Alexis also claims not to  
have sold false passports. Perhaps ... Are not they ...  
Such diplomatic passports are also in circulation in Belgium.  
The Belgian top-knight of Alexis' Order has one. And those passports  
open borders. I have proof for that: a copy of  
the diplomatic passport of ... Alexis himself! This passport, also  
issued in the Swiss Basle on May 12, 1981 under the number 002220 is  
in the name of 'HIH Grand Duke Alexis or  
Russia Romanoff - Dolgoruky - d 'Anjou - Durassow', profession,  
'diplomat'. His diplomatic immunity was based on this  
Passport issued by the Spanish Embassy in London, the High  
Commission for the Gambia in London and the Embassy of Senegal  
in London. In other words, Alexis enjoyed diplomatic immunity on the  
basis of an unrecognized passport! And the advantages of diplomatic  
immunity are enormous ... No one can  
exercise any control over what you are doing across borders.  
For example, a case with eighty million pesetas ...  
Laissez passer

"The Minister of Foreign Affairs of the Ecumenical Knights  
of Malta requests everyone who is concerned about this, the wearer  
of this free  
transit and all necessary assistance and protection.'  
347

.~:

. 'ê7 ~ ;;.Ç '.. " ~ ."' ' ' ' - ... '--- "" 0: - = ",," ,,,, : " : ,;  
0Zt,;: .. t :: I =: ..-; ..... ;;;!. "~~~ '

tI "' . - ...

, J

~

"s1necd ai

I '

fOIte CLImEhT LALS serVICI!

00

"" ":; ' ; ~" 7.; =; = C; ttnl' ' ' '!l ' ' ~ 1'h

. "T" i1 "N . ~ ~ iabII .... {; Z 'fL'é.ci ~: .r.~~~. ~; iI ".~ ri'i

\ êi, or-AA '· ~ ri'S't # dtaWi' fr.f.rf '7'.';' '\ 1'.1.  
I

.

. '.' "I ~

.'

.A "6A6.AJa ~ .. A1 '.. "' A« 6.c

flank:, .....

l, 11;

nll5 eReden riAL REMo \ INS '' 1 EHECT UNTIL:

.

....., .....: z ... c. "INIT" :::::::::::::::

!HE UWER WHOSE PHOTOORAI'H "" "" ,, S ON PAOE No ,.

.iI1

ISA MEMB ~ R OF THE ROVAI. SOVEREIGN MIUTAIIV AND

"J

j '

HOSPITALER ORDER OF SAİNT JOHN OF JERUSALEM. KNIGHTS

!J

OR MALTA ECUMENICAL

lil:

GOVEN .....

',. \ hMA ...., . .lot.l

KNİGHT: i

'.

;;

I

'1

or HALTA

"il

TERRITO Ari \ ll Y SOVE nEICljI "  
In 1 / "Torti / r;; es ol  
MARIVELES. AlV: C!J '/ W \  
/l.'l0!it \ t: . r., - .f0: - :: . '

I,

t,

Ij

i  
iJ

St'lt / Tl1 r. "" [R .., A

"

"

.1:

: j

"11:

I  
/

. ". () j-

-

"f.~  
, \ ',./  
0  
ILP  
, .. ".  
(J fJ.

(J fJ.

1 "

"J!) "J

'.....

I.,

-

IJ '

IlP

•

i ~ \_: - :, ~. "' . ~ -' :: - =: 2 ~ ' :: ~' ~~~ ' :: :: - -:" :: -': ~  
= .-: - .. "" - "" ' ; r."?"~ ..- . ~ \_ ' :: " "" "= :: ' . . 4" ' ~: .  
' : "-«: "" "-: ~ :: ~ ::' ::, ~ : E: = ' ' 'î = ' ' ~: ~ . 7' ::

lIu1uUUi.

Si

~ ".;.: ~~~~

i

1

'.- :: -: - ~.; ::

I

: ' ; t: CIJI All:. ", H. IHt

~

I

I ~

.1

.. — ...\_ ...

..

.

i .

U, .da, Iho SUIII: ' ' ': IJl (i ' , lIul Pl.ldSII.'I, Inlilutr f ,, '  
r ~ us Outlet.

, ~

the RVlilm \. r),: minion ~. (~ li '{"5" mi P "") ltl "lj

ij

N •., Oulb ••,,

.tt.I • .t \ • ...GltI \ N tl '... l) u4 ....

Named '' ; I'' ''



.AL '' 'L' \ .... or '.. ~ u ~' SIA ..

-. , '{-

I

I.

1

i

"I \ oMI \ I \ loff.~ · »Ol. "OIl \ UiIo ,, '1  
}) ', Al'ljav

'J) UftA ~ 0 ""

~

t!o ....

: 1

f: el ~ .....

~ 11 · J1 ....

: 11

the TRANSIT par b: ~ tIE0t.~

à destination Il., .. ~.CL'A. ·

#

avet arrût the.

: 1

.....

'1

r: b.\: .- r ~ L ~ iS).

.j ~ ~ ..

e

à compie, éu r. "0 '";: 0 do la Ironli "r

egg

ë5

I

i ~, ~ ~ .cu & -cqL

ft1.~ .lr.j \ {  
s., N / .8,. ~ I ~  
.. 0.  
9 "l ~ ... ~ q, 6.R .... ti .....,

Ulilisoble

.  
Rélé, once •.I) A (....

.,

YOU.

00: l ': ll.0.

.

No.t / IlP; '\$ I> "f" (lfi

t. So!"'~ ~ :: 0I \, Ir.RE ::

Yê6.

1

i

i

J.

AMBASSADE

.I

I

I

.....

~ QfC ... ~ 9

I

LCNDRCS, 10 ..... ..

PDUt.MmtiassatJeül 'e ~.~  
i.LL.'L ~

.... ~ II ..... \_.

I

I

V '\. I ~ · VJP ""';'; l "" "" ' ~

- ~ ~ /. / ' -)

-----\_...\_----- , , '(1' ' ';;: '17.

w

~

ia.

: 1

1

}

lau

REPU80QUI; DLIJ; 6ENBGAL · VIS 11

~ f

'  
!  
; ,

m

ida ;;;; ; ; ..

4 ..

~

I ~

' '(jut: · · NI: nlt; l \ tANnS

tll \$ TOnfr:: ~ fA r

Now ol "mr"

lUb

: - :::: .. - .: ~.!

rl: c P, II. "In AI" ". ' " I, / U "u:' I. MJI ....

I,  
I  
i

```

.: :. . . .: ..=: .-: .. :. :. ....*:.: :.: : _- = - : , ~ :.
, l, ..:_ ~ *.*: .. & 0: *. ....:., ....* :. "" , "- ..: ~ *.
- .....,~.~ _Io.

I
j '

$ 444

N. \ Sti.2

I "" \: '!': III ent .. rI [t "H l.'r.M, rs

ILP

'~ ... ~ ..: "\ t'r" '!.!.',~ _; ".: ~: '~~~~ ,,: ' :.': _
~. ~ '~~~~,~ :_. :.: :. :. ~: ": ~ ..~ .... ~. t, l

~
-

") t -..." ,, ~: ~ / \

I

"'1.. .. -

~ tU: i1 ~ V. ~
ILP

I
. 1

~~~~~.~.:~ ~ :: ~.~.: ~.~.~ .- ': - \ ... "" -: - ~: - ~~: ..~;
~ / 'I.

: at

```

He sticks a bit of gaudy text to Alexis' passport, in which he also for 'indefinite time' Ambassador at Large is appointed. Not until 1982 Alexis really comes to the head of the Order. On the passport also contains the names of the 'Spiritual Guardians' of the Order. Names that have to impress. One is 'His Eminence, His Highness Monsignor Jacques Hervé Gautier, Archbishop of the Isle de France, Primacy of the Western Catholic Apostolic Church'. It is about one of the many small churches that independent of Rome. The primate believes in the existence of the forces of evil, the diabolical entities that man want to bring fall and apply exorcism to people, places and animals  
 66 • The second 'Spiritual Protector' is already better known to us: Victor Ivan Busà, man with thousand-and-one titles and president of

it

'World Parliament' ... With such 'Spiritual Guardians' on a diplomatic passport can make embassies difficult for some embassies

'say no. If things were not so serious, you would laugh burst out. But the passport mentions even more. The 'Knights of Malta, "it says, have territorial sovereignty in the areas Mariveles, Amboyna and Colonia Saint-John! Do you know that sovereign

states? The United Nations has never heard about it.

Yet they exist: they are somewhere in South East Asia.

Time for a story. It comes from a book written by exSAC agent Patrice Chairhoff, alias Dominique Calzi, who was in the Order as a knight was appointed and the function 'Ambassador at Large' was also assigned. In 1978, the island of Khalayaan or Freedomland or Colonia Saint-John, located in the South China Sea north of Borneo, was independently declared by a certain Prince Robert of Brancovan and his companions. They called out Colonia Saint-John

to a constitutional monarchy and put a king - Jan I - on the throne. The next step was then in diplomatic passports to write<sup>67</sup>. That unlikely story might well be possible to knock. The Prince Robert von Brancovan quoted by Chairhoff is after all, grand master of the 'Order of Saint John of Jerusalem', in which Alexis is 'Royal Patron'. That 'prince' lives in New York and makes great ornamental. Immediately we can find the origin of the

Arrange the order.

Dracula goes to church

You may laugh, I think. That was what Roman Polanski thought then in 1967 the then very quirky film 'The Fearless Vampire Killers' turned. A vampire threatened with a cross, laughed demonically, and said: 'that does not help me, I am Jewish.' Count Dracula 'is a figure

350

who is well known. The Irish writer Bram Stoker (1847-1912) was the origin of a true twentieth-century vampire tradition. In 1897 he wrote the masterpiece 'Dracula' and based his 'hero' on the bloodthirsty, pathological monarch Vlad V of Wallachia (15th century), representing the epithet 'dracul' Romanian devil, got assigned. The principality Waladhije included it most of Transylvania, an area that serves as a backdrop for most Dracula stories. Wallachia was of the 13th century until the middle of the 17th century - occupations by other peoples not to be prank - mainly dominated by the sex Bassarab. J?I ~ princes were called 'vojvoden' or 'hospodars'. Whether the hermetic 74th Grand Master of the 'Order of Saint John of Jerusalem' of 'Royal Patron' shows Alexis still certain restfulness and feels a certain urge in him at night.'. I am unknown. He does call himself 'His Royal and Imperial Highness, Prince Robert Michael, Nicolau, Georg Bassaraba von Brancovan - Kimchiachvilli, Prince of Narez, Marquis of

Hermosilia, and so on. He claims to be the descendant of the former Bassarabs. A letter, written in 1974 by Prince Matée von Brancovan, chief of the House 'Bassaraba von Brancovan', in which 'Prins Robert is coldly branded as a cheater, ours could 'Hoo ~ hell . d' with . deren68. After all, 'Prince Robert', aka Isaac Wolfe, saw his support grow with the years. From his residency in New York, 116 Central Park South, he conducts with imperial allures one increasingly large international knights. He succeeds as not to convert other people with name to his knight club. Journalist Alix M. Freedman of the 'Wall Street Journal': 'New York - Prince Khimchiachvilli climbs up to the altar of the Christ Church on Manhattan's Park Avenue, accompanied by a bagpipe from Long Island. While his eyeglass and medals against each other klmgelen, he rattles chivalrous oaths. Then tap this thumbnail sovereign, returning his descent to Count Dracula, his sword on the shoulders of Olympic figure skater Robin Cousins, actress Lynn Redgrave, Mahatma Ghandi's cousin and dozens of others, and thus beats them to Knights of Malta. For the most ~. Americans would be the forerunner in a knight a true experience To be. But this annual solemn investiture is merely 'noblesse oblige 'for the 74th ruling Great Sovereign Lord Prince Khimchiachvilli, Duke of Eliseni, nobleman of the House of Anjou and lucky owner of a number of other titles on top of that. The former public-relations man who used to wear the name Robert von Badische has already made many ordinary mortals into count or baron'69.

351

That 'Prince Robert' has set up a very lucrative business, says fixed. 'It was said that many people donate 10,000 to 20,000 \$', told a woman who became "Lady" thanks to the prince. Journalist Freedman further reported that for the title of 'count' you are about \$ 20,000 had to count down. Chairhoff, knight in the Order, also gives figures. 'In practice makes a candidate who does not have at least 20,000 \$ counted down, no chance (you have to take inflation into account!). And the Diplomatic Passports of the Order get out of hand 20,000 \$ at least. '70 In 1966 'Prince Robert' became 'Chancellor' in the 'Order of Saint John of Jerusalem 'of the former Yugoslav king Peter II. On June 4 In 1970, however, the same Peter II struck him out of the Order. "The false prince

71

Brancovan betrayed me, "he said unequivocally. In the meantime, on June 25, 1969, 'Prince Robert' produced a piece of braather. He In Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands, he succeeded in New York to distribute knights' battle72 • With the photos taken during that ceremony, "Prince Robert" would be insured of the success of a private 'Order of Saint John of Jerusalem'. He

then founded his Order in 1970 together with a certain baron Otto de Choibert '. While 'Prince Robert' took America for his account, 'Baron Otto' took care of the expansion of the Order to the European mainland. 'Baron Otto' went to the Swiss Ascona, a sought after residence for people with a lot of money, and shared with his friend and partner Willy Geuer a lot of profitable knights. Willy Geuer had previously fled to Switzerland after he was accused of tax fraud in Germany. 'Baron Otto' died on 16 February 1970. Geuer had the knight's kingdom before him only. He approached, among others, the millionaire Egon Zylla, who, like

so many, wanted to spend his old age in Ascona. And Zylla wanted something to become a knight. That would cost him his fortune and ... his life. After Geuer had plumbed the millionaire financially, he left him

cold murder. On September 30, 1971, the head of the Swiss Johannite prisoners sentenced to life imprisonment<sup>73</sup>. And Prince Robert, he knighted on. After innumerable wanderings the marvelous world of knights, where at some point he also associated with George King of the Aetherius-Society, he came on the trail of a man who claimed great-grandson of Nicolas II. A Russian Imperial descendant as 'patron' of an Order that bases its historical legitimacy on tsar Paul I would not be out of place.

Alexis: 'After several years of research and unanimous application from the great primate states of the United States and from En352

landed, recognized the Great Chancellor of the Sovereign Military and Hospitaliere Order of Saint John of Jerusalem, Ecumenical Order, with official headquarters in The Hague, Kingdom of the Netherlands, me in

1981 officially as Royal Sovereign Yard-Protector of the Order, as I am the only male descendant and great-grandson of the last tsar of Russia and because I am part of

of the Erf Commendaduria of the Condé, of the Russian Great Prior to 1978, and also from the Erf-Comendaduria of the Dolgorouky, inherited from my grandfather, Volodar Nicolas. This was why a note by Prince Robert von B., Grand Master of the Sovereign Military and Hospital Order of Saint John of Jerusalem, Ecumenical Order, with headquarters in The Hague, published at the International Grand Chancellery in New York, in which the public recognition of

my person as the royal inheritor of the Order became. '74 With these solemn words, the collaboration was established in 1981

between the two 'princes' sealed. The 'volodar' and the 'hospodar' mean that the Order will lead together from now on. Two princes, one fight!

What do both 'princes' want with the Order? Is it a purely financial affair? For Alexis, there is clearly more to it: "More then politician, I consider myself a symbol of Russian

reconciliation."Does he really mean that? Alexis likes to swing with the famous words of the famous French statesman and writer FrançoisRené Chateaubriand (1768-1848): 'The first duty of a king is to believe in his kingdom '75!

The princess

'You will return at 10 am next Thursday. The doctor is visiting, I can not receive you, "she says from the height. Next Thursday then but ...

The sun is doing a good job. The station of Schaarbeek even gets a romantic touch. One of the streets is opposite the station the Emile Zolalaan. The princess lives at number 20. It is a gray, dirty building, only cheered up by gothic lettering decorated nameplate on the door: 'de Bourbon-Condé'. It seems to me a little princely stay. I call. It is exactly 10:30. Punctuality time, as always. The princess opens the door ajar.

'Are you already there, why do you insist? I have nothing to tell you!'

Strange reaction. And our appointment?

353

'I do not care. Notice what you write, the Order is powerful!'  
And the door closes. calling does not help anymore. Here I am 76.  
"The Order is powerful," it still sounds to me. I knew that already.  
So the princess de Bourbon-Condé, mother of Alexis, 'Ambassadrice' of the Order, will not be able to help me further. I can do it now give up. The high lords and ladies of the Order in Belgium are on their own

wary. Who is Alexis?

Edelman, begging man

Tuesday afternoon, September 30, 1969 landed at Brussels National a helicopter with a cargo post on board. Many an eyebrow was erected when workers unloaded a red plastic bag. In it were letters with never before seen stamps, issued by Sealand and stamped by the Sealandese post.

Sealand? They had never heard of that. And yet Aland existed, although no atlas mentioned this country. How could that be?

On the east coast of England, beyond the territorial waters, lies an artificial island, actually a metal platform, that during the World War II was used by the British Royal Navy. After the war fell into disuse. After all, what could you do with an artificial island of fifty meters at twelve in the middle of the North Sea? One man, the eccentric Roy Bates, knew how to handle it. He bought

the island of the Royal Navy and proclaimed it on September 2, 1967 independent sovereign state. He called it fitting Sealand and crowned himself to head 77 • Not badly viewed. From far and wide people came down to Sealand, not so much to come and admire the metal platform, but rather to see themselves from a to provide new identity. Because the new-born 'prince' Roy Bates not only designed stamps or Sealandian dollars, he also reached Sealandese passports.



One of the gentlemen who visited in the course of 1969 the Principality of Sealand was the Alex Bri354 residing in Belgium

meyer. He returned as a Sealandese citizen with a passport number 6949. That passport mentioned: "Prince Alexis Romanov-Dolgorouky, born May 4, 1948 '. The new identity cost Brimeyer a sloppy 30,000 Belgian francs 78 • Romanov, that was the name of the tsar family. With this prestigious passport in hand Alex reported on 7 September 1969 to Jean Malijenovsky, priest of the Russian Orthodox Church in Uccle. Alex wanted to be baptized according to Russian Orthodox traditions. That would give him an equally prestigious birth certificate. The Russian-orthodox priest got suspicious. He thought he was dealing with a man who was for the murdered son of Nicolas 11 (Alexei or Alexis was called). Malijenovsky therefore asked council members for members of the church council, most of whom belonged to the 'descendants of the Russian nobility in Belgium.' It would break Alex up. The 'Association des Descendants de la Noblesse Russe 'and Belgique', a (real) prince and (real) princess Dolgourouky lodged a complaint against the man who pretended to be the descendant of the tsar. On November 24, 1971

condemned the 23rd chamber of the court of first instance Brussels Alex Brimeyer, born May 4, 1946 to 18 months effective imprisonment for accusing false titles and forgery in writing 79.

Were the magistrates so sure of their case? Yes, Alex or Alexis was no stranger. He left on the lecture 'Albert et Isabelle' to know themselves as 'Brimeyer de la Calchuyere'. In the 'Institut SaintLouis' he was registered as 'SAS Prince Khevenhüller-Abensberg' ... The latter entitlement turned out to be very badly chosen. A

When Princess Khevenhüller, residing in Brussels, threatened with one process.

Alex capitulated and looked for something new that would convince more.

Who seeks, who finds. Perhaps Alex heard about the existence of one certain 'Anastasia', which he would later call complex 'my aunt' 80 and of the mystifying of the events in Yekaterinburg in 1918. Why not great-grandson of the last Russian

Tsar? To be credible, there was one big problem. In May 1946, when Alexis was born, his mother Beatrice Difonzo, the current 'princess de Bourbon-Condé', after all married to an ordinary man, Victor Brimeyer. The separation of that marriage was only pronounced in July 1946. Alex then draw up the following story. Beatrice Difonzo, his mother, married in 1947 with a certain prince Basile d 'Anjou-Durassow, who claimed to be a full-blooded Capetinger

to be. So Alex had to be born in 1948 to be able to inherit all those prestigious titles: he left his date of birth with two years. On January 3, 1971, the Prince Basile died in Rome. To be 355

death certificate, however, made no mention of that marriage or from his 'son Alexis'. By the way, in Costermansville (in the then Belgian Congo), where the Brimeyer family stayed, was on 8 May 1946 a birth certificate delivered in the name of Alex Brimeyer, born May 4, 1946, son of Victor Brimeyer and Beatrice Difonzo. The conviction in Brussels in 1971 put sticks in the wheels. But the bird had already flown. To Greece and later to Spain. In both countries, Brimeyer reported that his papers had been stolen.

For example, he made new, provisional, identity cards, supported by a few 'witnesses'. On those new papers

of course 'Alexis Romanov-Dolgourouky', and so on.

What miraculously delighted him 81 • He then proceeded with so-called official documents on which he was recognized as a great-grandson

from Tsar Nicolas II. From a 'Polish Government in Exile'

London, from an 'Ordre de Saint-Lazarre de Jérusalem', and more.

It helped! In certain circles. But Alexis also picked out with one document that struck friend and foe with stupor. That document was delivered on September 9, 1981. It was the registration certificate of Prince Alexis in the Order of the Garter.

This document convinced many. After all, it was not official confirmed that Alexis belonged to the crème de la crème? The 'Order of

The Garter (Order of the Garter) is one of the most prestigious knights in the world. At its head is ... the English queen, who personally decides who is included in it. The order consists of members of the English royal family and only 24 other knights or ladies. Does the English queen recognize 'prince Alexis'? So right?

to wear seband .. And so it happened. Eduard III then founded the 'Order

of the Garter ', which would become the most prestigious British knighthood. The knights still wear, during the meetings, a garter around their left knee, the queen around her arm.

The saying 'Honni soit qui mal y pense' became the slogan of the Order.

Of course the Order also had a political function. Just like that case was (or is) with other prestigious knight orders ('Ordre de la Toison d'Or, Ordre de Saint-Michel ') the link with the nobility could be tightened.

And does Alexis belong to this too? I could not believe it. Perhaps the document was falsified. Perhaps the signer of the document, Michael Mann, does not even exist. But yes. That

man is the 'Dean of Windsor'! I then decided to write to the person who professionally engages in official trade in England Knight Orders and ask him about this. Alexis' knighthood

in the 'Order of the Garter' would be a very official recognition of his claims. Alexis likes it. That is over

very understandable. Also refer to the dignitaries of Alexis' Order to it. The ultimate evidence ...

I did not have to wait long to know the details of the matter. The answer to my question is in a letter dated 9 October 1986, written by archivist Grace Holrnes. This is what the archivist states that Alexis has been accepted as a member of the 'Friends of St. Georges', one charitable organization. It is not officially connected with the 'Order of the Garter '. It is sufficient to deposit a few pounds to become a member from the 'Friends'. Grace Holrnes still warns that the claims which some members assert will not be tracked, and that the organization 'does not wish to be mentioned in support of these claims.'Pure scam!

Honni soit qui mal y pense  
Bluff poker

The English Queen, the Duke of Edinburgh, the Prince of Wales, princess Juliana of the Netherlands, the King of Norway, the King of Belgium, the King of Denmark, the Grand Duke of Luxembourg, the Emperor of Japan: they currently belong to the 'Most Noble' Order of the Garter '. The seat of the knighthood is located in Windsor Castle, home of the English queen. The Order was instituted by King Edward III of England in 1348. According to the lore lost the countess of Salisbury during a ball to it English court suddenly her garter. The nobles present laughed heartily to the incident. But King Eduard III, who did have a soft spot for the beautiful countess, became angry. 'Honni soit qui mal y pense', he called from, 'whoever laughs today will feel a cold tomorrow

The high-ranking knights, the 'volodar' and the 'hospodar' now also appear to have a strange, rather frightening gift. Who ever had suspect that their 'princely' brains are able to contact take with the ... kill? Spiritism, yes! Reading constitution of associations is generally a pretty boring activity. You have to force yourself through standardized, sterile expressions. But that suddenly changes when you go through the founding act of the Belgian section of Alexis' knights. That deed is characterized by originality. It gives a new dimension to reality. The document states under Article three that the new Belgian branch ('Commanderie royale de l'OSJ and Roy357

aume de Belgique ') is indeed under the high protection of Alexis. This according to a regulation issued on January 29, 1985 in New York in the presence of the deceased king Peter II of Yugoslavia ...'. How the king Peter II who died in 1970 died there could be exactly present is not explained further. That would not be understandable by profanes, by the way. During the same meeting of January 29, 1985, according to the deed, another person has given

his blessing: Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands!

I knew that the prince was already on the side of Prince Robert in 1969

Bassaraba von Brancovan was spotted. Would the Dutch prince recognize the claims of Alexis? That seemed strong to me. The Private Secretary of His Royal Highness prince Bernhard der Nederlanden wrote me: 'From research, that for some time

requested that the decree issued in the Belgian Official Gazette of 30 January 1985 is incorrect, since King Peter 11 of Yugoslavia mentioned therein already died in 1970.'<sup>82</sup> Does not Prince Bernhard believe in spiritualism?

It becomes more serious if one goes on to say false – Article 3 – that

the Order of Alexis maintains diplomatic relations with 42 countries ... Bluff poker? With this impressive act in hand, the Belgian 'commander' Gustave Keteleer – 'Steve' wanted the Order to be recognized as an international association for Belgian friends Department of Justice. Such recognition is done by Royal Decree and would obviously greatly benefit the standing of the Order.

The recognition would mean little or no more than King Baudouin recognizes the Order. The responsible officials at the Ministry of Justice, however, drew white when they read the contents of article 1 of the deed: 'There was one by the undersigned non-profit association of international level, pending the agreement by Royal Decree, for which the file was submitted to the competent services of Justice,

to be recognized as an international association with charity, under the name: Royal Commandery of the Sovereign, Military and Hospital Order of Saint John of Jerusalem, Ecumenical

Knights of Rhodes and of Malta in the Kingdom of Belgium.' 'That gentlemen abuse the name of the king, that is very serious,' cried the officials.

Volksverlakkerij? A too big word, because to become a 'knight' and therefore also to enjoy the diplomatic benefits

you are well at the cash. The registration fee is 50,000 francs and an additional 12,000 francs are added on top of that every year<sup>83</sup>. The knighthood is not for me ... Anyway, the Belgian department worked and Gustave-Steve- Keteleer took the 'commander'<sup>358</sup>

shelf. He picked up to prove his credibility with awards delivered by 'Pax Mundi' .. "He has appropriated it himself," Dirix, chairman of "Pax Mundi," said man was expelled from the organization."And yet. The stately building

of the Brussels Molière avenue 155, where formerly the school 'Lise Lorient' found a place to live, street prestige. The headquarters of the

Belgian knights are located in a residential area. The eye jumping nameplates on the edge of the front courts of the houses confirm it. In the Molièrelaan, an elite lives and the knights live in between. Behind the walls of the Molièrelaan 155 building were ingenious plans ever forged ...

## Operation Bangui

First of course you need a framework, a network of commercial ones companies. And a firm foothold in tax havens.

That gives certain advantages. Then you play the game of bluff poker. You have to make sure to snare a number of people, preferably known. Issue of credibility, trust. Also the knighthood can help. Who would ask questions about that knighthood? No one. And then you can start ...

The channel island of Jersey is for many an ideal holiday resort. The

rocky island off the French coast offers the tourists a mild climate. There is even an exotic touch in the air. The vegetation sometimes looks a bit Mediterranean. But Jersey was mainly known as a tax haven. Thousands and thousands of cars annually the step and establish financial companies. There is no VAT, no tax on capital gains. On an island where only 80,000 people live, about 52 banking institutions are represented and some forty accountancy firms have offices. They arrange the finances for their foreign clients. They focus companies, implement capital increases and take care of the administration. At the same time, their clients are assured of one far-reaching anonymity. It does not have the residents of Jersey well done. El 'is not unemployment, the standard of living is very high. According to official data, the 80,000 islanders own about 45,000 cars<sup>84</sup>.

Also Gustave 'Steve' Keteleer, the 'commander' of the Belgian Alexis' Order department saw something in it. He left in March 1978 in the

Jersey's capital, St-Helier, to set up its pivotal business. The name

became 'Liberty Productions Ltd'. Everything had to be possible: taking out shares, issuing shares and bonds, setting up a bank.

'Liberty Productions Ltd' would cover all possible commercial activities

359

being able to be. The company started with a capital of 12 US dollars to 100 \$ in 1986. Via Liberty Productions were then companies founded in Belgium <sup>85</sup> and Luxembourg<sup>86</sup> • The entire group was called 'Liberty Group'. The first phase of the plan was implemented. The financial construction was fixed.

Boiler then attracted influential figures into management functions to include his firms. They were – or are – knights in Alexis' Order and are mentioned in the Incorporation Act of the Belgian section of the Order. First and foremost is the Antwerp businessman J 0hannes Ferdinand Verbist, manager in numerous important Antwerp firms, savings banks and insurance companies. A man with relationships, also in right-wing Flemish nationalist circles. Verbist

was still a member of the advisory board of the now defunct right-wing weekly 'Topics Magazine'. Another known man is the socialist mayor of Vielsalm, Marcel Remacle. He is also a member

of the European Parliament. As a financial advisor Keteleer also pulled a knight: consular judge at the court of Commerce in Brussels and fiscal expert Willy Francken. That gentlemen had to guarantee the seriousness of the case: phase two! To tie the socialist leader Marcel Remacle, Keteleer had devised a very ingenious plan. He would be the prestigious old-timers-collections of, among others, the late Charly De Pauw Get Vielsalm. To this end, the company Vielsalm International Permanent Exhibition (VIPE) was established on 20 April 1983 87. In addition to eminent old-timers-owners, the city of Vielsalm, the tourist federation of Luxembourg and the 'Syndicat d'Initiative' of Vielsalm also subscribed to the shares. The museum project would never, however, be of the come to the ground. 'Autoworld' got a permanent home, outside Cauldron, in the museums at the Brussels Cinquantenaire. In the city council of Vielsalm were for the establishment of VIPE made reservations about the financial guarantees by the opposition. The PSC city councilor Crapasse then remarked: "Parallel, negotiations are starting in an ambiguous way Liberty Productions, a Jersey firm, a tax haven with everything included. That company has a branch in Brussels, the company LD.T ... I am very worried about the lack of intelligence. However, they seem to me to be of capital importance. I do not see a project of the founding act of VIPE. I note that there are two types of shares: the shares of type A in the name of 4 partners for one capital of 1,500,000 (for the most part in the hands of Liberty Productions, note of the author), and B-type shares a capital of 15 million. I find it abnormal that the A shares 60% of any profits would get while B shares 360

there is almost nothing to see ... I would use the capital of LD.T. want to know and want to see her last balance (LD.T.-the Belgian branch of Liberty Productions- had not balance sheet, the author's note). I would like to know who there is hidden behind the ghost company Liberty Productions. And Finally, does that bank guarantee of 30 million actually exist? I concludes by saying that I find it unusual to negotiate with people whose financial situation is unknown. Let's avoid giving them documents from Vielsalm that they can use as credentials'88. Crapasse was right. The man behind Liberty Productions and her Belgian link IDT, Steve Cauldron, especially collected credentials. Marcel Remacle, the Mayor van Vielsalm stated that he had acted in good faith: 'I have never signed the articles of association of the Order of the Knights.

Keteleer has forged my signature. He also took me in with that immense museum project in Vielsalm. 'One also goes to the tourist organizations that subscribe to shares in VIPE quiet when I ask them the ins and outs of the company. 'Taken', they say there. Anyway, Keteleer had meanwhile yet got enough credibility. Time for phase three. The 'Commander' traveled together with Remacle to Bangui,

capital of the Central African Republic. There he contacted the local authorities. He wanted to exploit gold mines. Remacle: "I did not know that was the intention. I was told that it concerned contracts relating to the tourism sector, in connection with VIPE. Incidentally, it looked like there were in Bangui more attention was paid to the local clean than to the business.'

And then: the apotheosis. Phase one, two and three were completed. Keteleer turned to capitalists and presented impressive papers. One of those documents was called 'Organization Liberty Group ', on writing paper from a well-known accountancy firm from Jersey. With that document (which will be shown below) Cauldron succeed in impressing. And, admit, it seems professional. Note. The document states that the capital of 'Liberty Productions Ltd' has been set at 10,000,000 \$, while the official services of Jersey keep it at barely 100 \$. A small inaccuracy? What was this all about now? What kind of plan had Keteleer designed? Few dare to talk about it. And that is very much too to understand. The people who responded positively to Keteleers, could be blackmailed at the same time! Ingenious ...

It took me a lot of time, but it paid off. I came

361

a number of victims on the track. An Antwerp businessman wanted talking, in all anonymity. That man says he feels sick like him be reminded. He sounded extremely nervous, anxious. 'YOU or from the PDO, or BBL or State Security, "he said. Although I denied, there was no doubt for him.

r "" '

-----

OGIER &. LE CORNU  
ADVOCATES AND NOTARIES PUULLC

.....

T (L () !: tUl '' ''

A.OYOCATE

"" , "V" ~

YOU

PO.00X4Q.1  
PIROUET HOUSE  
UNION STREE  
ST HELLER  
JERSEY

c. ST .... SInT. MA (CAH1A0j

"" VOCAn:

1 3 r.Jl.~ 1 ~ . 35

SC

I (

".f.YOU OT AOVCA "

. L \_!ole!~ . ~ R.T.!lJiCE •. "nl'E rOYABI.E TO TIIE 'SIAIES IREO ~;  
ImER', Flir IliF PRESCRIBED lee  
Slli'ijLDBE SUBI1ITTED UITH IHIS FOOII Hl Hlf: COImERcrOL RF'LAI  
IONS DEPARIMEHl,  
Our Ref .:

, '.

19 ~; 8 ',;

i, ".'  
OR

SHARF

o N IJ

COPIIOL

3

il

A Rf, ~ "

or  
LIBERY

I IMI I EO

PRUl'IJC I 111115

!l "';': ',  
:. ' i Illi '  
l: o ", ~ r '~ IAI ~' IATtQM!  
.

I. '

LIBERTY PRODUCT LONS (Jersey) Ltd.

,, -lf ~ 819115



Share Holding Company.  
Pirouet  
JERSEY - CHANNEL ISLANDS,

Made up to til. Isl d "'J uf, Jdnuary, 1965.

• US \$

10,000,

1.00

divi <!pd into

~ d (h

1.00 per SM ,. t.ot ,, 11 ing LISS

100 SIIm'rs or US '  
0.00 ppr shftrp)

or

total Amount of Cal Is r ~ ceiv ~ d, Including POIJments on Oppl  
ication dl1 <1 Ollootmo, lt  
(Inclusve or preli "s totalling  
ICE \$  
Ol  
Total A.ount or Cal Is unpaid  
(inclusve or prellums to ta 11 inq  
Total

~ .ber

100,

St butt

St.

protects

She

IIS \$

may

aso

create

a

a

holding

Bank.

an

who

take

participation

insurance

company, -an

in

world

deposit

wide

counter,

- She may Issue shares and obligations;

Total Amount (If any) paid on

Shares forfeited

, amount (if any) realized by the Sale of

HII

IJS1

- She may do commercial and industrial operations.

Shorps f0I fri 1.01

The capital is fixed at 10,000,000 US dollars.

She

'IIIE: -This Return. under the 5e61 of the Company. M "St b. S" l,  
oil.led mumps Ol "tho 31st, or, Jon ' ' 'fI) In e, Jeh year,  
under a penalty of d fine not exceeding five  
Pollnds St-rl inq I'0r '<1' ' ' J jor o, leli d, " ! s <1 o l ' ' 'J  
after thilt da

'Presented by: -

OLEC SECRETARIES LIMITED  
PIROUEf JI!1JF.  
UNLON SIREEI  
ST IIELIER  
JERSEY

Reference: -

LIBEIE

\$ f '\ &  
co.panlJ No, H

related.

directly

or

undirectly.

through

people

or

companies

with:

-

UOC BOSCO Ltd  
EISDA CORPORATION  
ARAB CONTRACTORS Cafo  
Insurance company MERCATOR  
MERCATOR FINANCIAL SERVICES PARIS  
MERCATOR Foundation  
KREFIMA (Financial company) dependent of the ALMEIJA Holding.  
HKM (Société d'Hypothèques et de Capitalisation), Caisse d'Epargne.  
BARCLAY'S BANK.  
- BYBLDS ARAB BANK Bruxelles  
Single authorized signature, by notarial mandate: Mr. G. KETELEER  
President

362

HELLER

Her social object is multiple.

- Shefit  
companies;

115 \$

or Shares Forfeited

f

Union

This company under Anglo-Saxon law is protected by the Independence Statute of the State of JERSEY and represented

by

two advocates

or Lloyd '5 of London and the Lloyd's Bank, Master OGLER and Master LE CORNU. facing the State of Jersey and the Bank of England.

Till '

ICE \$

House,

The company is accepted by the Bank of England • which the absolute anonymity of the partners. only known by them.

Total ~ .ber or Shares tasks up to the 1st ", '~ or January, 1 °% <Which last degree. "With the total shown in the List.; S hero but existing robbers).

There is none called up on each of (inclusive of 6 prelude)

ORGANIZATION LIBERTY GROUP.

Your Ret .:

f! [lCiEiIViEl ()

Hol I after I Shdre Capital I

AHSW [n (), .. t.Ç "OL (COR 0  
' 'CSU.t11 (~, Jt-3s.ln

CHANNEL I \$ LAN05

, ':

THE CLITJPANIFS (JER!EO LOIJS, IB ~ I 'TO

SUMMARY

7 am (... -or.101) ot.n7oe

JAQVD (· SI.I'TH &.IA lC ...N '.... 0,

of the group •

363

./ ..

The witness

"Keteleer signed contracts with the authorities in Bangui for it running a gold mine. That gold would be transported to Swiss banks. I have personally been able to verify that this was right. I went to Bangui and found that an agreement had indeed been concluded.

Everything seemed

so in order. Keteleer then proposed me to buy shares in his firm in Jersey (Liberty Productions, note from the author). That money would serve as a guarantee. The profit would amount to about 30% gross.

But

the interesting thing was that I could buy those shares with black money. The

profit would be washed white through a whole construction of firms.

Keteleers proposal was therefore extremely interesting. I have for

6.000.000 F shares purchased. I know more people who went to

Keteleer's proposal. According to my sources, there must be dozens.

But Keteleer has taken me by the nose. The gold mine

in Bangui was not operated. It was all a façade. My money

has disappeared, via ghost firms. I will not see a cent of it. How

can I complain? After all, it is about black money. I would dig my own grave.'

The end

It can go far. The amount that has disappeared is impossible to estimate. Finally, it is about black money. The victims involved do not dare to go to court, for fear of being prosecuted to become. On the basis of the data available to me, I can do one very careful estimate. 150 million francs! Where is that money go? That is the key question. Let others decide. I am have been sufficiently threatened. It is time that I make the data public.

I have gained insight into the remarkable knight world. Which

was a revelation. I have met honest, good-minded knights. I

I also ran into knights who were only interested in gaining

influence, power and money. I've met fanatics,

knights with obscure ideas. Knights of the twentieth century.

364

365

Epilogue

It is quiet, it is cold. The ancient walls tell a sad,

incantational story. A story about man, his pride, his madness. A story about power and impotence, about life and death.

o Fortuna, Empress of the World! Your floating-swelling bombast strikes me deeply. Why do we rule and oppress? Why are we killing? Why? Sarcasm is the only way out. Then and now. Sarcasm is an alienating combination of humor and revolt.

Then and now.

Little has changed. Power and powerlessness: ingredients of one story for all times. The poetry full of sarcasm medieval wanderers finally penetrate the age-old massive walls, hewn from the rock within the meander. The poets of the Carmina Burana songs already praised the whims of the Empress. They revolted against the power of the rulers, consolidated in the medieval feudal structures. Against kings, knights and bishops. Against their centers, against this castle.

o Fortuna!

Changeable as the moon

Decading life,

One day you mistreated us

You spoil us the other day

You create power and poverty

They melt like ice.

367

Perhaps justice has now been done.

I open my eyes. There they are: Templars, teutons, knights of other orders, hand in hand, shoulder to shoulder. This is called the brotherly round. The togetherness is rather awkwardly generated. But the many-headed dragon is born again. The 'Carmina Burana' music must support and steer the birth. A glorified past, a cramped nostalgia: the almost liturgical experience of a degenerated knight ideal. And then the music: bitter-biting.

Thus the walls of the 'Godfrey of Bouillon' room are again testify to the revival of the knight's world. As if the medieval wanderers never existed. As if the sarcasm never has penetrated. As if the windmills of Don Quijote were illusions. We are fleeing. Here, in the castle that once belonged to Godfrey of Bouillon, a strange ceremony takes place every year. Here come the knights of the twentieth century, dressed in white, red or black cloaks and dressed with uncut swords. of power, impotence, pride, vanity.

"Every knight takes the road to Bouillon

Every Saturday following the thirteenth of October

As a duty to knighthood, forever,

As long as one knight lives.'

"Chevaliers, à l'ordre!", it suddenly sounds. The walls listen. The knights lift the sword. They are willing to fight for honor and glory. Honor and glory? Some tourists are blurry, the mouth wagon open. "Why this?" They are profane, uninitiated.

I shake my head. I close my eyes. The inescapable decadence – o Fortuna! – finally comes to me. I therefore have to cover a whole distance: from bloody seriousness to sarcasm. Sarcasm.

Drink. Escape. Deceive Fortuna. Drink, drink. Everyone drinks.  
Everyone gambles. Challenge Fortuna. Gambling and drinking:  
escape the suffering, the pain.  
"Chevaliers, à l'ordre!". I am shaken awakely. There is  
a big confusion. The knights leave their places on the side walls of  
the hall. They rush forward. They sign the golden book. This is how  
their presence is immortalized. Drink, drink, it sounds. And the  
knights draw, draw. Solemnly. Drink,  
drink. They draw. They do not realize it. They draw. The ultimate  
split. The ultimate sarcasm: that is what I feel.  
368

"The poor drink, the sick drink,  
the exile drinks, the unknown drinks,  
the child drinks, the bald drinks,  
the bishop drinks, the blanket drinks,  
the sister drinks, the brother drinks,  
the grandfather drinks, the mother drinks,  
this one drinks, who drinks,  
drink hundreds, drink thousands,  
on the health of the Pope,  
on the health of the king,  
all drink without ceasing.'  
And the knights solemnly sign the golden book. The split. 0  
Fortuna, why do not they hear and see it?  
On the parking lot for the first drawbridge of the castle of  
Bouillon, built on the rock inside the meander, the knights rid  
themselves  
of their cloaks and swords. They have just given the honor  
their illustrious ancestor, Godfrey of Bouillon, whose spirit evoked  
them. They have raised the sword in his honor. Now they step in  
their cars. A Belgian-French-German-Luxembourg procession is going  
to the restaurant 'Le Vieux Moulin' in Bouillon. An unlikely  
uncomfortable place. An unlikely contradiction. Completely in line.  
Sarcasm or bloody seriousness? You have the choice. Completely in  
line.  
I flee and find. I eat and drink ... 1  
369

## Attachments

Appendix 1: Kor ~ e representation of the  
important organizations  
ACADEMY DIPLOMATIQUE DE LA PAIX: see Pax Mundi  
ACADEMIE EUROPEENNE DE SCIENCES POLITIQUES  
(AESP)  
Founded in 1969 by Florimond Damman and Jean Violet. The activities  
of the AESP were or are rather mysterious. Chairman-inspirator is  
Otto van Habsburg. Very closely affiliated with the MAUE, the  
CEDI, the Pan-European Union and the Cercle Violet.  
AESP: see Académie Européenne de Sciences Politiques  
ALOUDE MYSTICAL ORDER ROSAE CRUCIS (AMORC)

Largest Rosicrucian organization, founded in 1919 by Spencer Lewis, possibly on the initiative of MM (see below). Claims the heiress to be of the teachings from the Egyptian Mystery Schools. The current emperor is Ralph Maxwell Lewis, son of the founder. The order has departments in almost all Western states and also in many African countries. It is also the basis of the Ordre Martiniste Traditionnel (OMT).  
371

AMORC: see Ancient Mystic Order Rosae Crucis

CHAMBRE EUROPEENNE POUR LE DEVELOPPEMENT DU  
COMMERCE, DE L'INDUSTRIE, DES FINANCES (CECIF)

ASSOCIATION BELGO-HISPANIQUE

Founded by Sylvère Lebon, deputy of Guillermo III Belgium. The organization initially wanted to strengthen the ties between Belgium and Franco-Spain. She is a thorn in the eye of the official

'Belgium-Spain Association'. In the lap of the Association emerged also the CECIF. The Association does not officially grant decorations  
be recognized.

BILDERBERG GROUP

A group of very powerful figures from politics, the army and the industry who met annually at the time under the chairmanship of Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands. The group was founded in 1954. Men

spoke of a 'world government'.

CECIF: see Chambre Européenne pour le Développement du Commerce, de l'Industrie, des Finances

Founded in 1973 in the lap of the Association Belgo-Hispanique by Sylvère Lebon, deputy of Guillermo III in Belgium. The CECIF maintains relationships in mainly African states. She does not enjoy official recognition but still succeeds in getting important people warm for its activities.

FCAE: see Fédération des Combattants Alliés d'Europe

FEDERATION DES COMBATTANTS ALLIES D'EUROPE  
(FCAE)

Closely affiliated with IMOS, Ordre de Saint-jean Baptiste d'Amérique

and with the Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem (Zdrojewski). The honorary committee includes Zdrojewski, Paul Vanden Boeynants and Herman De Croo. The FCAE would be one former fighters organization and distribute decorations.

IMOS: see Interallied Military Organization Sphinx

CEDI: see Center Européen de Documentation et d'Information

INSTITUT DES RELATIONS DIPLOMATIQUES (IRD)

CENTER EUROPEEN DE DOCUMENTATION ET D'INFORMATION (CEDI)



International organization with departments in almost all Western European Nations. Initially CEDI wanted the isolation of Franco-Spain breaking through. CEDI was founded in Madrid in 1949 on initiative from Otto van Habsburg who became president for life. The Belgian department was founded in 1961.  
CERCLE VIOLET – CERCLE PINAY  
Mysterious organization without official statutes. Right-wing big ones of Europe joined the Cercle Violet for the political situation to discuss and influence. There were strong relationships to it CEDI, the MAUE, the AESP, the Pan – European Union, the CEPIC and the Ordre du Rouvre. One of the engines behind the Cercle was Otto van Habsburg. De Cercle cooperated with European information services.

372

Founded in 1974 by current head 'count' Emile van Huynegem. Shares diplomatic awards. The current Belgian delegate Francis Dessart, knight in the Order of Saint John of Jerusalem from Alex Brimeyer.  
INTERALLIED MILITARY ORGANIZATION SPHINX (IMOS)  
Founded in 1943 (?). Shares awards for acts of war, also to people who have not experienced the war. Closely connected with the 'Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem' (Zdrojewski) and the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean Baptiste d'Amérique' (Zdrojewski) and with the 'Fédération des Combattants Alliés d'Europe'. At the head of IMOS are the same as in the connected organizations.  
IRD: see Institut des Relations Diplomatiques  
MAUE: see Mouvement d'Action for the Union Européenne  
373

#### MILICE THE JESUS CHRIST

Knight order descended from the military arm of the Order of the Dominicans who had the task to trace heretics. Houdard de la Motte is currently the grand master. The 'Milice', especially Bernard Mercier belongs, concluded a cooperation agreement or knight pack with the Ordre du Rouvre and the Militia Sanctae Mariae.

#### MILITARY AND HOSPITAL ORDER OF SAINT LAZARUS FROM JERUSALEM BRANCHE 1

Knight Order conducted by Pierre de Cossé, Duke of Brissac. The Order is not recognized by the Vatican. The Order has started to lead a life of its own after a dispute with the Spanish branch in the beginning of the seventies. Has mainly influence in France.

#### MILITARY AND HOSPITAL ORDER OF SAINT LAZARUS FROM JERUSALEM BRANCH 2

This is the Belgian section of the Pan-European Union of Otto van Habsburg. Politicians like Luc Beyer de Ryke (PRL), Robert Close

(PRL), Paul Vankerkhoven (PSC) are part of it.

OMT: see Ordre Martiniste Traditionnel

ORDER OF THE ROSE AND CROSS OF JERUSALEM

Neo-Templar organization originated in 1956. The Order came in Belgium

in 1968 off the ground. From 1980 the Dutchman Harry Uden van Ophoven to head. He is also a deputy for Lebons CECIF. Van Uden closed a knight with the Association Belgo Hispanique and with the German 'Ordo Militae Crucis Templi'. Extremely right-minded thinking. The half-brother of Queen Juliana of the Netherlands AW Lier was the right hand of Van Uden van Ophoven. Lier was convicted in 1987 for his murder woman.

ORDER OF THE GOLDEN FLIES – SPANISH BRANCH

Conducted by Don Francisco Enrique de Borbon y de Borbon, Duke of Seville. She claims to descend from the medieval Order of Saint Lazarus but is not recognized by the Vatican. Has departments in many Western countries.

MILITIA SANCTAE MARIAE – ORDRE DES CHEVALIERS

THE NOTRE DAME

French order of the knights, very integristic. Has good relationships

with the circles around Otto van Habsburg. Closes the knight with the 'Ordre du Rouvre' and the 'Milice de Jesus Christ'.

MM: see Ordre Maçonnique Oriental du Rite Ancien et Primitif de Memphis-Misraim

MOON-SEKTE

'Association Church' founded by Sun Myung Moon. Is particularly strong

developed in the United States and extremely anti-communist.

Very active in the World Anti-Communist League (WACL). Works via dozens of screen organizations.

MOUVEMENT D 'ACTION POUR L'UNION EUROPEENNE (MAUE)

374

Continuation of the knighthood ordered by Philip the Good in 1430. The current grandmaster is King Juan-Carlos of Spain. The order also allows non-creams and even non-Christian ones. King Baudouin, among other things, is a knight.

ORDER OF THE GOLDEN FLIES – AUSTRIAN BRANCH

Continuation of the knighthood founded in 1430 by Philip the Good. Grandmaster of the political instrument

Order is Otto van Habsburg. The Order leaves only Roman Catholics toe. Prince Albert of Belgium, among others, is a knight in the Order.

ORDRE DE SAINT-JEAN BAPTISTE D 'AMERIQUE

Founded in 1923 in the United States by US military personnel. The current grandmaster is Zdrojewski. The Order claims one branch of the Sovereign and Military Order of Malta

(SMOM). She is closely associated with IMOS, the 'Ordre Souverain et Military du Temple de Jérusalem' (Zdrojewski) and with the FCAE.

ORDRE DES CHEVALIERS THE NOTRE-DAME: see Militia

ORDRE DU ROUVRE

Knighthood originated at the University of Leuven at the end of the fifties. Had very good relations with Otto van Habsburg./ Was the basis of the right-wing salon-club 'Cercle des Nations'. Grandmaster was Richard Van Wijck until 1978 and since then a doctor Philippe Schepens, chairman of an organization affiliated with Pro Vita. The knighthood concluded a knight's suit with the Militia Sanctae

Mariae 'and with the' Milice de Jésus-Christ '.

ORDRE MACONNIQUE ORIENTAL DU RITE ANCIEN ET PRIMITIF DE MEMPHIS-MISRAIM (MM)

Masonic organization, founded by Cagliostro. The Order counts 97 degrees, while the 'ordinary' Freemasonry only counts 33 degrees. MM is the basis of many occult groups, probably also from AMORC. The Order is active in most Western countries Nations.

ORDRE MARTINISTE TRADITIONNEL (OMT)

Martinist order destined for AMORC Rosicrucians who ninth temple degree have gone through. The grand masters of the OMT are the same as those of AMORC .. The Order is based on the writings of the 'Unknown Philosopher' Louis-Claude de Saint-Martin. Especially in France, the OMT is strongly connected to MM circles.

ghent ', the Portuguese Count Don Fernando Campello Pinto Pereira de Sous a Fontes. In the early 1970s, the French department had been infiltrated by the SAC, the parallel police of Charles De Gaulle.

ORDRE SOUVERAL AND MILITARY DU TEMPLE DE JERUSALEM (OSMTJ), DIVISION ZDROJEWSKI

Department created by actions of the SAC in the early years seventy. Then Sousa Fontes was put aside and Zdrojewski big priority. The Order has close ties with the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean Baptiste d'Amérique ', the FCAE and IMOS.

ORDRE SOUVERAL AND MILITARY DU TEMPLE DE JERUSALEM, GRAND PRIEURE DE SUISSE

Neo-Templar Order headed by Swiss Alfred Zappelli. In the United States is Philip Guarino at the top, a former one confidant of Licio Gelli and Michele Sindona. In Italy there are ste-.

contacts with free-range circles. The Order took place in France a part of the neo-Templars of Zdrojewski about. Julien too Origas was involved in the Order. The Order is active in a fortnight Western countries and would count among the 3,000 member knights (own estimation).

ORDRE SOUVERALN, HOSPITALIER ET MILITAIRE DE SAINT-JEAN DE JERUSALEM, CHEVALIERS OECUMENIQUES THE RHODES ET DE MALTE

#### ORDRE RENOVE DU TEMPLE (ORT)

founded at the end of the sixties  
by Raymond Bernam and Julien Origas, both dignitaries of  
AMORC .. In 1972, Origas became a master. In 1975 the Order embarked  
with Angela, the White Goddess. The Order was then involved  
at the 'International Luciférienne'.

Knight order originated from a dissent within the Russian branch.  
Patron is Alex Brimeyer, alias Alexis d 'Anjou, ..., pretender  
to the crown of Russia. Grandmaster is Isaac Wolfe, aka Robert  
Bassaraba of Brancovan, ... The Order is, especially in Spain,  
interwoven with the extreme right. The Belgian department was among  
others  
founded by Gustave Keteleer and Francis Dessart. The Order writes  
diplomatic passports.

#### ORDRE SOUVERAL ET MILITARY DU TEMPLE DE JERUSALEM (OSMTJ), SECTION SOUSA FONTES, OR, ORDO SUPREMUS MILITARIS TEMPLI HIEROSOLYMITANI

ORT: see Ordre Renové du Temple

Neo-Templar Organisati ~,

OSMTJ: see Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de Jérusalem  
Neo-Templar organization, presumably founded in 1932 in Belgium.  
The Order claims to be the true successor of the medieval  
Templars. It is internationally oriented with a 're376' at its head

377

#### PANAUROPEAN UNION

SAC: see Service d'Action Civique

International organization with departments in 27 countries. The  
intention is  
a Christian Europe to take the lead. Chairman is Otto van  
Habsburg. Secretary General is Vittorio Pons and his assistant  
Jacques Jonet. Affiliated with CEDI, AESP, MAUE and  
with CEF (Central European Federalists, organization of immigrant  
people from Eastern Bloc countries) and with the Union of European  
Federalists.

#### SERVICE D'ACTION CIVIQUE (SAC)

Set up as a parallel police to support De Gaulle. The  
SAC soon became a criminal organization. Infiltrated in the  
beginning  
from the seventies in the OSMTJ of Sousa-Fontes and brought there  
Zdrojewski in power.

#### PAX MUNDI – ACADEMY DIPLOMATIQUE DE LA PAIX KNIGHTS OF PEACE

#### SOEVEREINE AND MILITARY ORDER OF MALTA (SMOM)

Founded in 1963. In Belgium, around 1979, Paul Cams was at the top. Then Urbain Dirix became international president. Pax Mundi shares peace prizes and, despite an unofficial recognition, has strong entrances in mainly Asian and African states.

Vatican branch of the Order of Saint John of Jerusalem. Pure Roman Catholic. The Order has many world leaders in its ranks. Mainly noble persons are included. Especially the American department is very rich and powerful. The current grandmaster is Angelo de Mojana di Cologna.

SMOM: see Sovereign and Military Order of Malta

#### POLISH GOVERNMENT IN BALLSHIP

##### SOVEREINE ORDER OF SAINT JAN OF JERUSALEM

Still existing, obviously strongly anti-communist 'government'. At the head is Count Juliusz Nowina-Sokolnicki.

Among others, Zdrojewski, George King (Aetherius Society) and Alex Brimeyer has important functions in it. The seat is located in London.

##### PRIEURE DE SION

Knighthood, officially founded in 1957 by the current grand master Pierre Plantard. Perhaps the Order comes from circles around MM and the

OMT. Very mysterious organization. The Prieuré claims during the Middle Ages were founded by Godfrey of Bouillon for one 'royal sex'. She is a European theocracy in front of.

##### PROPAGANDA 2

Secret Italian masonic lodge that was discredited in 1982.

P2 was described as a 'state in the state'. She would be involved in terrorist attacks. Her grandmaster Licio Gelli had one network of powerful relationships. Among others Sindona and Lopez Rega belonged to the members.

378

Order originated from the organization of Thouroth-PicheI. Claims to be the only real Order of Saint John. The current grandmaster is Prince

Andrej of Yugoslavia. There are two branches in Flanders. On the one hand

the Prioratus Flandriae, conducted by Robaey; on the other hand, the Priory of the Low Countries, led by Maillaird. In Wallonia, the prior

Ernest Foucart. The Order wants to create an elite.

##### SOVEREIGN ORDER OR SAINT-JOHN OF JERUSALEM,

##### AMERICAN GRAND PRIORY

Originated in the United States at the beginning of this century.

Claims

to be the continuation of the 'Russian branch'. Emotional and leader of the Order was the American Colonel Thouroth -Pichel until his death in 1982. Many officers and intelligence agents belonged to the Order. The Order is the basis of many Saint John's Orders.

SOVEREIGN ORDER OR SAINT-JOHN OF JERUSALEM,  
KNIGHTS OF MALTA, INTERNATIONAL GRAND PRIORY  
Great-prior is Don Kellin Vella-Haber. The Order arose after  
disputes with Thourot-Pichel. In Belgium the Order counted at the  
end of the  
seventies and the beginning of the 1980s were important people  
379

in her ranks. The murdered Paul Cams was responsible for the Belgian  
department from 1979 onwards. The Order has departments in many  
European countries.

Appendix 2: Sovereign and Military Order of  
Malta (SMOM)

SUPREMUS AC MILITAR ORDO TEMPLI HIEROSOLYMITANI

### 1. Grandmasters through the ages

So-called Catalan branch of the medieval Temple Order.  
The current grandmaster is Guillermo III Moctezuma who claims  
makes on the Aztec throne. The Order has departments in many  
European countries.

WACL: see World Anti-Communist League

WORLD ANTI-COMMUNIST LEAGUE (WACL)

Founded in 1966. Fight Communism throughout the world. Has  
close relations with Asian anti-communist governments and  
with the Moon sect. The current chairman is the PSC member José  
Desmarets.

The W ACL also includes many extreme right and even neo-Nazi  
organizations.

380

1. Frère Gérard, founder
2. Raymond du Puy
3. Auger the Balben
4. Arnaud de Comps
5. Gilbert d 'Assailly
6. Gaston de Murois
7. Joubert
8. Roger des Moulins
9. Armengaud d 'Asp
10. Garnier de Naplouse
11. Geoffroy de Donjon
12. Alphonse ~ e Portugal
13. Geoffroy Le Rat
14. Garin de Montaigu
15. Bertrand de Thessy
16. Guérin
17. Bertrand de Comps
18. Pierre de Vieille-Bride
19. Guillaume de Châteauneuf

20. Hugues de Revel
21. Nicolas Lorgne
22. Jean de Villiers
23. Odon de Pin
24. Guillaume de Villaret
25. Foulques de Villaret
26. Héliion de Villeneuve
27. Dieudonné de Gozon
28. Pierre de Corneillan
29. Roger de Pins
30. RaymondBérenger
31. Robert de Juilliac
32. Juan Fernandez de Heredia
33. Riccardo Caracciolo
34. Philibert de Naillac
35. Antonio Fluvian
36. Jean de Lastic
37. Jacques de Milly

+ 3 September 1120

1120-1158160

1158160-1162 / 3

1162/3

1163-1169'70

v.1170-v.1172

v.1172-1177

1177-1187

1188-v. 1190

118CW0-1192

1193-1202

1202-1206

1206-1207

1207-1227 / 8

1228-v.1231

v.1231-1236

1236-1239140

1239140-1242

1242-1258

1258-1277

1277 / 8-1284

12845-129314

1294-1296

1296-1305

1305-1319

1319-1346

1346-1353

1353-1355

1355-1365

1365-1374

1374-1376

1376-1396

1383-1395

1396-1421

1421-1437

1437-1454  
1454-1461  
381

38. Pietro Raimondo Zacosta
39. Jean-Baptiste des Ursins
40. Pierre d'Aubusson, Cardinal
41. Aimery d'Amboise
42. Guy de Blanchefort
43. Fabrizio del Carretto
44. Philippe de Villiers de l'Isle-Adam
45. Pierrino del Ponte
46. Didier de Saint-Jaille
47. Juan de Homedes
48. Claude de la Sengle
49. Jean Parisot de La Valette
50. Pietro del Monte
51. Jean L'Evêque de la Cassière
52. Hugues de Loubens de Verdalle, cardinal
53. Martin Garzes
54. Alof de Wignacourt
55. Luis Mendes de Vasconcellos
56. Antoine de Paule
57. Jean de Lascaris-Castellar
58. Martin de Redin
59. Annet de Clermont de Châtes Gessant
60. Rafale Cotoner
61. Nicolas Cotoner
62. Gregorio Carafa
63. Adrien de Wignacourt
64. Ramon Perellos y Roccaful
65. Marcantonio Zondadari
66. Antonio Manoel de Vilhena
67. Ramon Despuig
68. Manoel Pinto de Fonseca
69. Francisco Ximenes de Texada
70. Emmanuel de Rohan-Polduc
71. Ferdinand von Hompesch
72. (de facto) Paul Ier, empereur de Russie
73. Giovanni Tommasi
74. Giovanni Battista Ceschi a Santa Croce
75. Galeas von Thun und Hohenstein
76. Ludovico Chigi Albani della Rovere
77. Angelo de Mojana di Cologna

382

1461-1467  
1467-1476  
1476-1503  
1503-1512  
1512-1513  
1513-1521



1521-1534  
1534-1535  
1535-1536  
1536-1553  
1553-1557  
1557-1568  
1568-1572  
1752-1581  
1581-1595  
1595-1601  
1601-1622  
1622-1623  
1623-1636  
1636-1657  
1657-1660  
1660  
1660-1663  
1663-1680  
1680-1690  
1690-1697  
1697-1720  
1720-1722  
1722-1736  
1736-1741  
1741-1773  
1773-1775  
1775-1797  
1797-1799  
1798-1801  
1803-1805  
1879-1905  
1905-1931  
1931-1951  
1962

## 2. The 'Brother orders of the SMOM

The SMOM (Vatican branch) concluded an alliance with 'brother orders' in 1961. These are departments created during the reformation.

- The Grand Priory of the British Realm of the Most Venerable Order of St John of Jerusalem (England, Queen of England is 'Sovereign Head')
- .Great-Brandenburg Balagne from the Order of the Hospital of St-John of Jerusalem (Germany) is Prince Wilhelm Karl of Prussia)
- The Johanniter orders i Sverige (Sweden, Patron is the King from Sweden)
- The Johanniter Order in the Netherlands (head is Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands)

## Appendix 3: Examples of vanity

An example of a curriculum vitae, full-length: see chapter 12.

Appendix 4: Teutonic Order  
Grandmasters through the ages  
Jérusalem and Saint-Jean d'Acre (AKK0)  
1. Henri de Walpach

v. 1190–1200

- Saint-Jean d'Acre (AKK0)
2. Otto de Kerpen
  3. HermannBart
  4. Hermann de Salza
  5. Conrad de Thuringe
  6. Gerhard de Malberg, (déposé)
  7. Henri de Hohenlohe
  8. Popius ou Popon d'Ornesta
  9. Annon de Sangershausen

1200–1206

1206–1210

1210–1239

1239–1241

1242–1244

1244–1253

1253–1262

1262–1274

383

10. Hartmann de Heldringen
11. Burhcards the Sexhwenden

1274–1283

1283–1290

Venice

12. Conrad the Feuchtwangen
13. Godefroy de Hohenlohe

1290–1297

1297–1309

Marienbourg

14. Siegfried the Feuchtwangen  
(coadjuteur in 1308)
15. Charles de Beffart
16. Werner d'Orsalen
17. Luther de Brunswick
18. Thierry or Théodoric d 'Altenbourg
19. Ludolph Koenig from Weitzau
20. Henri Dusener d 'Arfberg
21. Winrich de Kniprode
22. Conrad Zolner the Rottenstein
23. Conrad the Wallenrod
24. Conrad the Jungingen

25. Ulrich de Jungingen
26. Henri de Planen (déposé)
27. Michel Kuchmeister de Sternberg
28. Paul Bellizer de Rusdorf

1309-1312  
1312-1324  
1324-1331  
1331-1333  
1333-1341  
1342-1345  
1345-1351  
1351-1382  
1382-1390  
1391-1394  
1394-1407  
1407-1410  
1410-1413  
1414-1422  
1422-1441

1441-1449  
1450-1467

1526-1543  
1543-1566  
1566-1572  
1572-1595  
1595-1618  
1618-1624  
1625-1627  
1627-1641  
1641-1662  
1662-1663  
1664-1684

Vienna

48. Louis Antoine de Neubourg
49. François Louis de Neubourg
50. Clément Auguste de Bavière
51. Charles Alexandre de Lorraine
52. Archiduc Maximilien d 'Autriche
53. Archiduc Charles-Louis d 'Autriche
54. Archiduc Antoine-Victor d 'Autriche
55. Archiduc Maximilien-Joseph d 'Autriche
56. Archiduc Guillaume d 'Autriche
57. Archiduc Eugène d 'Autriche

1685-1694  
1694-1732  
1732-1760  
1761-1780  
1801-1804  
1804-1835

1804–1835  
1835–1863  
1863–1894  
1894–1923

58. Norbert Klein, évêque de Stène  
59. Paul Heider, abbé mitré

1923–1933  
1933–193

Vienna

Koenigsberg

31. Henri Reuss de Planen  
32. Henri Refle de Richtenberg  
33. Martin Truchess de Wetzhausen  
34. Jean de Tieffen  
35. Duc Frédéric de Saxe  
36. Albert de Saxe and the Brandebourg

37. Walter de Cronberg  
38. Wolfgangde Schusbar  
39. Georges Hund the Wachelm  
40. Henri de Bebenhausen  
41. Archiduc Maximilien d 'Autriche  
42. Archiduc Charles d'Autriche  
43. Eustache de Westernach  
44. Jean Gaspard the Stadium  
45. Archiduc Léopold d 'Autriche  
46. Archiduc Charles–Joseph d 'Autriche  
47. Jean Gaspard d 'Ampringen

Troppau

Marienbourg and Koenigsberg

29. Conrad d 'Erlichshausen  
30. Louis d'Erlichshausen

Marienthal

1467–1470  
1470–1477  
1477–1489  
1489–1497  
1498–1510  
1511–1525

60. Robert Schaelky, abbé mitré  
61. Marian Tumier, abbé mitré  
62. Ildefons Pauler, abbé mitré

1936–1948  
1948–1970

1970

Sources: Ordres & contre-ordres de Chevalerie, Arnaud Chaffanjon & Bertrand Galimard Flavigny, Mercure De France, Paris, 1982.

384

385

Nuts

#### CHAPTER 1

1. Wittemans Fr .: 'History of the Rosicrucians', p. 14, Publisher Boucher, Den

Haag, 1924 (taken from: 'The channel' 1915-1916, nos. 3 and 4, magazine

AMORC).

2. Paul Sédir: Histoire des Rose-Croix, Paris 1910

3. See for example: Christopher Mc Intosh: The Rosy Cross Unveiled, The History,

Mythology and Rituals of an Occult Order; The Aquarian Press Ltd, Wellingborough,

Northamptonshire, 1980

4. Even about the identity of the writers of the brotherhood manifestos, such as

the Fama Fraternitas has the greatest confusion. General is tipped to the Lutheran Johannes Valentinus Andreae.

5. See in: History of the Rosicrucians of Fr. Wittemans: Wassenaers Historical story

6. From: L'étrange Histoire des Rose-Croix, edition AMORC, France, edition 1979

7. In: Wittemans Fr .: 'History of the Rosicrucians', p. 166-167, coming from The

Channel, volume 1916-1917

8. AMORC: Ancient Mystical Order Rosae Crucis.

9. Excerpt from the speech held by the previous master of the Dutch language

jurisdiction: EDC van Drenthem Soesman in the Aula of the RUG on 14.10.76. Issued in the form of AMORC brochure

10. Edition: Rose-croix, j'accuse.

11. AMORC brochure: speech in assembly hall on 14.10.76

12. From: Mastery on life, confidential writing published by AMORC 1974, third edition

13. Confirmed by three testimonies, independent of each other

14. Speech in Aula-RUG, 14.10.76, published in AMORC brochure

15. Save the Bible once.

16. Van Drenthem-Soesman in AMORC brochure Aula-Rug 14.10.76

17. The seat of Dutch-speaking jurisdiction is located in 's Gravenhage, the Netherlands.

For the French-speaking jurisdiction: Château d'Omonville, Le Tremblay, Le Neubourg, France.

18. See: Les Nouveaux Prophètes, Didier De Plaige and Jean-Marie Leduc, éd. Buchet-

Castel, 1978, Paris

Les Rose-Croix, Pierre Montloin & Jean-Pierre Bayard, Culture, Arts, Loisirs, 1971, Paris

19. Oeuvres Posthumes, vol. I, p. 114

20. Cohen = priest

21. From: Jean-Pierre Bayard, Symbolism Maçonique Traditionnel, Edimaf, Paris 1982.

22. J.P. Bayard, 11 Hauts, Grades et Rites Anglo-Saxons, Edimaf, Paris, 1981, p. 226 and p.

461 tln 463

23. The 'Priuré' is based in France and is one of the most secret organizations

24. Le Trésor maudit de Rennes-le-Château, ed. J'ai lu, 1967

25. Franck Marie, Rennes-le-Château, étude critique, Bagnaux, 1978

26. The French equivalent of the Belgian Official Gazette

27. See for this: The Holy Blood and the Holy Grail, Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh

and Henry Lincoln, translation, Elsevier, Brussels, 1982

28. The Holy Blood and the Holy Grail, Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh and Henry Lincoln, translation, Elsevier, Brussels, 1982, p. 369

## CHAPTER 2

1. Story of the French writer and occultist Colin de Plancy, co-author of the Dictionnaire Infemal, Paris, 1818-1863

2. Published in 1846 by the Austrian publicist Franz Gräffer, brother of Rudolph

3. To secure the throne of Spain, Charles II, impotent, would have the consent

given to a certain Adanero, financier, to his wife, the king ~ va ~ Span to fertilize you and thus still for a successor to the throne. That plan IS is a success. In: Lesson

Trois Vies du Comte de Saint-Germain, Pierre Andremon, Ed. Famot, Geneva, 1980

4. This thesis is defended by, among others, Pierre Andremon (see 3) and Kurt Seligmann, Magic, SupemalUralism and Religion, Paladin, 1975

5. Testimony from the Frenchman Georges (who, for obvious reasons, wishes to be unknown

stay. He has known Angela - testimony dd. 12.6.86)

6. From: Roger Facon and Jean-Marie Parent, Les Meurtres de l'Occult, Ed. Alain Lefeu-.

cattle, 1981

7. The testimony of Georges is very close to the testimonies in the book of FacOIYParent. Georges claims never to have read, (see 6)

.

8. That crypt does not exist. The version shown here is in the internal bulletin

No. 237 of September 1968 of AMORé and somewhat mutilated at Les Maisons Secrètes de la Rose-Croix of Raymond Bernard, Ed.

Rosicruciennes

9. About AMORC, see chapter I
10. In: Roger Facon and Jean Marie Parent, see (6)
11. Facon and Parent, p. 154, (see 6)
12. See (6)
13. That letter was addressed to Lieutenant General Robert de Parisis and is dated 7 November 1977
14. In an information brochure from the ORT, 1975, p. 6
15. In an information brochure from the ORT, not dated, p. 4, 5
16. See document from the ORT Demande d'affiliation
17. French headquarters: Château d 'Auty, 82220 Molières, France
18. Document ORT p. 18
19. In: Book of Enoch, London, Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, George Canon, 1962. Reprint of the 1912 edition of the Oxford University Press. Texts come from apocrypha of centuries before Christ.
20. Excerpt No. 3 from the Lucifer Bible, "Le Livre du temps des hommes", recorded in Les Sectes Lucifériennes aujourd'hui, Jean Paul Bourre, Pierre Belfond, 1978
21. Excerpt No. 4 from the Lucifer Bible, "Le Livre du temps des hommes", idem, see 20
22. Extract from letter 21 July 1983 by Michel Werrion, vénérable maître until 10 August 1984
23. The 'Verseau' has the status of a non-profit organization, founded in 1979. In the management board of the 'Verseau' one finds mainly soldiers, working at the missile base of Florennes.
24. Statutes of that church appeared in the annexes of the BS no. 85-10604

388

25. Address Patriarchate: Manoir de Kerneguez, MP 109, 22300 Lannion Bretagne France

,

26. Dominique Graf, Regard of the Les Voyants, the edition of the I'Université de Bruxelles 1976

~~

,

,

27. Aleister Crowley in: Magic, Simons, F. Müller, London, 1985, p. 16
28. It goes more ecologically to the 'Societa Rosicrucian in Anglia' (SRIA).
29. There are more: LoUis Pauwels & Jacques Bergier: Le Marin des Magiciens éd. Galli ' mard, Pans, 1960
30. D, e Fransta!The issue was provided by Robert Ambelain: La Magie Sacrée ou Livre d'Abramelm Ie Mage, éd. Bussière, Paris, 4th ed., 1986
31. See: Les Rose-Croix, Pierre Montloin & Jean-Pierre Bayard CU L

Parl's 1971  
216-217

'.. "

, p.

32. There was a temple of the AA in Victoria Street, London

33. In: The Magic by Crowley, recorded in: Sociétés du Mal, Jean-Claude Frère

,

Grasset, CUL Pans 1972

34. Crowley himself published his writings and wrote under 75 pseudonyms

35. Genesis 6: 1-4

36. Or: Shamballah

37. See: - Hitler et l'Ordre Noir, André Brissaud, Librairie Académique Perrin Paris

1969

,

,

- H,: toire du IIIe Reieh, Philippe Aziz, Vernoy, Geneva, 1978

38. Died, presumably suicide in 1946

39. On the military side, Thulé was not unconcerned

40. In Januan.1919, at the initiative of members of Thulé, the Deutsche Arbeiterpartei

(DAP), and HITler would build his polItIe career. In February 1920 for the HITler ~ DAP to the National Socialist German Labor Party (NSD: "'~). The teachers of the Thulé-Genootschap occupy the seats of the advisory committee on the NSDAP. Around that time, the members of Thulé had decided that

Hltler would become the meSSias, the gole.m, the founder of the Millennial Kingdom. It then enjoyed contact with high aristocratic circles, indigenous people and high army officials. Hitler was launched, the devils could be released.

41. Facon & Parent, p. 19.5, ~ es M.eurtres de l'occult, Ed. Alain Lefeuve, 1981, p. 1950

4 ~. This is also confirmed in Huler et l'Ordre Noir, André Brissand, Librairie Académique Pemn, 1969

43. In: Les Sectes Luci!~ r ~ ennes aujourd'hui. Jean-Paul Bourre, Belfond, Paris, 1978

44. In. Les Sectes Lucifenennes aUJourd'hui, p. 123, (see 43)

45. UIt: Mouvements Religieux nr. 36. April 1983 in connection with a testimony of an ex-adept

,

later converted to the witnesses of Jehovah

46. Source: Le Monde, 6.7.86

47. The Hague Post, 3 September 1983

48. Le Monde, 6.7.86

49. Numéro spécial 356bis

. CHAPTER 3

1. Sectes & Sociétés Secrètes Aujourd'hui, Roger Facon & Jean-Marie Parent Ed Alain

Lefeuve 1980, p. 320

,

.



2. ~ it: L 'Eglise C: atho / ~ que Gallicane du I er au 20ème sièc / e, TR Père Teyssot: édité par FaIre SavOlr, Yells-Maisons, 1985
- ~. : See: L'Eglise Cath ~ olique Gallicane du Ier au 20th siec / e, TR Père Thierry Teyssot, edlt ~ par FaIre SavOlr, Veils-Maisons, 1985, p. 12, 13
4. Also: R7ert ~ ire de Petites Eglises Catholiques non-Romaines et Orthoxodes non Canonqu ~ s (1 fascicule), Bernard Vignot, Notre Dame de Bondeville 1982
5. In: Eglise Catholique Gallicane, (see 2), p. 28
6. Brochure: History of the Chapter Order of St. Géréon, ver. out. Mgr. M. De Vent, 1030 Brussels
7. See: Annex Belgian Official Gazette 1981, no. 1202
8. Vie and mort de l'ordre du Temple, Alain Demurger, Ed. Du Seuil, Paris, 1985, p. 241

389

9. In: Vie et mort de l 'ordredu Temple, Alain Demurger, éditionsduSeuil, Paris, 1985, p. 243,244
10. Signed in: Vie and mort du Temple, Alain Demurger, éditions du Seuil, Paris 1985, p. 15-16
11. See, among other things, the standard work: The Templars in Flanders, Prof. dr. Dr. LK Cumps, and the eponymous article in Het Teken, December 1982, p. 178
12. See: - Des Banquiers au moyen age: Les Templiers, J. Piquet, 1939, Paris
- \* - L. Cumps, (see 11)
- \* - Alain Demurger, (see 10)
13. L. Cumps (see 11)
14. See: The Knights of the Portuguese Count, p. 94
15. See: The Monsignor, p. 90
16. Emblem of the 'Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple de Jerusalem'.
17. See Appendix BS 1932 no. 81
18. In: Le Crépuscule de la Chevalerie, Lt. Col. Gayre or Gayre and Nigg, éd. Fernand Lanore, Paris, 1975, p. 97-98. That list mentions Fabré-Palaprat as 46th grandmaster
19. See: Serge Ferrand and G. Lecavelier at Aux Ordres du SAC, Albin Michel, Paris, 1982, p.87
20. See: 19, p. 87
- See: D comme Drogue, Alain Jaubert, éd. Alain Moreau, Paris, 1973, p. 208
21. Jaubert, p. 208, (see 20)
22. In: Ferrand p. 87, (see 19) and in: BBC No. 12, p. 10
23. In: - Files A comme Armes, Eric Guerdan, éd. Alain Moreau, Paris

- File D

comme Drogue, Alain Jaubert - L'Orchester Noir, Frédéric Laurent, éd. Stock, Paris, 1978

24. Term in espionage for secret agents

25. Testimony from a chief of the SDECE in Washington, Philippe Thyrand, recorded in D comme Drogue, p. 441-442

26. In: Lecavelier p. 79 and p. 125, (see 19)

27. In: idem p. 125, (see 19)

28. In: Lecavelier, p. 88, (see 19)

29. In: Frédéric Laurent, L'Orchester Noir, éd. Stock, Paris 1978, p. 117-272. Serge

Dumont, De Huurlingen, EP0, Berchem, 1983, p. 41-52

30. Della Chiaie in: The Fourth Reich, Magnus Linklater, Isabel Hilton, Neal Asherson,

Hodder and Stoughton, London, 1984, p. 206

31. In: Serge Dumont, Les Brigades Noires, EP0, Berchem, 1983, p. 90-91

32. In: Serge Dumont, Les Brigades Noires, EP0, Berchem, 1983, p. 114

33. For example: drug smuggling: the US Office of Narcotics arrested Serge Constant, responsible for the SAC in Nice. Counterfeit money: in Seine-sur-Mer

an installation for the production of false dollars was dismantled and the men behind

the screens did not turn out to be the slightest SAC-lazy. Arms trade: then in 1966 one

traffic was discovered, a prominent SAC member commissaris Michel Salibert shot dead

a Parisian bar.

34. See: Assemblée Nationale, report de la commission d'pollée parlementaire, sur les

activités du SAC, Tome I, p. 15-16, June 1982

35. In: Serge Ferrand and G. Lecavelier at Aux Ordres du SA C, Albin Michel, Paris, 1982,

p.88-89

36. Striking is the agreement in judgment between SDECE (pronounced S'DEC)

and Société ETEC (pronounced S'TEC). Of course, the name of the ghost company

for that reason chosen.

37. In: File B comme Barbouze, Patrice Chairoff (Calzi), p. 378

38. In: 'Les Condes de la bande de Charly', Claude Angeli, in, Le Canard enchainé of

5.1.72; see also: ChairoffCalzi, B comme Barbouze, p. 379

39. In: L'Orchester Noir, Frédéric Laurent, éd. Stock, Paris 1978, p. 49

40. The story is composed on the basis of the testimonies of the murderers, such as

told during the process. The information comes from: Pourquoi Pas ?, 1.5.85 and 15.5.85; Le

Monde, 2 & 29.4.85; L'Express, 10.5.85

41. In: La Marseillaise, July 27, 1981

42. Della Chiaie was a good friend of Lopez Rega, among others

43. In: Serge Ferrand, G. Lecavelier, Aux Ordres du SAC Albin Michel Paris 1982 p

90

'

'''

.

44. In: Le Monde, July 29, 1981, among others

45. In Annex BS 28 December 1979, no. 12656

46. In appendix BS February 12, 1976, no. 1089

47. In Annex BS 10 May 1984, no. 3133

#### CHAPTER 4

1. In: Encyclopédie des sectes dans le Monde, Christian Plurne, Xavier Pasquini, éd. Henri

Veyrier, 1984, p. 332

2. In: Das Neue Blatt. 1971

3. See 2

4. A. ~ bass.ades ewof delegations in: Poland. Belgium, France, West Germany, Monaco,

Itahe, Vatican, England, United States, Argentina, Brazil, Peru, China, Filippi!n: n. Lebanon. Malta, Paraguay, Switzerland, Mexico, Denmark, Australia, Malelsle. In: Boletmnt <'rnacional de la Corona Azteca, no. 72, 1984

5. See, among others: Institut0 International de Genealogia Heraldica y Federacion de Corporaciones afines Hoja Informativa, Madrid. No. 1, 1961

20. See: 19, p. 87

\* See: D comme Drogue. Alain Jaubert, éd. Alain Moreau, Paris, 1973, p. 208

6. In: Corona Aztec ~, Boletin Internacional de la Corona Azteca, nr72, 1984, p. 18, 19.20

7. In: Faux Chevaliers, Vrais Gogos, Patrice Chairhoff, Jean-Cyrille Godefroy, Paris, 1985, p. 53

8. Address: Mayor de Gracia, 92 1 ° 2a, 08012 Barcelona, Espana

9. From: Cultural journal, no., 1, February-March 1984

10. In: Operation State Security, State Security and the WNP, René Haquin, EPO, Berchem, 1984, p. 35

11. Le Vif, 7 March 1985

12. In: Corona Azteca, Boletin Internacional de la Corona Azteca, no. 72, 1984, p. 21

13. In: Faux Chevaliers, Vrais Gogos, p. 215, (see 7)

14. Historia del Temple Cata / an, Académie de Pontzen

15. List of the great majority of the 'Catalan Temple' from: Chevalier Contemporaine, Casa Impenal Azteca, Service de Presse-Information. Pedro de Rovera.

1143

Berenguerd'Avinyo.

1149

Pedro de Rueyra.  
1159  
Arnaldode Tarroxa.  
1179  
Ugode Jofre.  
1185  
Arnaldode Claramunt.  
1196  
Ramoln de Gurp.  
1198  
Pedro de Montagut.  
1210  
. Guillem de Monredo.  
1214  
AldemardeClaret.  
1216  
Pons the Mariscal.  
1218  
Guillemé Allanco.  
1221  
Franscico de Motpasat.  
1227  
Bernardo de Campas.  
1230  
Ramon the Patot.  
1233  
UgodeMonllor.  
1235  
Ramon de Berenguer.  
1238  
AstrucdeClaramunt.  
1239  
1250  
Guillem de Cardona.  
Guillem de Pontons.  
1265  
Anton de Castellnou.  
1272  
PeradeMoncada.  
1276  
Pera de Queralt.  
1279

391

1291  
Berenguer de Cardona.  
1312  
Bartolomé de Belvis.  
(Gran Mestre Universal)  
1318  
Pedro cle Queralt.  
1319

Pêdro de Grau.  
1331  
Ramon de Blanes.  
1347  
Bernado cle Cabrera.  
1349  
Copnde the Ampurias.  
1370  
Francisco de Semenat.  
1387  
Père de Sanc \ iment.  
1390  
Bernat the Boxadors.  
1409  
Guillem de Bellesca.  
1410  
Visconde de Cabrera.  
1434  
Almirante Ramon de Cabrera.  
1460  
Francisco de Ventallat.  
1490  
Bernardo de Codina.  
1495  
Luisd'Oms.  
1508  
Père Benet.  
1526  
Francisco de Perapertusa.  
Franscico de Pinos-Fonollet.  
1537  
Dionosio de Clariana.  
~~~  
Valentin de Farrera.  
1568  
Galeran de Vallgornera.  
1570  
Montserrat Guardiola.  
1592  
Pedro de Cardona.  
Vicente de Grau-Gallego.  
1593  
Raimundode Solere.  
~~~  
Anton Ripoll.  
AntondeRocaberti.  
~~~  
Francisco de Matas.  
1791  
Geronimo Giron-Moctezuma.  
Bartolomé de Bosch-Castellana.  
1800  
1890  
Casimpiro de Grau-Latorre.

1890

Armando de Bruguera.

1913

José-aria de Castellvi.

1936-1939

Consejo de Comendadores.

1940-1952

da

Consejo de Comendadores.

. S

d C

Guillermo de Grau-Moctezuma Principle (Elegido por el Consejo supremo de Comendadores el 12 Abril 1959).

16 Annex to the Belgian Official Gazette of 12 June 1969, no. 3826

."

."

."~.

ility of 23.7.69 to the then mlms, there Vranckx. Note. the

17. In. brief from Staatsv. ~

eg the 'UDIAC' at least existed for as long as

extreme-right sympathy of vanw

Pirard chairman was (until 1970)

068 634 '

rt t the

."

.compo ~

18 He also holds the French Casier Judiciaire Central n

no ~ breuses condamnations pour actes de nature à nuire à la

Défense Nationale and rance d'écournement frauduleux, full

domestique, faux nom, faux et al ~ ge de faux, port.public de faux

nom, désertion maritime, infraction à la loi sur la protection

morale de la jeunesse ', in a letter from the State Security dd.

23.7.69

19. In: annex Belgian Official Gazette, 1970 nr. 1373

20. In: Annex Belgian Official Gazette, 1971 no. 6263

."

9

21. In: Annex Belgian Official Gazette, 1977 nr. 2 ~ 76 ..

22. In: Association Belgo-Hispanique, périodique trimestriel, 200

année, Oct. 1982, p.

23. Letter dd. 18 August 1979

."

. scha van

p

24. That association is a non-profit association, under the chair  
François Gillon

."

bi d

1965 under the

25. The articles of association appeared in the annex of the

BelgISch Staats a of

~ m ~~~ ;; ~ uteur dd. May 6, 1986. That statement was confirmed

afterwards by one  
'friend' of Lebon, who also had such a 'diplomatic passport'

27. In: Association Belgo-Hispanique, périodique trimestriel oct. 1982, p. 4
28. Articles of association appeared in the Belgian Official Gazette in 1973 under number 3717
29. On page 37
30. In: Association Belgo-Hispanique, October 1982, p. 9
31. Diario de Barcelona, March 13, 1975
32. To Order of the Order, magazine of the Order of the Rose and the Cross of Jerusalem
33. Established as a non-profit organization: Annex of the Belgian Official Gazette of 20 February 1968, no. 971
34. In, among others: De Post, 15 February 1981
35. Christmas message from Harry van Uden van Ophoven to his knights in 1981
36. In: Knights of the Temple, part 1
37. Around April 1986 the Belgian branch of the 'Order of the Rose and of the Cross away from Harry van Uden van Ophoven. The reason is not known to me. The Belgian Knights Templar now called themselves 'Temple Order in Flanders'. At the head of these two Harry robbers stood: the ex-chancellor Ludo Huybrechts (deceased in 1987), administrator of companies and Antwerp high-society figure; and ex-commission commander Matthieu Driessen, architect and chairman of the Yser pilgrimage committee for Limburg.

#### CHAPTER 5

1. Both individuals founded the Spanish firm SA Combigargo in 1981, which operates a trading fleet from and to the African continent.
2. 'National jurisdictions' in: Armenia, Australia, Austria, Belgium, Bulgaria, Canada, Denmark, Greenland, England, Finland, France, Georgia, West Germany, Hungary, Ireland, Italy, Malta, Netherlands, New Zealand, Portugal, Rhodesia, Romania, Russia, Scotland, South Africa, Spain, Sweden, Switzerland, United States, in: Constitutional Decrees, 1979, p. 17
3. In: Constitutional Decrees, May 15, 1979, Decree no. 55
4. Members of the 'Junta' are: (as of 30 June 1985) Alberto Daveno; Antonio Spada; Mario Enrico Viona, Count of Bastide; don Giovanni and Pietro, dukes of Caffarelli; Michel de Gorski
5. Decree of 30 July 1791
6. Osservatore Romano 1516 April 1935
7. The history of the Order is given on the basis of the following works:
  - La Chevalerie, Philippe du Puy de Clinchamps, Que sais-je? PUF Paris, 1961
  - Ordres & Contre-Ordres de Chevalerie, Arnaud Chaffanjon & Bertrand Galimard Flavigny, Mercure de France, Paris, 1982
  - Aperçu historique sur l'Ordre Military and Hospitalier de Saint-Lazarre de Jérusalem, Imprimerie Dessaint, Doullens
  - The Opponents of St. Lazarus, in Armorial, November 1962
  - The Orders of St. John and St Lazarus of Jerusalem in Great Britain, The Armorial, August 1963

8. In: Memento du Chevalier de Saint-Lazare de Jérusalem, Paris, 1974
9. On 19 August 1982, the articles of association of the Belgian section appeared in the annex to the Belgian Official Gazette (No. 8970). Among the founders: Paul Pourbaix, Prince Marescotti Ruspoli di Poggio Suasa, baron Philippe Gillès de Pélichy, Count Rodolphe de Brouhoven de Bergeyck
10. See: Opus Dei in Belgium, André Van Bosbeke, EPO, Berchem-Antwerp, 1985, p. 70.71.89.93,106
11. In: L'Empire Moan, Jean-François Boyer, Ed. La Découverte, Paris, 1986, p. 69.70 and further
12. In: L'Empire Maon, p. 81 and interview in the Moon-sect magazine
13. October 1982, p. 29.30
14. Reprinted in Vrij Nederland, 11 September 1982
15. In: Deutsche Tagespost, 8, November 1983
16. Also called the 'Cercle Pinay', after the actual founder of the society, France's former strong man, Antoine Pinay. He became 'president' on 6 March 1952 du Conseil 'and' ministre des Finances' of France. Pinay also had one

393

392

nice little hand in the power change for the benefit of General de Gaul

17. In: V, Pierre Péan, Fayard, Paris 1984, p. 55 to 95
18. In: V, Pierre Péan, p. 80, 81
19. It is also in these circles that the so-called 'sniffing aircraft' scandal has occurred played. Here the French state-owned ELF-ERAP became for millions of francs scammed. A visible actor was Count Alain de Villegas of Saint-Pierre Jette, member of the AESP. Péan substantiates the hypothesis that the money would have served to support the actions of the 'Cercle Violet' and related funds.
20. In: L'Année Princièrè dance Ie monde 1985, Arnaud Chaffanjon, éd. Denoël 1985
21. In: Survey and Reportages, Renifleurs, no. 1, March 1985. List of 1978
22. L'Histoire du Noble Ordre de la Toison d'Or, Luc Hommel, Ed. Universitaires, Lesson Presses de Belgique, Bruxelles, 1947. p. 13, 14, 15
23. See 22, p. 10
24. List as of November 1985, from: Point de Vue, nr. 1945, 8.11.85
25. In: Naissance d'un Continent, une histoire de l'Europe dite à Guy de Chambure, Otto the Habsbourg, Grasset 1975, p. 20, 21



26. Ibidem, p. 23, 24
27. De Standaard, interview, September 20, 1984
28. See (27)
29. See (25)
30. For more information, see Opus Dei in Belgium, André Van Bosbeke, EPO, BerchemAntwerp, 1985, p. 130-138
31. In, among others: Pierre Péan, V. (see 17) White Freemasons: name given to Opus Dei is given as a result of the involvement of the organization in all kinds scandals
32. See also: Humo, September 15, 1983, 'Their will be done'. For example: the Prince Antoine de Ligne is married to the daughter of Grand Duchess Charlotte of Luxembourg; Count Charles de Limburg Stirum is the uncle of Count Evrard de Limburg Stirum, who is married to Princess Hélène d'Orléans, daughter of the Count of Paris, pretender to the throne from France
33. For example: the father of Antoine de Ligne, prince Eugène de Ligne; the brother of Charles, Count Thierry de Limburg Stirum
34. In, among others: De Morgen, Saturday, September 22, 1984, Monday, September 24, 1984
35. The Junge Europa Student Initiative, the JES
36. Point de Vue, 6 February 1981, no. 2010
37. Count Daniel Le Grelle is Grandmaster of the 'Order of the Papegay', founded on I. 7.75 to honor and reinforce "meritorious confrères, which is in one or the other have made or have made merit in the field of archers and guilds.'. In: Order of the Papegay, summary of the statutes.

#### CHAPTER 6

1. Knight, appendix banquet, went through in Moerkerke on Sunday, June 29, 1986
2. Interview author dd. March 25, 1986
3. See: in, The Most Beautiful Years of a Generation, Walter De Bock, EPO, Berchem-Antwerp, 1982, p. 25
4. See: Who is who in Flanders, 1985-1989, Rik Decan, BRD Brussels, 1985
5. In: The Order of Malta, René della Faille de Waerloos, Belgian Association of the Members of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta vzw, Brussels, 1980, p. 17
6. In (5) p. 5.
7. In (5)
8. In: History of the hereditary government of the Sovereign Order of SaintJohn of Jerusalem, Knights of Malta, sec. ed. 1048-1970, Colonel Thourot-Pichel, Maltese Cross Press Publishers, Shickshinny, 1970
9. The history of the Order is based on several writings, including: - History of the Hereditary Government of the Sovereign Order of Saint-John or Jerusalem, Knights of Malta, sec. ed., Colonel Thourot-Pichel, Maltese Cross Press Publishers,

Shickshinny, 1970

– La Chevalerie et les Aspects Secrets de l'Histoire, A. Gautier-Walter, La Table Ronde,

394

Paris, 1966

– Richard Barber, The Knight and Chivalry, Cardinal, London, 1974  
– Sovereign Order of Saint-John or Jerusalem, Edition Russian Grand Priory of Malta

1 ~ 2

,

– Claire ~ liane Engel, Les Chevaliers de Malte, Les Presses Contemporaines, Paris, 1972

– Peyrefitte Roger, Chevaliers de Malte, Flammarion, Paris, 1957

– Ordres et Contre-ordres de Chevalerie, Arnaud Chaffanjon & Bertrand Galimard Flavigny, Mercure de France, Paris, 1982

– The Order of Malta, Belgian Association of members of the Sovereign Military Order of

Malta, René della Faille de Waerloos, Brussels, 1980

– Dictionnaire Pittoresque des Milices & Ordres Chevaleresques, A. Girond-Flandres

10. In (8) p. 40-41

11. In (8) p. 54

12. In (8)

13. In: Faux Chevaliers, Vrais gogos, Patrice Chairhoff, Jean Cyril, Godefroy, Paris,

1985, p. 153

14. In: Mise au point concernant les groupements divers utilisant les dénominations de: Ordre de Saint-Jee de Jérusalem, Chevaliers de Malte, Hospitaliers de Malte, éd. June 1982

15. In: Manifest des Hospitaliter-Ritterordens, AG Homblé, herausgegeben vom Konvent des Grosspriorates Europe des Hospitaliter-Ritterordens im Ordensverlag 1973 p

20-22

,

,,

16. In: Idem, p. 20, 22

17. In: "Geschiedenis of the former Kommanderij Slijpe of the Knights Templar and Knights from 'Malta', Gllbe ~ t Jansseune (who became a knight), Eigen Erf, 1970, p. 70-71

(Toensme service, Middelkerke)

18. This quarrel is also reflected in the annexes of the Belgian Official Gazette:

1- In 1967 ~ no. 3449) become the statutes of the 'Kommanderij Vlaanderen-Sovereign

Order of Saint John of Jerusalem Hospital Knights' published

2 ~ In 1974 (no. 8729) the statutes of the 'Priory of the Low Countries – Hospitalists of St. John of Jerusalem' appear. Among the founders, members of I.

3- In 1975 (No. 2366) 1 is dissolved and the funds still available

are transferred  
to 2.

4- In 1 ~ 77 (No. 409) the statutes of the 'Caritative Works of the Prefectura' appear

Flandrae of the Sovereign Order of Saint John of Jerusalem ', later transformed into 'Prioratus Flandriae '. Among the members, members of 1.

19. V?little character of the Keure: 'The Prince is an order, which aims, the study, the experience and the ': lItbouw van de Ne?native in personal, family and community life. Style of order: Faith In the unity and mission of the culture of the Netherlands. Voornaan; ' action ~ n conscious commitment to the community. Close camaraderie, giving and demanding. Marry tolerance to Orange's spirit '.

20. Extreme Right and the State, W. De Bock, J. Cappelle, and others, EPO, Berchem-Antwerp, 1981, p. 104

21. G. ~ amended text, Protea, Flemish South African contact club, accountability, 1977

22. Annex Belgian Official Gazette, nT. 741

23. Or, according to other sources, the 44th grandmaster, depending on the counting procedure

24 ..History of the Hereditary Government of the Sovereign Order of St John of Jerusalem,

Kn, lghts. of Malta, sec. ed., Colonel Thourot-Pichel, Maltese Cross Press Publishers,

Shlckshlnny, 1970, p. 193

25: The. ~ Ynode ~: later changed its position: in 1981 the synod canonized the Russian

kelZerhJke family as martyrs of Bolshevism.

2 ~. Serge ~ u ~ writes in his book De Huurlingen (EPO, Berchem, 1983) that the John

Blr ~ h Society In fact the cover is from the Ku Klux Klan (p. 165).

The KKK also has a knighthood: the 'Invisible Empire of Knights', conducted by the 'Imperial Sorcerer' Bill Wilkinson

27. See: L'Empire Moon, Jean-François Boyer, éd. La Découverte Paris 1986 p 202

203

,

,

,.

28. In (8) p. 192

29. Data were taken from:

395

,

BIIC 12, Sept. Oct. 1982, Sociétés occultes et Services secrets, Jonathan Marshall (adj.

hoofdred. Inquiry, Washington DC)

– Thourot-Pichel, see (8)

– David Martin, Wilderness of Mirrors, Harper & Row, New York 1981

– Guy Richards, Hunt for the Czar

– Anthony Summers, The File on the Tsar

• •

– Guy Richards, Imperial Agent, Devin Adair, New York, 1966

30. Victor Marchetti in, Their will be done, Marin A. Lee, Mother Jones, Juh 1983

31. For example, the Italian spy services argued that the CIA had intercepted the conclave

32. In Mother Jones, (see 30)

33. Adolbert Krims, Cardinal Wojtyla, Pope and Politician, In de Knipscheer, HaarlemBrussels, 1985, p. 285

• ,

34. This piece is compiled on the basis of the article by Vatican expert Martm A.

Lee in Mother Jones, Their will be done, published in July 1983. I also refer

to the book by Adalbert Krims, Cardinal Wojtyla, Pope and Politician, Jn de Knipscheer Haarlem-Brussel, 1985. Krims was a religious teacher and held leading positions in the Austrian Catholic youth movement before relying on a journalist. serious issues and the Third World collapsed.

35. Martin A. Lee, Their will be done, Mother Jones, 1983, 1983

36. Pius XII conducted a violently anti-communist policy: in 1949, for example

he the general excommunication decree, in which everyone who communsme

flirted immediately under the spell of the church was beaten.

•

37. In: Cardinal Wojtyla, Pope and Politician, Adalbert Knms, In the Kmpscheer, Haarlem-Brussels, 1985, p. 282, 285

38. In: Le Monde, 6.2.1985 (speech in Peru during trip Jan 26 – Feb 6)

39. In: International Herald Tribune, 11.1.1984

40 In: Die Presse, 13.1.84

41: In: National Catholic Reporter, May 23, 1986, The Shady Chivalry of the Knights of

Malta'; and: Le Monde Diplomatique, octobre 1986; 'La Croisade des chevaliers de Malte'

42. View (41)

43. In (33), p. 285

44. In (33), p. 156, 157

45. In: Der Spiegel, 20.8.84

46. In: Frankfurter Rundschau, 26.11.84

47. National Catholic Reporter, Washington Post, New York Times, May 20, 1984

48. In: (33), p. 158

49. National Catholic Reporter, May 23, 1986

50. See (49)

51. See (49)

52. Free to: Dynasty, no. 4, November 1975

53. In: L'ordre de la Noblesse, no 3.1979 LXXXVII

54. See (35)

..

:  
:..

55. Diplomatic relations (1980) with: the Holy See, Eastern, ~ pa.

".You,!tahe,

Malta, Portugal, San Marino, Benin, Cameroon, Ivory Coast, Egypt,  
Ethiopia, Gabon,

Upper Volta, Lesotho, Liberia, Mauritania, Mauritius, Niger,

Senegal, Somalia, Togo,

Argentina, Bolivia, Brazil, Chile, Colombia, Costa Rica, Cuba,

El Salvador, Ecuador,

Guatemala, Haiti, Honduras, Nicaragua, Panama, Paraguay, Peru,

Dominican Republic, Uruguay, Venezuela, Lebanon, Philippines. In:

Order of Malta: R-ené della

Failla de Waerloos, Belgian Association of Members of the Sovereign  
Maltese Order

of Malta vzw, Brussels 1980

56. Representatives or deputies in Belgium, United States, France, ~  
o

naco, Switzerland, the Federal Republic of Germany and the European  
Council in Strasbourg

Unesco in Paris, at the United Nations High Commissioner for the Air

In the case of the International Committee of the Red Cross, at the  
International Healthcare Authority ~

to the Intergovernmental Committee on European Studies in Geneva,  
Belgium)

the International Institute for Human Rights in San Remo, b] the  
Organisation of

Central American States in San Salvador

57. The chapter has been compiled on the basis of the following  
works:

396

- Les Chevaliers de Malte, Claire Eliane Engel, Les Presses

Contemporaines Paris 1972

(the Russian vicissitudes)

,

,

- Chevaliers de Malte, Roger Peyrefitte, Flammarion (the Vatican  
perils)

- Their will be done, see (35)

- Pope and Politician, see (35)

- L'année Princièrè, 1985, Arnaud Chaffanjon, éd. Denoël, Luçon 1985  
(marriage

Alexandra-Riesle)

- Opus Dei in Belgium, André Van Bosbeke, EPO, Berchem, 1985 (the  
marriage of Alexandra-Riesle)

- 'Their will be done: The Belgian branch of the Order of Malta',  
Humo, Sept. 15. 1983

- Ordres & Contre-ordres de chevalerie, Arnaud Chaffanjon &

Bertrand Galimard Flavigny, Mercure de France, Paris, 1982  
– Win the Prince Encyclopedia  
– newspaper reports in mainly Het Volk, in connection with the  
Vatican perils after

the Second World War, Saturday, February 26, 1955

– L'Ordre de Malte et la Noblesse de L'île ', L'Ordre de la  
Noblesse, baron Serge de

Hübsch de Grossthal, No. 3, 1979, p. LXXVII

58. Letter 28.5.84 of the Minister Plenipotentiary Deschamps

59. Appendix BS September 21, 1978 No. 8361 par. 1 of Art. 2

60. See especially: The 200 richest families, René De Preter, EP0,  
1983

61. See: The 200 richest families, René de Preter, EP0, 1983

62. See: Humo, Sept. 15. 1983

#### CHAPTER 7

1. In: God's Bunker, Rupert Cornwell, Counterpoint, London, 1983, p.  
45

2. In: Relazione della Commissione Parlamentare d'inchiesta sulla  
Loggia Massonica P2

July 12, 1984, p. 59-60

,

3. Italian Parliamentary Committee, final report 1984, pages 152-155  
August 4, 1980

5. Reprinted from The CCC, The state and terrorism, Jos Vander  
Velpen, EP0, Berchem, 1987, p. 20

6. Karol Wojtyla, Pope and Politician, Adalbert Krims, In de  
Knipscheer, 1985, p. 300

7. The Vatican, money and power, Frédéric Hacourt, EP0, 1985, p. 76

8. Kurier 1.3.83

9. (6) p. 304

10. (6) p. 300

1.1. In: Th ~ ir , , , ill bedone, Ma.rtin A. Lee, Mother Jones, July  
1983. Lee also says that Contmental Illmols owns shares of an Opus  
Dei bank in Barcelona

12. (6) Krims, p. 301, 302

13. Martin A. Lee, Mother Jones, July 1983

14. In: Frédéric Hacourt, p. 81, see (7)

15. (6) p. 303

16. (6) p. 306

. 17. The Banco Ambrosiano had participations in Bafisud

18. Frédéric Hacourt, p. 84, see (7)

19. (7) p. 84

20. One of the .financiers o ~ the list was Oberdan Sallustro. He  
was kidnapped and murdered in unclear circumstances. Besides, the  
director of the press agency was also murdered later.

21. Hacourt, p. 85 see (7). This is confirmed in the report of the  
Italian Parliamentary Committee on p. 98, 107-109, 113, 114, 118,  
120-125, 127, 140

22. In report p. 59-103

23. In: BIIC 12, Sept.-Oct. 1982 p. 14

24. For example, the Italian Parliamentary Committee report shows  
that

CIA man John Mc Caffery in this context ensured Gelli's rise in P2  
'p.

117-118

,

25. In Nome deUa Loggia, Gianni Rossi & Francesco Lombrassa, Napoleone, Roma, 1981, p. 105

397

26. p. 117, see (25)

27. p. 131, see (25)

28. Guarino protected his friend Sindona through thick and thin. He reduced Sindona's difficulties to a communist plot.

29. Panorama, Milan, August 10, 1981

30. See chapter 'The Knights of the Temple', Part I

31. Statement made by Gelli following the bankruptcy of the 'Banca privata Italiana 'van Sindona (1981), in documentation books of Parliamentary Inquiry, Tome I, p. 135

32. Report p. 102, 103

33. Addresses were discovered at the house search at Gelli

34. Among others: In Nome della Loggia, Gianni Rossi & Francesco Lombrassa, Napoleone, Roma, 1981, p. 49-53

35. Bulletin d'Information, n ° 4

36. Charte art. 7.

37. Bulletin d'Information, n ° 6

38. Letter dated Porto, 26.6.78

39. See: "Knights of the Temple," Part I.

40. In: Bulletin d'Information, n ° 5, p. 26

41. see (40)

42. LP Crusader, Song Crusader, Chris de Burgh, 1979, translation

43. Bulletin d'Information, n ° 4, p. 36-37

44. Bulletin d'Information, n ° 5, p. 11

#### CHAPTER 8

1. Saturday, January 18, 1986

2. The Saint-Hilaire is a popular writer ~ about so-called mysterious things in our lives history. He has built up a certain fame in the esoteric knight milieu and gives presentations. His works include 'Atlas du Mystère', 'La Flandre

Mystérieuse ', ' La Belgique Mystérieuse ', and more

3. See: Aux ordres du SAc, Serge Ferrand, G. Lecavelier, Albin Michel, Paris, 1982,

pn

4. Ditto (3)

5. In: Faux Chevaliers Vrais Gogos, Patrice Chairhoff, Jean-Cyrille Godefroy, Paris, 1985, p.86-87

6. (5) p. 50

7. In: OMESA, 1980 and Mouvements Religieux, no. 37, p. 5, 6

8. See: Chapter II: Knights of the Night

9. Les Chevaliers Hospitaliers de l'Ordre de Saint-Jean de Jérusalem à l'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste d'Amérique, B. Lambré, Ed. Waterloo, 1976
10. In b.V. Chaffanjon & Flavigny, Ordres & Contre-Ordres de Chevalerie, Mercure de France, Paris, 1982, p. 214
11. Aux ordres du SAC, Serge Ferrand, G. Lecavalier, Albin Michel, Paris, 1982
12. interview: May 14, 1986
13. in a letter with reference H. Fondeq, m- 6.8.70; Section AI0-DG34170
14. (5) p. 208
15. Roger Peyrefitte, Tableaux de chasse Ou la vie extraordinaire de Fernand Legros, Albin Michel, Paris, 1976, p. 52, 5
16. The Interallied Distinguished Service Cross, The Interallied Distinguished Service Medal, The George Washington Cross, The Swords or Marshal Bernard Mon ~ gomery, The medal of Kosciuszko and Pulaski, Croix Mérite Jeanne d'Arc, Médaille Mérite Maréchal Foch, The Commemorative War Medal or General Eisenhower, and so on. ..
17. See (10) p. 217
18. document in my possession
19. 1973 foundation: annexes Belgian Official Gazette, 15 March 1973, no. 1723
20. See chapter: Knights of Saint John
21. See (11)
22. Document in possession of author.

398

23. Périodique n ° 1 du 15 janvier 82
24. I: La France des Sectes, Fanny Cornuault, Tchou, Paris, 1978, p. 165
5. PI ~ rre Mane !, Sociétés Secrètes mènent / e monde, Albin Michel, Paris, 1973
6. In. Roger Facon and Jean-Mane Parent, Sectes, Sociétés Secrètes Aujourd'hui, Le conspiracy des ombres, Ed. Alain Lefeuvre, 1980, p. 186
27. In: Encyc / opédie des Sectes dance le Monde, p. 421
28. Cagoule: monk coat with hood, in which two holes for the eyes
29. yla the orgamsatie FUDOSI that identified AMORE as the only real Rosicrucian movement
30. Grasset, Paris, 1979
31. Sectes & Sociétés Secrètes Aujourd'hui, Facon & Parent éd. Alain Lefeuvre 1980 p
- "

,.  
188-189

32. Europe Magazine, no. 1173, 28.11.1967
33. p. 201, 202, From ~ everij De Arbeiderspers, Amsterdam, 1973. Original title: Cu / ts ofunreason, Edition George G. Harrap & Co Ltd, London, 1973
34. Sunday, October 5, 1986



## CHAPTERUK9

L See also: Real Knights

2. Annuaire de la Chevalerie

3. Croix é...e Gueules, no. 26, p. 7

4. Croix de Gueules, no. 88, p. 36, 37

5. Magistère lnformation, Sept. 15 1977, no. 166

6. This specifically concerns Philippe Leroy and Gerard Mahu

7. That is confirmed in Chevaliers, a publication of the Militia.

Among other things

report made of a chapter of the Order in Rome in November 1975 in the presence of

Father Morhon

8. The most beautiful years of a generation, Walter De Bock, EP0, Berchem 1982 p.51 52

,

,

,

9. Laying mines in Nicaraguan ports

10. In Chevaliers, no. 28, 4th quarter 1975

11. Communication du Grand-Maître au Chapitre du 5 January 1969 - L 'Action de l'Ordre

12. Letter dd. July 26, 1974

13. In: Pierre Péan, V, Fayard, Paris, 1984, p. 79

14. See articles of association annexes Belgian Official Gazette 22 sept. 1960, no. 3764

15. Ordre des Chevaliers du Rouvre, Constitution, art. 9.5.a, b, c

16. Jacques Jonet, Richard Van Wyck, Vincent Van den Bosch and Robert Remy

17. Extreme Right and the State, Serge Dumont, EP0-Berchem, 1981, p. 132

18. (17) p. 129

19. Cercle Royalla Concorde, Cercle Royal La Philotaxe, International Club of Flanders

20. CI ~ b Saint-Den.is, University Club of Montreal, University Club of Toronto

21. TaIpeI InternatIOnal Businessman's Club

22. Maxim's Business Club, The TravelIers, Union Interallié

23. Cosmos Club, The Lotos Club

24. Kildare Street and University Club

25. Circolo dell'Unione

26. International Sporting Club

27. Gremio Literario

28. Salisbury Club

29. The Royal Bachelor's

30. Traveler's Club, The Royal Automobile Club, Brodi's

31. The CSC, the French-speaking wing of the ACV

32. André Saint-Remy died in 1984 at the age of 71

33. Extreme right and the word. Serge Dumont, EP0-Berchem, 1981, p. 133

34. For more details, see: Klrschen & Co, André van Bosbeke and Jan Willems EP0

Berchem, 1987, p. 104-111

,

,

35. For example with CEPIC senator Noël de Burlinx, as well as with investigating judge Lambeau, who was responsible for the CEPIC-PDG file (the Bonvoisin company)

399

36. Among others: ex-CEPIC chairman Georges Henrard; former CEPIC politician secretary Michel Frippiat; ex-CEPIC adj.dir. CEPIC study center Bernard de Closset. ..

37. no. 2624

.

R bb Berloznik

38 For more details: see Star Wars, EP0, 1986, PatnckDe Boosere, 0 Y

.

39: Declared on 17 June 1981 during a debate of the 'Cercle des Nouveaux Economistes'

40. See Frans De Smet, DM Oct. 12. 1985

.

41. See especially: L'Empire Moon, Jean-François Boyer, La Decouverte, Paris, 1986, p. 239-259

..

OK

42. US Council for World Freedom

43 Real estate companies restaurant chain, newspapers, arms trade .. see. Boyer and ° d

.

'd 15' "1985 In 1982 Moon himself was sentenced to 18 moon and De Morgen zater ag JUni

.

1975)

imprisonment for tax fraud (\$ 162,000 between 1973 and

44. Knack, Sept. 25 1985

45. See (44)

...

46. Among others: 1985, Paris, Hotel Mendien

..

I '... Ad '

B s

47. Knack, Sept. 25 1985

48. July, Aug, 1984, Vox Vitae. About Pro Vita, see also: Opus Delln Be up, rev. 0.beke, EP0, Berchem, 1985

CHAPTER 10

1. See: Histori "Special, Les Chevaliers Teutoniques, No. 403bis, 1980; Ordre et Contre Ordres de chevalerie chaffanjon, Paris, 1982, p. 68-73.

2. Establishment statutes in annex Belgian Official Gazette 1983 nr. 7879. '

-

3. Operation State Security, State Security and the WNP, Rene Haqum, EP0, Ber

chem, 1984, p. 81

4. See (3) p. 5

d

d

5. On Monday, May 25, 1987, Barbier was convicted of e moor and.

6 See 'Extreme right and state, EP0, 1981, p. 132

.

7: Something else: 'Les Amis de I'Isle de Pacques': Vincent Vanden Bosch IS Vice-President; Mercier is a driver

8. De Morgen, June 20, 1981

9. See (3) p. 34

10. See (3) p. 122

11. See (3) p. 113

#### CHAPTER 12

1 In 'I' Annuaire de I'Isle de Malte, 1970

.

2: In ': Faux Chevaliers, Vrais Gogos, Patrice Chairhoff, Jean-Cynlle Godefroy, Pans, 1985, p.222

3. See (2) p. 161

4. Annexes Belgian Official Gazette, 1978, no. 6011, art. 2

5. See (4) art. 3

6. Het Laatste Nieuws, May 29, 1985

.

.

7 From: SOSJ Observer, no. 9-10, April 1980, Edltonal

8: See also: Kirschen & Co, p. 101, 102, 103 and p. 110,111, Andre Van Bosbeke and Jan

Willems, EP0-Berchem, 1987

9. Knack, March 12, 1986

10. statement by a witness

11. Almost literally taken over from Kirschen & Co

12. pourquoi Pas ?, 26 November 1986

...

13. Boudewijn De Groot, Heksensabbath, from LP 'Nacht en Ontij

14. See 'Real knights'

15 Letter 24 July 1985.

,

K B

f

ride'

16: authentic, DM 27 February 1986. De Morgen spoke of an onher and are ace- I

17. In: Annuaire de I'IRD, 1979

18. In: IRD, 1979 and Who is who in Europe, 1981

400

19. The Observer, 19.4.87

20. In Cahiers Diplomatiques, a publication of the IRD, n ° 1, 1978; for Lebon, see: 'Real Knights'

21. Art. 2 in: Cahiers Diplomatiques, n ° 1.1978

22. See (2) p. 21, 22 ... Wai the decrees: this is a simple declaration as a non-profit association in the US

23. See (2) p. 228, 229

24. From: Constitutions, p. 8
25. Chairoff, File B comme Barbouze.
26. Serge Ferrand & Lecavelier, Aux Ordres du SAC, Albini Michel, Paris, 1982, p. 231.232
27. Pourquoi Pass? 17.8.83
28. See (27) and own documentation
29. La Libre Belgique, June 8, 1983
30. Surveys and reports No. 1, March 1985, p. 25. Mungo was secretary general of the Mouvement d'Action pour l'Union Européenne and délégué général for the 'Académie Européenne des Sciences Politiques'. In both organizations Otto swings the slab.
31. letter 15.9.86
32. He was a member of the 'Comité de soutien aux luttes de libération africains et arabes' and responsible publisher of the committee's leaflet: Africarabia
33. Demain le Monde, n ° 18, 17.11.77
34. In: Vox Europae n ° 28, March 1976, the 'bulletin de liaison' of the 'Parti Européen'
35. De Kreeft, 1981, Masereelfonds, Ghent, p. 67
36. a non-profit organization, founded in 1976, annex Belgian Official Gazette no. 6504
37. L'Orchester Noire, Frédéric Laurent, éd. Stock, Paris, 1978, p. 133
38. See (37) p. 133
39. See (35) p. 65
40. Droit de Vivre, publication of 'Ligue Internationale contre le Racisme et l'Antisémitisme', February 1985, n ° 508
41. See: FIDH oct. 81, n ° 13
42. Walter Kunnen was chairman of it
43. Dunkelmänner der Macht, Jürgen Roth, Berndt Ender, Lamuv Verlag, BornheimMerten, 1924, p. 50
44. They founded together: 'Center Européen de Coopération Technologique', BS 16.7.81
45. Damocles, April 1982, No. 4
46. DELIPRO: Center d'Aide au Développement dans la Liberté and le Progrès, Rue de Naples 39, 1050 Bruxelles
47. In: CCMM-Paris, les sectes, p. 9-12, Paris, 1986
48. Liberté, July 1982. The author of the article is Charles Sibenaler, a companion of Dessart, also involved in the IRD
49. Anastasia of Anatole Litvak, with Ingrid Bergman and Yul Bmnner (America, 1956). Anastasia, that letzte Tsarentechter of Falk Harnack, with Lilli Palmer (Germany, 1956)
50. Fayard, Paris, 1982. Also a Spanish version appeared: 'Yo, Alexis, bisnieta: Iel Zar ', Plaza & Janes
51. judgments: Tribunal de Grande Instance de Paris, 9 May 1983 and 2 July 1986
52. See document p. 341

53. Document in possession of author
54. Gazet of Antwerp, 3FY.31 May 1981
55. See (50) p. 49
56. In: Les Brigades Noires, Serge Dumont, EP0, 1983
57. In: L'Orchester Noir, Frédéric Laurent, éd. Stock, Paris, 1979
58. See (50) p. 317
59. See (57) p. 318
60. See (57) p. 301, 311, 318, 356-357, 359, 362, 391, 401. See also: Tiempo, 3.6.85
61. Tiempo, 3.6.85
62. De Standaard, May 7, 1982
63. See Torres Rojas: EI Golpe, Julio Busquets, Miguel A. Aguilar, Ignacio Puche, Editorial Ariel, Barcelona, 1981, p. and: La Noche de Tejero, José Oneto, Editorial Planeta, Barcelona, 1981. As far as the bindings of lawyers are concerned: see: Tiempo,

401

3.6.85 and De Standaard, Sept. 30 1981. The Italians: Mauro Meli, brain behind the murder

on Judge Occorssio; Claudia Papa; Bruno Luciano Estéfano

64. See (63)

65. Right to answer: Tiempo, 29.7.85

66. See: Encyclopédie des Sectes dans le monde, p. 174

67. See (2) p. 178

68. Letter of 19 February 1974

69. WaU Street Journal, 9.9.85

70. See (2) p. 170

71. See (2) p. 167

72. TV Panorama, 11.1.1972

73. In: Om Stern, 24.10.71; Chaffanjon, p. 207-208

74. Declaration in Tiempo, 29.7.85

75. Heraldo Espanol, 13-19 January 1982

76. Thursday, December 11, 1986

77. In, among others: Le Soir, 3 October 1969

·  
·

78. Originally confiscated by Ministry of Foreign Affairs, Zich m dossier no. PR 21.98.29.3 & 6 (Mimstene of Justice)

79. Parquet: N "21.98.29.3 & 69, Greffe n ° 900.

80. In interview: Heraldo Espanol, 13-19 Januan 1982

81. Information made available to me by the 'Association des Descendants de la Noblesse Russe en Belgique'

82. Letter November 25, 1986

83. Act No. 1721, 30 January 1986, annexes Belgian Official Gazette

84. In De Morgen, Tuesday 19.2.87

85. Cicomaco, vipe, IDT

86. Cicomaco Lux

87. BS May 14, 1983, no. 1283-17

88. In: L'Avenirdu Luxembourg, mercredi 16 March 1983

#### EPILOGUE

1. The event in Bouillon continued on Saturday 18 October 1986

## Illustrations

## Illustrations

- p. 11 Knighthood in heaven (St. Michel), in history (Charlemagne, Godfrey of Bouillon, St. Louis, Jeanne d 'Arc), in the legend (Roland, Olivier, Guillaume Fièrbrace and Renaud de Montauban). A composition by Luc-Olivier Merson.
- p. 13 Emblem of the 'Ancient and Mystical Order Rosae Crucis' (AMORC)
- p. 29 Emblem of the 'Order Des Chevaliers Martinistes' ALGDGADU: A La Gloire Du Grand Architect The I'Univers.
- p. 43 Knights in full order lift the sword.
- p. 47 Left: the Belgian boss of the ORT  
Right: the grand master of the 'Verseau'
- p. 58 Emblem of the 'Compagnie Chevaleresque du Verseau'
- p. 61 Emblem of the 'Eglise Catholique Apostolique Gallicane Traditionelle'
- p. 92 Emblem of the 'constitution of St. Gereon'
- p. 94 Emblem of the OSMTJ, department Sousa Fontes
- p. 105 Emlbeem of the OSMTJ, department Zdrojewski
- p. 119 Emlbeem of the OSMTJ, prieuré autonome de Belgique
- p. 123 Emblem of the 'Order Des Chevaliers Du Saint-TempIe'
- p. 124 Emblem of the 'House Moctezuma lIl'
- p. 127 The 'University' of Montezuma
- p. 128 Emblem of the 'Ordre Souverain et Militaire de L' Aigle et du Lys'
- p. 133 Emblem of the 'Order of the Rose and the Cross of Jerusalem'
- p. 144 Emblem of the OMTC
- p. 148 Membership list AESP, as published in 'Surveys and reports'
- p. 150 The Golden Fleece
- p. 159 Some 'shots' of the ceremonies in Moerkerke.  
Top: the group photo.  
Below: the parade; minister Daniel Coens steps behind the priests.
- .p. 164 Emblem of the "Sovereign order of Saint John of Jerusalem"; Prince's department  
Andrej of Yugoslavia.
- p. 194 Jewelery board of the SMOM
- p. 199 Diploma awarded by SMOM
- p. 211 Letter from Licio Gelli to Philip Guarino, in which Gelli says in good expectation  
are from Reagan's election to president. He mentions the actions in favor of

Reagan in Rome by the European association: 'Amici Di Reagan'

- p. 212 Letter from Gelli to Reagan. Gelli says that Reagan belongs to him an Italian  
bible with illustrations of Salvador Dali as a gift. Inconspicuous, present

in the day, Gelli adds.

p.213 Emblem of 'Republican National Committee'

p.216 Knight diploma from Zappelli's OSMTJ.

p. 219 Emblem of the OSMTJ, Grand Prieuré de Suisse

p. 227 Emblem of the 'Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste'

p. 231 Emblem of the 'Ordre de Saint-Antoine du Désert'

p. 236 Knight-diploma of the 'Order of Saint John the Baptist of America'

p.250 Emblem of the 'Aetherius Society'

p. 261 Emblem of the 'Fraternité Chevaleresque Michaelite'

p.269 Emblem of the 'Ordre Dynastique d'Alibert'

p. 271 Emblem of the 'Milith Sanctae Mariae'

p. 275 Photo above: a celebration of the 'Ordre du Rouvre', middle-up: Jacques Jonet.

Photo below: right; the former grandmaster of the 'Ordre du Rouvre' (in dress) Richard van Wijck.

p. 278 Emblem of the 'Ordre du Rouvre'

p. 296 Emblem of the 'Milice de Jésus-Christ'.

p. 313 Above: Emblem of the 'Correspondants Diplomatiques', a division of 'Pax

Mundi '.

Bottom: emblems of 'Pax Mundi'

p. 326 Emblem of the Institut de Relations Diplomatiques

p. 328 Emblem of Busà's 'World Parliament for Peace and Security'

p. 331 Emblem of Pasleau's church

p. 339 Emblem of 'Alexis' private secretariat

p.341 Above: form of 'Polish government in exile'

below: Alexis

p. 365 Pictures of the ceremony in Bouillon.

404

## Shortened index

Abillama, emir Farouk 192

ABN (Anti Bolkevik Bloc of Nations) 285, 342, 343

Academia de Ciencias Humanísticas y Relaciones (Dominican Republic) 326-327

Académie des Sciences de Rome (ASR) 304

Académie Européenne de Sciences Politiques (AESP) 148 149 272 282

Académie Sainte-Irénée 317

,

,

,

Aderholdt, Harry C. 190

Aetherius Society 250, 251, 252, 253, 340, 352

AG Für Gastgewerbe 310

Aginter Press 108, 110, 334, 335

Agrappa Comelius 51

Ahnenerbe 294

Albert of Bavaria, Count 230

Albert of Belgium, king 140

Albert van Liege, prince 156, 157, 198, 273, 285

Alblgenzen 15, 298

Alexander I, tsar 170,171,194  
 Alexander of Yugoslavia, Prince 191  
 AI-xis 3; 9, ~ 40, 342, 344, 346, 347, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 360, 359  
 Aba ~: dAnjou de Bourbon-Condé Alexis  
 Alias: Brimeyer Alex  
 Alfons XIII of Spain, king 153  
 Alibert de la Vallée RaouJ 58, 256, 260, 269  
 Allessandrini Etnilio 207  
 Alleanza Ap. Stolica Anticomunista (AAA) 335, 344  
 Ancient Mystteke Order Rosae Crucis  
 Alias: AMORC 13, 14, 15,16, 17, 18,20,21 22 2324 25 26 27 29 32 33 34 36  
 43.85.86.87.248  
 ' ,,,,,,,,,,,,,'  
 Alphonsus I, king 94  
 Amba Shenouda lil, pope 234  
 Ambelain Roger 248  
 Amenhoteb III 15  
 American Grand Priory of the Sovereign Order of Saint John of Jerusalem

405

Alias: Alexander Mikhaelowitch of Russia 171  
 American Institute for Free Labor Development (AIFLD) 185  
 American Opinion 182  
 Americans for a Democratic Italy 210  
 Amitiés Arabes 334  
 Andrej of Yugoslavia, Prince 161, 163, 166, 172, 173, 175, 176, 177, 178  
 Andreotti Guilio  
 Alias: Proletarian Committee for Better Justice 207,209  
 Angleton James Jesus 184  
 Anti-Bolchevik Bloc of Nations (ABN) 285,342,343  
 Poor Knights of Christ (pauperes commilitones Christi Templique Salomici) 99  
 Associatio Benedict Patronus Europae 288  
 Association beige des Chevaliers de l'Ordre Souverain et Militaire du Temple 105  
 Association Belgo-Hispanique 130, 131, 132, 133, 135, 144,327,338  
 Association des Descendants de la Noblesse Russe and Belgique 355  
 Association Military and Hospitaliere des Chevaliers de la Croix de l'Ordre des Compagnons d'Honneur 129  
 Astrid, archduchess 191  
 Astrid, Princess 156, 157  
 Astrum Argentinum (AA) 67, 68  
 Autoworld 360  
 AYAM41  
 BOSS 108  
 Bacon Francis 16, 21  
 Bacon Roger 21  
 Bafisud 208, 209



Baggio Sebastiano 197  
 Baleron de Brauwer Marie-Rose 85, 86, 117  
 Banco Ambrosiano 205, 208  
 Barbie Klaus 192  
 Barbier Marcel 294, 295  
 Barzei Rainer 107, 112  
 Basil, sint 140  
 Bassaraba of Brancovan-Khimchiachvilli 351, 358  
 Alias: from Brancovan Robert  
 Bates Roy 354  
 Beatrix of the Netherlands, queen 153  
 Belafonte Harry 321  
 Belgian Catholic-Gallican Church 92, 93, 118  
 Benedict XI, Pope 101  
 Benedict, Saint 287  
 Benson Bernard 321  
 Bernard Christian 26  
 Bernard of the Netherlands, prince 249, 352, 358  
 Bernard Raymond 27.43.85  
 Besant Annie 16  
 Beusekamp-Fabert Irène 26  
 Movement for the United States of Europe 335  
 Beyer the Rich Luc 280, 336  
 Bilderberg group 245, 248, 249, 282  
 Blake George 179  
 Blanchard Victor 248  
 Blanchard Yves-Julien 309  
 Blaton Aldo 280  
 Blavatsky 40  
 Bioom van Assendelft Johannes-Maria  
 Alias: Assendelft Johannes-Maria 231  
 BND 107, 109, 112, 147, 183, 343

406

Bo-Ong Puoc, Countess 309  
 Bockstaal 159, 162  
 Bodart Jose 94, 95, 96, 97, 102, 105, 118, 254  
 Bogaerts Arthur 306, 307, 308, 309, 325  
 Bond Without Name 165  
 Boniface VIII, Pope 101  
 Boothe Luce Claire 185, 190, 319  
 Borghese Valerio 343  
 Borghese, General 344  
 Boris I Timochenko  
 Alias: Lemaire Boris 61, 62  
 Borsu Jacques 334  
 Bosmans Phil 165  
 Boucheries Ghysels 310  
 Baudouin of Belgium, King 131, 153, 156, 198, 238  
 Bourguès-Monoury 106  
 Bourre Jean-Paul 78  
 Boyle Robert 36  
 Breydel Jean 282

Brimeyer Alex  
 Alias: Alexis 354.355  
 Brimeyer Victor 355, 356  
 Buckleyn James 185  
 Bureau of Narcotics and Dangerous Drugs 332  
 Bush George 189  
 Busà I, Victor Ivan 328, 329, 330, 331, 338, 350  
 Böhme Jacob 21  
 CDU 107, 112  
 CIA 106, 112, 147, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 188, 189, 202, 206, 272, 282, 285.343  
 CSU 106.336  
 Cagliostro 201, 203  
 Calvi Roberto 205, 207, 208, 209  
 Calzi Dominique  
 Alias: Chairhoff Patrice 350  
 Cammaert, Mgr. 279  
 Campana Didier 113, 115  
 CamsPaul  
 Alias: the Vanderberg Paul J. Cams, baron 311, 312, 319, 320, 321, 325, 327, 331  
 Cams-Pannecoeck Antonella 309, 312  
 Camy-Perret 111  
 Canali, cardinal 195  
 Capell Frank A. 179, 182  
 Capelle Jan 177, 178  
 Cardinal Ernesto 189  
 Cardueci J osé  
 Caroline of Monaco, Princess 191  
 Carpenet Michel 44, 87, 88, 97, 123  
 Carter Jimmy 327, 330  
 Casey William 185, 187, 190  
 Caspis von Schwaben 316, 317, 319, 320, 321, 327  
 Catherine of Russia 40, 41  
 CCMM (anti-sect movement) 337  
 CEDADE (Circulo Espagnol de Amigos de Europa) 335  
 CEDIRE126  
 Center Européen the Documentation et d'Information (CEDI) 149  
 Center National de Coopération au Développement (CNCD) 333, 334, 336  
 Center Politique des Indépendants et Cadres Chrétiens, CEPIC

407

Alias: CEPIC 149, 282, 283, 284, 295, 296, 297, 336  
 Center Templier d'Etudes Historiques, philosophiques et Esotériques 215, 256  
 Cercle des Nations 279, 280, 281, 283, 284, 285, 297  
 Cercle Pinay  
 Alias: Cercle Violet 147, 149, 272, 277, 281, 284, 289  
 Cercle Violet  
 Alias: Cercle Pinay 147, 149, 272, 277, 281, 284, 289  
 Cervantès 8, 58, 164, 289

Ceshi a Santa Croce Giovanni Battista 195, 239  
 CGT 110  
 Chaban-Demas Jacques 106  
 Chabert Jos 178  
 Chaffanjon Arnaud 243  
 Chairoff Patrice  
 Alias: Calzi Dominique 331,350,352  
 Chambre Européenne pour le développement du Commerce de l'Industry of Finance,  
 CECIF 132.133  
 Chateaubriand François-René 353  
 Chatel François-Ferdinand 90  
 Chevalerie d'Institution and Règles Catholiques, d'Union Indépendante et Traditionnaliste  
 Alias: CIRCUIT 35  
 Chiaramonti 194  
 Chigi Albani della Rovere, Prince Ludovico 195  
 Chirac Jacques 132, 327  
 Chlodovech 91  
 Christini Jean 269  
 Churchill Winston 68, 73, 245  
 Cicero Marcus Tullius 304  
 Citizen for America (CFA) 188, 190  
 Cleeremans Joseph 105  
 Clement V, Pope 98, 99, 254  
 Clement XII, Pope 202  
 Clement Marcel 272, 289  
 Clement V, Pope 43, 101  
 Close Robert 284,286  
 Cocteau Jean 36, 163  
 Coens Daniel 159, 161, 162, 173  
 Colby William 285  
 Colin Pascal, Mgr. 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 232  
 Collard Lionel 113, 114, 115, 117,221  
 Committee Hongrie '56 -'76 334  
 Comité Secret d 'Action Révolutionnaire (CSAR) 247,248  
 Commanderie Royale de rOSJ and Royaume de Belgique  
 Alias: Royal Commandery of the Sovereign, Military and Hospitaller Order 338,  
 357  
 Compagnie Chevaleresque de Saint-Michel 267  
 Compagnie Chevaleresque Universelle du Verseau 58.60  
 Continent Illinois 206  
 Coogan Kevin 190  
 Cooke Charles M. 181  
 Cooke Terence 186  
 Corn Isidoro  
 Alias: Rosenbaum Samuel  
 Corso Philip 181  
 Cosa Nostra 206, 210  
 Counter Intelligence Corps 202  
 Cousins Robin 351  
 Coutrot Jean 247

Covias Théodore 105  
 Crapasse 360, 361  
 Croix de Gueules 269  
 Crowley Aleister 65, 66, 67, 68  
 Crozier Brian 284  
 CVP 157.165, 166, 177  
 d'Albi Saumier 58  
 d'Alveydre Saint-Yves 246, 247, 248  
 d 'Andigné Amédée 155, 156, 281  
 d 'Anjou de Bourbon Condé  
 Alias: Alexis 339, 340, 342, 344, 346, 347, 350, 331, 3552, 353,  
 354, 355, 356, 257, 358, 360,  
 359  
 d'Anjou de Bourbon-Condé-Romanov-Dolgouroky Alexis  
 339,340,342,344,346,347,  
 350,351,352,353,354,355,356,257,358,360,359  
 d'Anjou Filips 152  
 d'Anjou-Durassow Basile, prince 355  
 d'Argol Aniel64  
 d'Eschevannes Irénée, Mgr. 91  
 d'Orléans Jacques, duke 191  
 d'Orléans Michel 141, 340  
 d'Oultremont, family 198  
 d'Ursel Hervé, Count 283  
 DGS108  
 DINA 108  
 da Vinci Leonardo 21.36  
 Dagonnier J  
 334  
 Dalton John 21  
 Damman Florimond 334, 336  
 Damocles 336  
 Danneels Godfried, cardinal 156, 198  
 Dante Alighieri 21  
 Dawn Joseph 165  
 de Balzac Honoré 21  
 De Bock Walter 199, 272  
 de Bonvoisin Benoit, baron 281, 282, 283, 295, 297  
 Alias: the Black Baron  
 the Borbon y de Borbon, don Francisco Enrique 139 141 142  
 de Bourbon, Charles-Louis 265  
 ,  
 ,  
 de Bourbon, Prince François 264  
 the Bourbon, Prince Henry 264, 266  
 the Brauwere de Colard de Saint-Marthe Roland 176  
 de Brouhoven de Bergeyck, Count Rodolphe 142  
 De Bruyn, General 231, 243, 244, 256  
 the Chabot-Tramecourt, Viscount Raymond 155, 156  
 the Charney Geoffroy 97  
 the Choibert Otto, baron  
 De Clercq Willy 284, 311

The Closset Bernard 284  
 de Cossée François 141, 142, 143, 342  
 De Croo Herman 244, 336, 338  
 de Croy Albert, prince 280  
 de Croy, family 198  
 the Faucigny-Lucinge, Prince Jean-Louis 191  
 De Gaulle, General 106, 107, 109, 110, 245, 312  
 the Got Bertrand 101  
 the Grau Jean 125  
 the Grau-Moctezuma Rifé, Vei Tlaotani del Anahuac, prince Guillermo  
 III 124 125 127  
 128  
 ,  
 ,  
 ,

409

Alias: Grau-Moctezuma, Moctezuma, Guillermo III 130, 133, 317  
 de Jonghe d'Ardoye, family 198  
 de Kerckhove d'Ousselghem Nicolas, Count 280, 284  
 de la Fayette Marie-Joseph 21  
 de la Valette Jean 169  
 de Lamotte, countess 39  
 de Liedekerke, family 198  
 de Ligne Antoine, prince 155, 156, 198, 280, 281  
 de Ligne Yolande 156, 198  
 the Limburg Stirum, Countess Evrard 156, 191, 198  
 the Limburg-Stirum, Count Charles 155, 156, 198  
 De Lombaerde Karl 294, 297  
 de Merode, family 198, 280  
 The Meulenaar 126  
 de Meyer Willem 176  
 the Mojana di Cologna, Fra Angelo 196  
 de Molay Jacques 45, 93, 94, 98, 101, 102, 103, 111  
 de Montfort Simon 298  
 De Morgen 295, 297, 321  
 de Mérode François, prince 301  
 the Neubourg Marie-Anne, queen 40  
 The Peacock Charlie 280, 360  
 de Payns Hugues 20, 100, 102, 260  
 the Pierredon, Prince Edouard 191  
 de Pompadour, madame 41  
 the Rohan, cardinal 39  
 de Rothschildt, baron Guy 191  
 the Saint-Germain, Count 16, 39, 40, 41, 45  
 de Saint-Martin Louis Claude 28, 29  
 Alias: unknown Philosopher  
 the Saint-Omer Godefroy 100  
 St. Hilaire, Marquis 230, 233, 234  
 Alias: Meurice Paul  
 De Sède Gérard 35  
 the Tyr Guillaume 99

de Vanderberg Paul J. Cams, baron 308, 309, 319  
 Alias: Cams Paul  
 The Vent Maurice, Mgr. 88, 89, 91, 92, 93, 118, 254  
 the Vitry Jacques 99  
 the Welldone, count  
 De Wulf Mauritius 176  
 Debussy Claude 21, 36  
 del Bosch Milans 345  
 del Valle PA 181  
 DELIPRO (Liberal Development Cooperation Organization) 336, 337  
 della Chiaie Stefano 83,108,116,203,204,344  
 Deloncle Eugène 247  
 Demain Le Monde 333, 334, 336  
 Descartes René 21  
 Deschanel Paul 247  
 Dessart Francis 332-339, 343, 344, 347  
 Deutscher Tempelherren Orden  
 Alias: Ordo Militiae Crucis Templi, OMCT 137,144  
 Dewit Joséphine 129  
 Di Stefano Dina 309, 319  
 Diana 49, 50  
 Difonzo Béatrice 355, 356  
 Dimas Aruti, General 239, 240, 249  
 Dimitri of Russia 304

410

Dirix Urbain 308, 313-317, 320-322, 325, 327, 359  
 Dolgourouky Nikita 342, 355  
 Dominicus 297, 298  
 Dominicans 298  
 du Genièvre, baron 58, 259, 264, 266, 269, 271  
 dy Puy Raymond, brother 168  
 Sa Bèatitute Pierre IV  
 Alias: Dubois, Pierre-Henri, Mgr. 61  
 Duvalier280  
 Démocratie Chrétienne 281  
 ETA 83, 344  
 Eckhart Dietrich 69, 70, 72, 73, 74, 78  
 EC00VIE337  
 Eduard III, king of England 356  
 Eglise Catholique Apostolique Gallicane 61  
 Eglise Catholique Française 90  
 Eglise Catholique Gallicane 90  
 Eglise Catholique Johannite et Templière 90, 104  
 Eglise Gnostique Universelle 248  
 Egl ~ se Orthodox Autocéphale Antiochienne and Europe 232  
 Eghses Autocéphale Syro-Antiochiennes 61  
 Elisabeth of England, queen 41  
 Surveys and Reports 332  
 Eparchie Copte Orthodoxe de France 230  
 Eriksson Armand 178  
 Eugène of Austria 292  
 Europaisches Institut fur Sicherheitsfragen 284

Europe Magazine 249  
 European Community of Archers Guilds, EGS 157  
 Européerts, lesson 336  
 Evans Christopher 251  
 Eyskens Gaston 178  
 Fabré-Palaprat 90  
 Facon Roger 44, 248  
 Farr Florence 66  
 Fayard, publisher 340  
 FBI 207  
 Ferrarini Georges 113, 114  
 Ferrero Carlo, Mgr. 272  
 Feugey René 266  
 Filip of Belgium, Prince 157  
 Philip the Good 151, 152, 230, 263  
 Philip the Fair 45, 94, 96–98, 101, 128, 152  
 Filsdu Feu 81  
 Finochietti Jean-Bruno 113, 114, 115  
 Flamey Stefaan 176, 177  
 Fludd Robert 36  
 Focart Jacques 110  
 Foucart Ernest 178  
 Francken Willy 360  
 Franco 108, 147, 202, 280, 319, 321  
 Franklin Benjamin 21  
 French masereel center 321  
 Fraternite Chevalerque Michaelite 257, 261, 262  
 Frederik I Barbarossa 92  
 Freedman Alix M. 351, 352  
 Frey Gerhard 112

411

Friends of St. Georges 357  
 Frischmuth Horst 135, 144  
 Fritsch Theodor 72  
 Front de la Jeunesse (FJ) 295, 333  
 Fédération des Combattants Allies d'Europe (FCAE) 244, 245, 246, 248, 249, 338  
 Alias: Allied Combattants of Europe  
 Fédération Internationale des Ordres de Chevalerie 256  
 Gambino John 206, 207  
 Garibaldi, General 201, 203  
 Gautier Jacques-Hervé, Mgr. 350  
 Gazet Van Antwerpen 157  
 Gedda Luigi 184  
 Gehlen Reinhard 107, 183, 185  
 Gehlen Network 107  
 Money or Bob 321  
 Gelli Licio 86, 202–205, 208–210, 213, 214, 217, 344  
 Society of the Wril 73  
 Geopolitik Gesellschaft 73  
 George V, King of England 73

Gerard, brother 168  
 Geuer Willy 352  
 Ghandi Mahatma 351  
 Gheysels Isidore 310  
 Giraud Louis-Marie, Mgr. 91  
 Giscard d'Estaing Valéry 42,197  
 Glavny Zarzad Informacji, Polish information service 179  
 Gobert Marcelle 294  
 Godfrey of Bouillon 20.35, 36.99, 168,255  
 Goering Herman 202  
 Gol Jean 274, 283, 284, 297  
 Goldwater Barry 182  
 Goliniewsky Michel 179, 180, 182,339  
 Gonzales Ferreiros, Bishop 344  
 Gonzales Martin Marcelo, cardinal 288  
 Gonzales-Mata Luis Maria 248  
 Gorbachev Mikhael121  
 Grace J. Peter 184, 185, 190  
 Graff Dominique 64, 65  
 Graham Anthony 272  
 Grande Loge Nationale de France 112  
 Grassini Giulio, General 209  
 Great China Arst College 319  
 Gregory IX, Pope 298  
 Gregory VII, Pope 7  
 Green Order 47,56,60,61,65,76-79  
 Great White Brotherhood 253  
 Gräffer Rudolf 39, 40  
 Guarino Philip 210,213,214  
 Guerilleros del Christo Rey 83, 344, 346  
 Gugliotta Pasquale 214  
 Guardjief George Ivanovitch 73  
 Hacourt Frédéric 205  
 Haig Alexander 197,284  
 Haquin René 126, 297  
 Hare Krishna movement 337  
 Harvey William 21  
 Hatry Paul284

412

Haushofer Karl 73, 74, 75  
 Henry III, king 100  
 Henry IV 140  
 Hendrik, Prince 135  
 Hendrikse Huib 145  
 Henry Bernard 336  
 Heritage Foundation 188, 284  
 Herman Fernand 284  
 HermeticBrotherhood ofthe Golden Dawn in the Outer (GD) 66, 73, 77  
 Alias: Golden Dawn (GO)  
 Hess Rudolf73, 74, 75  
 The Latest News 306  
 Heydrich Reinhard 74



Hilton Barry 197  
 Himmler Heinrich 74.75,293  
 Hitler 69, 72, 73, 74, 77,146,183,241,245,285,293  
 Holmes Grace 357  
 Homblé August 175, 176, 179  
 Houdard de la Motte Emmanuel 298  
 Hudal Aloïs 192  
 Hugo Victor 36  
 Humbert I 140  
 Hutin Serge 85, 86  
 IMOS (Interallied Military Organization Sphinx) 241, 242, 243, 244  
 Iacocca Lee 197  
 IDT360, 361  
 Innocent U, Pope 100  
 Innocent IU, Pope 298  
 Inquiry 209  
 Institut de Documentation et d'Etudes Européennes (IDEA) 335  
 Institut des relations Diplomatiques (IRD) 308, 325, 327, 332, 335, 336, 337, 338  
 Institut Européen pour la Paix et la Sécurité (IEPS) 284, 285  
 Instltuto per le Opere di Religione (IOR) 205, 206  
 International Cultural Foundation 336  
 International Luciferienne 204, 215, 221  
 Irene van N ederland, princess  
 Isabella of Portugal 151  
 Jacoba of Bavaria 230  
 Jacobite Orthodox Church of Antioch 304  
 Jacolliot Louis 73  
 JagoThadée, General 240, 243, 244  
 J aime I, king 303  
 Jalbert-Ville, Mgr. 91  
 Jan van Luxemburg, Grand Duke 157,191  
 Jandel Vincent 298  
 Jansseune Gilbert 176  
 Jaspas, baron 142  
 Jeune Europe 334  
 John XXIII, Pope 184, 189  
 Alias: Montini Giovanni  
 John Paul II, Pope, 61, 187, 189,205  
 John Birch Society 180, 182  
 Johnson Lyndon Baines 182  
 Jonckbloedt Gustave 105  
 Jonet Jacques 277, 278, 281, 284, 297, 336  
 Juan, count of Barcelona 153  
 Juan-Carios of Spain, king 147, 150, 153, 154, 156, 197,345

413

Juliana of the Netherlands, ex-queen 135, 356  
 KYP108  
 Gaddafi 332, 335  
 Charlemagne 6.7, 167  
 Charles II 40, 152

Charles V, king 152, 169  
 Charles of Belgium, Prince Regent 131, 133, 327  
 Charles VI, emperor 152, 218  
 KarelX90  
 Charles XVI–Gustaaf of Sweden, king 153  
 Carolingians 7, 36  
 Cathars 15  
 Catholic Action 184  
 Imperial Sovereign Mosque Order of St. George 304  
 Kelly Gerard 66  
 Celts 49  
 Kennedy David 206  
 Kennedy John Fitzgerald 181, 182, 183  
 Boiler Gustave (Steve) 358, 359, 360, 361, 364  
 Kimsey Herman 180, 181, 182, 183  
 King George, Santorini 251, 252, 253, 340, 352  
 Kirschen affair 311  
 Kissinger Henry 147, 180  
 Kluszczynski Karol214  
 Klu Klux Klan 180  
 Knack286  
 Knoop Etienne 336  
 Kockelbergh Yvan 176  
 Royal Priesthood of Castile and Leon 346, 347  
 Royal Commandery of the Sovereign, Military and Hospitaier Order of Saint George 358  
 Alias: Commanderie Royale de l'OSJ and Royaume de Belgique  
 Konstantine of Greece, king 153  
 Koopman Jan 26  
 Krims Adelbert 205  
 Kronacker, baron 280  
 Mercury 320  
 La Marseillaise 220  
 Lafond, cathedral Marie–Gerard 278  
 Lamb Ivan, General 171  
 Lamb William 171  
 Lambert Paul 176  
 Lamirand Georges 111, 113, 118, 120  
 Larmenius 94.102  
 Lascorz Charly 110, 111, 112, 118, 137, 144  
 Latinus Pau1294, 295, 297  
 Laurent Frédéric 334, 335, 342  
 Laverello Lascaris Marziano II  
 Le grelle, Count Daniel 157  
 Le Pen Jean–Marie 142  
 Le Soir 126  
 Le Vif 126, 127  
 Lebon Sylvere 124, 129, 130–134, 139, 144, 327, 377  
 Lecavelier Gilbert 111, 243, 331  
 Lecerf Emile 334  
 Lee Martin A. 186, 190, 206  
 Lefèbvre, Mgr. 279

Legros Fernand 242  
 Lehrman Lewis E. 187, 185  
 Leibnitz Gotfried Wilhelm 21 40  
 Leopold of Austria, emperor 152  
 Lewis Ralph Maxwell 20  
 Lewis Spencer 20, 21  
 Libert Michel 294, 295, 297  
 Liberty Group 360, 361  
 Liberty Lobby 181  
 Liberty Productions Ltd 359, 361; 364  
 Lier Albrecht Willem 135  
 Alias: King Lier  
 L ~ gue International de la Liberté (LIL) 285, 297, 336  
 Lmcoln Henry, journalist 35  
 Livraga Jorge Angel 126, 127  
 Li ~ on René, Alias: Grand Lug 78, 79, 80  
 Llevre Roger 309  
 Louis I of Bavaria 66  
 Louis of Bavaria, king 230  
 Louis VII (de Jonghe) 140  
 Louis XIV 41,191,264,265  
 Lopez Montero Angel 345, 346  
 Lopez-Soler del Bosch Antonia 128  
 Loveday Raoul 68  
 Loyson Hyacinth 91  
 Lubek 251, 252  
 Lucifer 47-54.57.60, 64.65,269  
 Ludwig Frank-Stiftung für ein Freiheitliches Europa 336  
 Luther Marthin 21  
 Mac Arthur Douglas 181  
 Mac Bride Sean 321  
 Mac Pherson Tommy 285  
 Maeterlinck Maurice 21  
 Mailliard Roland 173, 243  
 Mandela Nelson 321  
 Manson Charles 50, 81  
 Marchetti Victor 186  
 Marcinkus, Archbishop 205, 206, 208  
 Margaret of Denmark, queen 153  
 Marie-Antoinette, queen 39  
 Marie-José, princess 140  
 Marshall Jonathan 209  
 Martinez de Pasqually de la Tour 28, 29, 64  
 Massero Emilio Eduardo 83  
 Mass. Jacques 113-117, 213, 220  
 Massoneria Universale di Rito Scozzese Antico et Accettato 214  
 Massoni Jean-François 113, 115  
 Maximilian of Austria 152  
 Mc Cone John A. 184  
 McDonald Hugh 181, 182  
 Medical laboratory of Ganshoren 311  
 Mediterranean Meat Company 310  
 Memphis-Misraim-Lodges (MM) 32, 33, 34, 36, 50, 57, 87, 201, 246,

247, 248

Mendez de haro Eugenio José 133

Mengele Josef 75

Mercier Bernard 296, 334

Meroving 6, 35, 36, 37

Michel Lousi 284, 297

415

Michelet Victor-Emile 32

Michelon Georges 116, 220, 221

Military and Hospitaier Order of Saint Lazarus of Jerusalem 139, 14  
( )

Alias: Order of Saint Lazarus

Milice de Jesus Christ 274,296,334

Milice Sacrée 298

Military Order of Saint John the Baptist of the Jerusalem Hospital  
168

Military Affairs Committee 181

Militia Sanctae Mariae

Alias: Ordles Chevaliers de Notre-Dame 271, 272, 274, 278, 296, 297,  
298

Mithras 78.79

Mobutu 319,321

Moctezuma Marcilla de Teruel Y Gomez Art'eche don Fernando 123,  
125,232,327,337

Mohrenschildt George

Moon Sun Myung 180, 286

Moon-Sect, 126, 142, 143, 182, 188, 190, 2886, 87, 320, 366,337

Mory y Aragon, house 256

Moreau de Ferraz, captain 106, 242, 247

MorIion Felix 272

Mouvement d'Action pour I'Union Européenne (MAUE) 149

Mouvement Synarchique d'Empire (MSE) 247, 248

Mungo Aldo 332

Munoz Perea Antonio 346

Muscolo Pietro 214

Mussolini 202, 314, 343

Mutuelle du Bailli 216

Mystical Order of St. Peter 253

Mérite Belgo-Hispanique Promotion Reine Fabiola, Palmes d'Or 132

Nails Paul320

National Center for Development Cooperation (NCOS) 333

N ational States Rights Party 181

NATO 112, 295

Naundorff cart! Wilhelm 265

Newton Isaac 21, 36

Nicaraguan Freedom Fund (NFF) 190

Nicholas II, Tsar 180, 339, 340, 344, 352, 356

New Acropolis 126, 127

Niset Roger Alias: from Vallesonora, count 123,124,128

Nixon Richard 206

Noble Ordre de la Toison d'Or 151

Nowina Sokolnicki, Count 251, 340  
 O'Connor John J. 187, 188  
 O'Graham Daniel 284, 285  
 Obando y Bravo 189, 190  
 Observer 308  
 Office de Formation Civique et d'Action Culturel de selon le Droit Naturel et Chrétien 155.156  
 Olav of Norway, king 153  
 Operation Tora Tora 343, 344  
 Order of Constantine the Great 257  
 Order of the Kouseband Alias: Order of the Garter 8, 356, 357  
 Order of the Prince 177, 178  
 Order of Physicians 311  
 Order of The Golden Fleece  
 Alias: Ordre Illustissime et Souverain de la Toison d'Or 8, 150-157, 230  
 Order of the Golden Fleece  
 Alias: Order de la Toison d'Or 8, 261, 263, 281

416

Order of Leopold I 9  
 Order of Saint Lazarus  
 Alias: Military and Hospitaller Order of Saint Lazarus of Jerusalem 139 140 141 142  
 319  
 ,  
 ,  
 ,  
 ,  
 Order the Guillermo I al Merito 125  
 Orders Imperial de San Antonio del Anahuac 125  
 Orders Imperial del Emperador Moctezuma Xocoyotzin n 125  
 Order Imperila y Nobiliaire de nuestra senora de Guadeloupe del Anahuac 125  
 Order Suprema del Aguila y el Alcote de Ordo Estamento Military de los Homes de Paratge de Andorra 125  
 Order of Hereditary Nobility 326  
 Order of the Garter Alias: Order of the Garter 8 356  
 Ord ~ n ~ Dinastico Militare del Collare of Sant'Agata dei paterni 303  
 Ordml Teutomcl Sanctae Mariae in Jerusalem 292  
 Ordino Nero 214  
 Ordino Nuovo 214  
 Ordo Fratrum Praedicatorum Alias: Order of the Preachers 297  
 Ordo Militiae Cruci ~ Templi, O ~ CT Alias: Deutscher Tempelherren Orden 135, 144  
 Ordo Supremus!, "Ilhtans Temph Hierosolymitani 105, 118  
 Ordo Temph Onentis RTD 66.74,77  
 Ordre Capitulaire de Saint-Géréon 254  
 Ordre Céléste, Souverain, Impérial et Militaire de Constantin le Grand 252  
 Ordre the Chevalerie du Christ-Roi 269

Ordre de l'Etoile 257, 260

Ordre de la Paix 326

Ordre de la Rose and de la Croix de Jérusalem

Alias: Order of the Rose and the Cross of Jerusalem 134 135

Ordre de la Toison d'Or

,

Alias: Order of the Golden Fleece 8, 281, 357

Ordre the Notre-Dame du Mont Carmel 140 309

Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste 227-231, 233, 235, 238, 240-245, 248, 249, 254, 255, 256, 332

Ordre de Saint-Jean-Baptiste d'Amérique 238, 239, 338

Ordre de Saint-Lazare 140

Ordre de Saint-Maurice 140

Ordre de Saint-Michel 18, 261, 264, 266, 357

Ordre des Chevaliers de Notre-Dame

Alias: Militia Sanctae Mariae 271

Ordre des Chevaliers du Saint-Temple 44, 87, 97, 123

Ordre des Chevaliers Martinistes 29 32

Ordre des Croix du Sang 264

,

Ordre des Elus Cohens 28

Ordre des Saints Maurice-et-Lazare 140

Ordre du Cordon Bleu du Saint-Esprit 130

Ordre du Mérite Belgo-Hispanique 131, 132

Ordre du Mérite Eurafricain 320, 336

Ordre du Mérite Juridique 326

Ordre du Rouvre 149, 274, 277-283, 287, 297, 298

Ordre du Saint-Sauveur du Mont-Real 256

Ordre Dynastique d'Alibert 256, 257, 260

Ordre Dynastique de Milos le Grand 232

Ordre Dynastique de Saint-Sava de Serbie 326

Ordre Dynastique Suprême de Saint-Lazare 232

Ordre Equestre du Lion Impérial 326

Ordre Illustre et Souverain de la Toison d'Or 153 155 157

Ordre Kabbalistique de la Rose-Croix d'Or 27

"

Ordre Martiniste Synarchique 248

Ordre Martiniste Traditionnel (OMT) 27, 32

Ordre Noble et Hospitalier Notre Dame du Limal 326

Ordre Renouveau du Temple (ORT) 27, 43, 46, 77, 81, 85, 86, 87, 90, 97, 215, 221

417

.,  
!

Ordre Royal et Militaire de Saint-Germain 315, 316, 317, 326

Ordre Souverain de l'Aigle Blanc de Yougoslavie. 2 ~ 2

,

Ordre Souverain et Militaire Angélique Constantinien de Saint-George 326

Ordre Séculaire de l'Aigle et du Lys 130

Organization Armée Secrète (OAS) 109, 116

.

Organization d 'Action contre le Communism International 108

Propaganda Duo (P.2) 84,116,117,202-210,213-217,219,221,344,346

PSC 198.281.283.284.285.310.360

Publicity 216

Pythagoras 21

Péan Pierre 277

Quintana Aparicio Gerardo 346

Organization Todt

H bt 43-47 76 80 81 85-88,97,117,215,

Origas Lucien Alias: the Frankenburg urn there

""

221,256

Orssieh, Count 161, 163

Ortolani Umberto 208, 209

OSS (Office for Strategy Studies) 129, 184,285

Oswald Lee Harvey 181

Otzenberger Charles 141

..

OUN (Organization of Nationalist Exchangers) 343

Radio Free Europe 184, 343

Radio Liberty 184, 343

Reagan Ronald 121,125,185,187-190,210,283,284,285

Redgrave Lynn 352

Rega Lopez Alias: El Brujo, Rasputin of the Pampa 81-84, 204, 285, 335

Religious Order of the Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem 168

Remacle Marcel 360, 361

Rembrandt 21

Republican National Committee 210, 213

Republic of Bavarian Soviets 72

Retinger Joseph 245, 246, 248

Richardson Robert 284

Knights of Peace 312, 313, 316, 319

Knights of Lucifer Alias: Warriors of Lucifer 50,51,52,56,60,61

Riesle Hector 197

Riley-Smith Jonathan 327

Rizzoli 209

Robaey's Mamert 161-164, 166, 173, 177

Robert, monk 16

Rochtus Leon 177, 178

Rockefeller Nelson 188,249

Rohrbach Paul 73

Rolland Jean-Marie 240, 254

Romanov Anastasia 339

Romanov Vladimir 340

Roosevelt, President 245, 246

Rose-Croix Martinès de Pasqually 244,245,248,249

Rosenbaum Samuel 347

Rosenberg Alfred 74, 78

Rosenkreuz Christian 15, 16, 18  
Rousseau 28  
Rudolf II, emperor 169  
Röhm Ernst 74

PIDE 108, 109, 110, 111, 334  
Paderwski Ignacy Jan 21  
Paix et Liberté 112  
Pan-European Union 149, 319, 335  
Papus 246, 247, 248  
Paracelsus 21  
Parent Camille 95  
Parent Jean-Marie 44, 248  
Pascal Blaise 21  
Pascual Galvez Mariano 346  
Pasleau Pierre 331, 332  
Pasqua Charles 110

. 303

Paterno castello di Carcaci Ayerbe-Aragona, don Robert! II  
Paul I, Tsar 170, 171, 193, 194, 352  
Paul J. Cams Fondation 308  
Pauler Ildefons 292, 294  
Paul V, Pope 140  
Paul VI Pope 47, 48, 62, 187, 205, 235, 235  
Pax Mundi 312, 313, 315, 316, 319, 320, 321, 322, 325, 327, 336, 359  
Pesenti Carlo 147  
Peter II of Yugoslavia, king 172, 173, 175, 352, 358  
Petit Léo 176, 179  
Petitjean Charles 335, 336, 337, 338  
Peyrefitte Roger 242  
Piaf Edith 21  
Pieten 49  
Pinay Antoine 249  
Pinochet, General 108, 110, 197, 280  
Pirard Jacques 129, 130  
Pius IX, Pope 89  
Pius XII, Pope 186, 195  
Plantard Pierre 35, 37  
Plato 21  
Poletti Ange 113, 114, 115  
Ponchardier Dominique 319  
Pordéa Gustave 142  
Portafax de Oria, marquis 264  
Pour 147, 149  
Pourbaix Paul 142  
Pourquoi Pass? 286, 312, 331  
Prieuré de Sion 34, 35, 36, 37, 97, 143, 45  
PRL 132, 280, 283, 284, 286, 297, 335, 336, 337  
Pro Vita 287, 295

SAC (Service d'Action Civique)

85, 109–112, 115–118, 120, 137, 215, 220, 221, 229, 231,  
242, 243, 312, 319, 331, 355

SDECE, Service de Documentation Extérieure et de Contre-Espionnage



106, 107,  
108, 109, 110, 147  
SETEC, Société d'Etudes Techniques et Commerciales 111,112,220  
Alias: Société d'Etudes Techniques et Commerciales, SETEC  
Saint-Remy André 282, 296  
Saladin, sultan 92, 168  
Salazar 108, 280, 334  
Samaritans of Malta 306  
Sanchez Covisa Mariano 83, 344, 346  
Sanchez-Bella Alfredo 147, 319  
Santovito Giuseppe, General 209  
Saunière Bérenger 34,35,36  
Savimbi 188  
Savona Luigi 214  
Schepens Philippe 287

418

419

, ~

l '

"

Schiltz Hugo 178  
Schollaert Willy 336  
Service Européen d'Information Ministérielle et Parlementaire  
(SEIMP) 332  
Shaw George Bernard 66  
Sheuermann Fred 137, 144  
Shismarov 181  
SIFAR209  
Sikorski Wladyslaw 245  
Simon William 190  
Simonet Henri 280  
Simons Gerard 165, 166  
Sindona Michele 205, 206, 209, 210  
Singlaub John K. 285  
SIS (British intelligence service) 147  
SISDE209  
SISME209  
Sjowa, Hirohito, emperor of Japan 153  
Skorzeny Otto 108  
Skouras Spyros 197  
SMOM, Sovereign and Military Order of Malta 185-188, 190, 191, 192,  
197, 198,209,  
210.238.239.280.285  
Sobel Credit 216  
Sobrenaria e ImperialOrden de la Corona Azteca 125  
Société Générale, Generale Maatschappij 281, 344  
Société Internationale de Wilton Park 297

Société Muruelle 224  
Socrates 41  
Sovereign and Military Order of the Temple of Jerusalem (OSMTJ)  
94-96,117,  
119.215.221.222  
Sovereign and Military Order of Malta, SMOM 185,208,209,210  
Soldier of Fortune 190, 285  
Solidaridad Espanola 346  
Somoza285  
Sophie from Greece, queen 150  
Sornin Jean-Baptiste 258,259,260,263,264,266-268  
Sousa Fontes, Don Antonio Pinto de 94,  
\_97,105\_107,109\_111,118,120,219,220,221,

254.25

Sovereign Order of St. John of Jerusalem, Knights of Malta  
159,161,163-165,167,170172,302,304,308  
Spoke Paul-Henri 142,249  
Speakes Larry 187  
Speeckaert Jacqueline-Marie 309,310  
Spe liman Francis 186  
Spinoza Baruch 21  
SRA (Service de Renseignement de la Résistance) 334  
SS-Tedesche 202  
Stalin 245  
Steiner Rudolf 16, 40, 246  
Stetzko Yaroslav 342, 343  
Steve ~ s Corneille, Mgr. 92  
Stoker Bram 66, 351  
Strauss Franz-Joseph 197, 112, 143, 144, 147, 209,335,336,343  
Stroessner 209, 285  
Strzelczyck Conrad, General 243  
Suenens, cardinal 198, 274  
Swysen Michel 267  
Süleyman J, sultan 169  
Sédir Paul 246

420

Tacitus 6  
Table paul69, 72  
Taft William Howard 21  
Tanghe Omer 178  
Tate Sharon 50  
Tesseire Paul 115, 116, 117,213  
Test purchase 311  
Teutonic Order 291, 293, 313, 314  
Teutonic Order of Knights 297  
Thatcher Margareth 285  
Thiriart Jean 334  
Thotmes III 14, 15  
Thourot-Pichel171, 172, 179, 180, 181, 182, 302, 303, 304  
Thulé Society 46, 47.56, 60 61 65 69 70 71 72 73 74 ~ 6 77 78

Tiempo 347  
 ' , , , , , , , I , ,  
 Tillemans W. 131  
 Tindemans Leo 131, 178, 284  
 Tisserant, cardinal 195  
 Todt Fritz 129  
 Tommasi Giovanni 170, 194  
 Topics Magazine 360  
 Torres Rojas Luis, General 346  
 Torrisi Giovanni, Admiral 209  
 Tottosy Ernest 334, 336  
 Troit 182  
 Troubetzkoy Serge 172  
 Truchemotte Patrick, Mgr. 88, 90, 91, 93  
 Alias: Patrick J  
 Umberto II of Italy 140  
 Une Famille 286  
 .  
 Union Nationale de De'fense d es Jn t "t  
 ere sd es A nClens  
 Combattants Franco-Beige  
 (UNLA.C.) 129  
 Union of European Federalists (UEF) 335  
 UNITA 188  
 UN 218, 273, 319, 322, 330  
 Urbanus II, Pope 7, 99, 167  
 Urban VII, pope 170  
 Uytterhaegen Frank 334  
 VEV165  
 Vallet François 147  
 from Bourbon-Parma, Prince Hugo 146  
 from Bourbon-Sicily, Prince Carlos 153  
 from Brancovan matée, prince  
 from Brancovan Robert 351  
 Alias: Bassaraba von Brancovan-Kimchiachvilli  
 from Brancovan Robert, prince 350  
 from Brissac, Duke 142  
 Van de Kerkchove Roger 177, 308, 309  
 van de Putte Robert 178  
 Van den Bosch Vincent 277, 281  
 van den Broekc 162  
 Van Dorpe Frantz 165  
 Van Drenthem-Soesman 25 26  
 Van Elewijck Jos 178  
 ,  
 from Habsburg Alexandra 197  
 from Habsburg Johann  
 from Habsburg Lorenz, Archduke 156, 157, 191

from Habsburg Otto  
 37,142,146,149,154,156,157,272,273,277,281,284,286,287,289,  
 296.297, 330, 322,334,335,336,337,342  
 from Habsburg Simeon, Archduke 191  
 from Habsburg, Archduke Felix 155  
 from Habsburg, Archduke Charles-Louis 149, 152, 155, 156  
 from Habsburg, Archduke Robert 155, 156  
 from Habsburg, Archduke Rudolf 155  
 from Hesse Karel, prince 41  
 van Hompesch Ferdinand 170, 193  
 Van Houtte Omer, General 240, 244, 337  
 Van Hunnegem Gerard 326  
 Van Huyneghem Emile 308, 309, 325, 326, 327, 328, 331, 332, 336, 337  
 from Mondejar, marquis 153  
 from nemours, duke Charles-Philippe 141  
 From Room Angela  
 Alias: Angela, the White Goddess 41, 42, 43, 45, 47,76,77,80  
 Van Rossum Roger 118, 239, 240, 241, 244, 254, 332  
 from Uden Cuyk de Secchia, Prince Antoine 134  
 by Uden van Ophoven Harry 133, 135, 144  
 Van Waeyenberg, Mgr. 278  
 Van Wyck Richard 274, 278, 279, 281, 282, 287  
 from Ypersele de Strihou Adelin 280, 285  
 Vance Cyrus 329  
 Vanden Boeynants Pau 244, 280, 281, 282, 283, 310  
 Vanderberg Emile-Clément 105  
 Vanderhaeghe Jacques-Odile 309, 310  
 Vanderstock Michel 118, 120  
 Vanderus Claude 58, 60  
 Vanderus Michel 58, 59, 60, 63  
 Vankerckhoven Paul 277, 279, 280, 281, 282, 285, 289, 295, 336  
 Vella-Haber, don Kelinu 301-306, 308, 310-312, 319, 325, 327  
 Verbist Johannes-Ferdinand 360  
 Verhoeyen Etienne 334  
 Victor Emmanuel of Italy, Prince 140, 191  
 Vielsalm International Permanent Exhibition (VIPE) 360  
 Vilatte Joseph René, Mgr. 91  
 Viola Giulio 206  
 Violet Jean 147, 281, 297  
 Flemish Militant Order, VM0 178, 334  
 Vlad V of Wallachia 351  
 Voltaire 28  
 von Brandenburg Albrecht 291  
 von Graffenberg Michael 294  
 von Salza Herman 291, 293, 294  
 von Sebottendorff Rudolf 72  
 von Thurn und Taxis Gustav, Prince 72  
 Vox Vitae 287  
 Edited Arthur 314, 315, 316, 317  
 WR Grace & Company  
 Waldenses 15  
 Wall Street Journal 351  
 Wallace, Lieutenant 330  
 Walters Vernon 185, 187, 189

,  
World Parliament for Peace and Security 330\_\_\_\_\_ W ~ (L  
Werner Max 112  
Westland New Post (WNP) 126,294,295,297  
Wilcox Elia Wheeler 21  
Willem Il of the Netherlands 265

422

William of Orange 177, 240  
.William Norman 337, 357  
Alias: Man  
Willoughby Charles A. 181  
Wilson Harold 249  
Wilson William 187  
Witucki, Mgr. 234,239  
Wojtyla Karol, cardinal 186 187  
Alias: John Paul II, p; us  
Wolfe Isaac 351  
World Anti-Communist League (WACL) 142 143 149 188 284 285 286 295  
297  
336,343,344  
,

,  
,  
,  
,  
,  
,  
,  
,  
,  
,

World Federation of Doctors who respect Humpan Life 287  
World University Hong Kong 326  
Xipaguazin 125  
Yeats William Butler 66  
Zappelli Alfred 117,213,214,215,219-225,231,256  
Zdrojewski Antoine 106, 107, 109, 110, 111, 113, 118, 118, 144, 221,  
221, 229, 231  
239.240-245.249-251.256  
,

,  
,  
,  
,  
,  
,  
,

Alias: Commander Daniel  
Sunday news 320  
Sons of the Black Dragon 79  
Zoroaster 24  
Zwiazku Uczestnikow Polskrieg Ruchu Operu (ZUPRO) 244  
Zylla Egon 352

, Ec- ~ '

423

## Content

Foreword 5

1 Knights of the lighting J 3

Introduction to the mystery 13

The Pharaohs 14

The divine revelation 16

The Homunculus 18

Gold 20

AMORE 's roads 22

Reincarnation 25

The cosmic light 26

The divine substance 28

The Book of Man 29

Occult structures 32

The rites 32

The big secret 33

The priest-king 34

Angela revisted 76

The Green Order 76

Interludium IV 80

The legions of Mithras 80

The Argentine magicians 81

Origas revisted 85

The Green Order 76

Interludium IV 80

The legions of Mithras 80

The Argentine magicians 81

Origas revisted 85

3 Knights of the temple - part I 87

Quarrels 87

Gallicans 88

The Monsignor 89

The Knights of the Monsignor 92

2 The knights of the night 39

Interludium I 93

The Count of Saint-Germain 39

The knights of the Portuguese count 94

Angela, the white goddess 41

They are among us 97

The knights of the white goddess 43

Night and decay 98

Vitam impendere vero (his life

Larmenius 102

to the truth - one of the foreign exchange Interludium II 104

from the Ordre Renevé du TempIe). 45

Information for the count? 105

Interludium I 46  
The knights of the underworld 109  
Lucifer 47  
The slaughter 113  
The knight of Lucifer: meeting with  
Musings 117  
the gods 50  
Interludium III 118  
Interludium II 56  
Dreams are deception 119  
The white magicians 58  
Tragedies 61  
4 Knights of the temple – part II 123  
Interludium III 65  
The revenge of Moctezuma 124  
The beast 666 65  
For a few dollars more 125  
Thule? Thule? 69  
The temple of Catalonia 128

425

J

The knights of honor 128  
Belgium – Spain: extensions 131  
The grandmaster's dreams 133  
5 Real knights 139  
The Knights of Saint Lazarus 139  
Ernst 143  
Sodon 144  
The crusade 146  
The Golden Fleece 150  
The empire of Europe 153  
The royal Europe 157  
  
9 The children of the upper quarter 257  
The worship service 257  
The fountain of honor 261  
Don Guijote ... 269  
The red danger 271  
Mouvances 274  
To the glory of God 278  
It works, and how! 279  
Witch hunting 281  
Co-existences 284  
And the knights, they ... 287  
Saint Benedict 287  
Carmina Burana 289  
  
6 The Knights of Saint John 159  
Knight, stand up! 159  
10 The Teutons 291

Prussia 291  
The sub-elite 164  
Hilfen and Heilen 292  
Interludium I 166  
Interludium 293  
Russia-Vatican: 1-1 166  
Ah Neuerbe 294  
The fate of mankind 170  
Heretics 296  
The biological revolution 174  
The tsarevich 179  
11 The last story 299  
The quiz 183  
The Trojan horse 186  
12 Knights and scammers 301  
Leiden and times 191  
The vow 301  
A world empire for my order 193  
Sacerdotium et empire Belgarum 197 Princes, kings and emperors 302  
Vanity and mysticism 305  
Apocalyptic beasts 199  
Samaritans 306  
A day in Brussels 308  
7 The ways of power 201  
The new high society 309  
Sottobosco 201  
What a state can suffer 203  
Business and politics 310  
Death of a knight 311  
Interludium 204  
The world travelers 313  
Vatican connection 205  
Archers and lobsters 313  
The imitation 213  
Swabs 317  
The shadow 213  
La vie and rose 319  
Message from the Giot-Prior 214  
Interlude I 325  
The deus ex machina 215  
Gagnons la guerre et faisons la paix 217 De Paltsgraaf 326  
Master of the universe 328  
The new Jerusalem 219  
NV Fantastisch 331  
The mud of the earth 223  
Interludium II 332  
The myst!ie 332  
8 Grandmasters and ministers 227  
Me, Alexis 339  
Bargain Day 227  
La noche 345  
Just like before 229  
Laissez passer 347  
The headline 231



Dracula goes to church 350  
The little man 233  
The princess 353  
Toujours vaincre, jamais vaincu 235  
Nobleman, beggarsman 354  
Interludium I 238  
Honni soit qui mal y pense 356  
Obscurantism 239  
Bluff poker 357  
Questions, questions, questions 241  
Operation Bangui 359  
Overconfidence? 244  
The witness 364  
Interludium II 245  
The end 364  
Synarchy 246  
One day in Oosterbeek ... 248  
Epilogue 367  
Nostalgia and ... 250  
Appendices 371  
... and science fiction 251  
Nuts 387  
The knight 253  
List of illustrations 403  
Esoteric 255  
Index 405